



Josiah Spode.

EX LIBRIS



H. A. SMITH.



1872-73 *Geology*

2nd edition / *Monograph of the geology of the
1st. ed. of 1860, revised. Important as principal
source of knowledge of Old St Pauls and the
Dugge Jones reflecting of parts of the
region. First and second editions are both
valuable*

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2014

1874/75 [11]
1875/76

Wm G. Rowland.

The Craftsman; or Ray's Weekly Journal C. 5. Sept. 7, 1771. Postscript.

Under St. Paul's lies buried that great Architect Sir Christopher Wren, with the following Inscription over his Grave, remarkable for its singular Simplicity, Brevity, Perspicuity, and Comprehension: Hic jacet Christopherus Wren, qualis vir fuit, circumspice! ~

— What fit Instruments are Astrologers (saith the witty Butler) for Rebels! Heaven as well as Paul's is made a Stable.

Butler's Rem. 2. Vol. in one. 2.º. p. 153. large Duod: 4th Ed: 1732.





THE STATE OF NEW YORK
IN SENATE
January 1st 1861

REPORT
OF THE
COMMISSIONER OF THE LAND OFFICE
IN RESPONSE TO A RESOLUTION
PASSED BY THE SENATE
MAY 18 1860



GULIELMUS DUGDALE
Ætatis. 50. A. MDCXVI.

Wen. Hollar delin. et Sculp.

Ovid:

*Nescio qua natale solum dulcedine cunctas
Ducit et immemores non finit esse sui.*

Printed for Jonah Bowyer at y^e Rose in Ludgate Street 1714.

T H E
H I S T O R Y
O F
S^t Paul's Cathedral
I N
L O N D O N,
From its FOUNDATION.

Extracted out of { *Original Charters,*
Records,
Leiger-Books, and other
Manuscripts.

Beautified with sundry Prospects of the Old Fabrick, which was
destroyed by the Fire of that City, 1666.

A S A L S O

With the Figures of the TOMBS and MONUMENTS therein, which
were all defac'd in the late Rebellion.

Whereunto is added,

A CONTINUATION thereof, setting forth what was done in
the Structure of the New CHURCH, to the Year 1685.

L I K E W I S E,

AN HISTORICAL ACCOUNT of the *Northern Ca-*
thedrals, and *Chief Collegiate Churches* in the
Province of *TORK.*

B Y

Sir *WILLIAM DUGDALE* K^{nt}.
Garter Principal King at Arms.

The Second EDITION corrected and enlarged by the Author's own
Hand. To which is prefixed, his LIFE, written by himself.

Publisch'd by EDWARD MAYNARD, D. D. *Reclor of*
Boddington in Northampton-shire.

L O N D O N:

Printed by *George James,* for JONAH BOWYER, at the *Rose* in
Ludgate-street. MDCCXVI.

NOTES

2. 1844

1. 1844

2. 1844

3. 1844

4. 1844

5. 1844

6. 1844

7. 1844

8. 1844

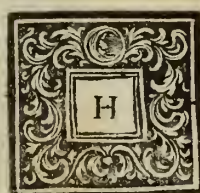
9. 1844

10. 1844

11. 1844



A LIST OF THE SUBSCRIBERS.



- HIS Grace *William* Lord
 Archbishop of *York*.
 The Right Reverend *John*
 Lord Bishop of *London*.
 The Right Rev. *Jonathan*
 Lord Bp of *Winchester*.
 The Rt Rev. *William* Ld Bp of *Salisbury*.
 ——— *William* Lord Bp of *Carlisle*.
 ——— *Philip* Lord Bp of *Hereford*.
 ——— *Francis* Lord Bp of *Rocheſter*.
 ——— *William* Lord Bp. of *Lincoln*.
 ——— *Francis* Lord Bp of *Cheſter*.
 ——— *George* Lord Bp of *Briſtol*.
 ——— *Adam* Lord Bp of *S. David's*.
 ——— *George* Lord Bp of *Bath and Wells*.
 ——— *John* Lord Bp of *Litchfield and*
Coventry.
 His Grace the Duke of *Rutland*.
 The Right Honourable and Reverend
 the Lord *Willoughby* of *Broke*.
 The Right Hon. the Earl of *Sunderland*.
 ——— of *Dartmouth*.
 ——— of *Cholmondeley*.
 ——— of *Clarendon*.
 ——— of *Arran*.
 ——— of *Oxford and Mortimer*.
 ——— the Lord *Somers*.
 ——— *Weymouth*.
 ——— *D' la Warr*.
 ——— *Harley*.
 The Counteſs of *Angleſey*.
 ——— of *Abington*.
 ——— of *Nottingham*.
 The Lady *Betty Gayer*.
 The Reverend Dr. *Godolphin*, Dean of
S. Paul's.
 ——— Dr. *Younger*, Dean of *Salisbury*.
 ——— Dr. *Stanley*, Dean of *S. Aſaph*.
 The Honourable and Reverend Dr. *Finch*,
 Dean of *York*.
 The Honourable and Reverend Dr. *Booth*,
 Dean of *Briſtol*.
 The Rev. Dr. *Hare*, Dean of *Worceſter*.
 ——— Dr. *Moff*, Dean of *Ely*.
 ——— Dr. *Brainsford*, Dean of *Bath and*
Wells.
 ——— Dr. *Storey*, Dean of *Limerick*.
 ——— Dr. *Pratt*, Dean of *Rocheſter*.
 ——— Mr. Sub-Dean *Dolben*.
 Sir *Thomas Hanmer* Bar.
 Sir *Fulwar Skipwith* Bar.
 Sir *George Beaumont* Bar.
 Sir *Richard Child*, Bar.
 Sir *Richard Groſvenor* Bar.
 Sir *John Evelyn* Bar.
 Sir *Anthony Thomas Abdey* Bar.
 Sir *Chriſtopher Wren* Kt.
 The Reverend Dr. *Gibſon*.
 ——— Dr. *Millington*.
 ——— Dr. *Dwight*.
 ——— Dr. *Smith*.
 ——— Dr. *Pelling*.
 ——— Dr. *Gooch*.
 ——— Dr. *Higden*.
 ——— Dr. *Robert Freind*.
 ——— Dr. *Waddington*.
 ——— Dr. *Bentley*.
 ——— Dr. *Altham*.
 ——— Dr. *Gatford*.
 ——— Dr. *Brown*.
 ——— Dr. *Newey*.
 ——— Dr. *Terry*.
 ——— Dr. *Bédford*.
 ——— Dr. *Grandorge*.
 ——— Dr. *John King*.
 ——— Dr. *Bradford*.

A LIST of the Subscribers.

Thomas Rawlinson Esq;

Walter Jeffreys Esq;

Charles Cholmondely Esq;

Thomas Tonkin Esq;

George Lockart Esq;

Clement Currance Esq;

William Newland Esq;

William Lounds Esq;

M. G. Drake Esq;

Thomas Green Esq;

Douley Michell Esq;

John Cottle Esq;

William Hyde Esq;

John Anstis Esq;

Robert Nelson Esq;

Matthew Holworthy Esq;

R. West Esq;

Thomas Bateman Esq;

William Burslem Esq;

Edmond Bowyer Esq;

John Mitchell Esq;

William Shaw Esq;

Charles Batteley Esq;

Brown Willis Esq;

Richard Graves Esq;

Mr. Auditor Jett.

Dr. Pask.

Dr. Henchman.

Dr. John Harwood.

Dr. Paul.

Dr. Mead.

Dr. Levett.

Dr. Hans Sloan.

Dr. Pinfold.

Dr. Fuller.

The Reverend Mr. Whitfield.

— *Mr. Fenton, Student of Christ Church.*

— *Mr. Martin.*

— *Mr. Edgley.*

— *Mr. Jones, Prebend of Windsor.*

— *Mr. William Friend.*

— *Mr. Robert Warren.*

— *Mr. Bennet of Colch.*

— *Mr. James.*

— *Mr. Washborne.*

— *Mr. Sub-Dean Gosling.*

— *Mr. Estwick.*

— *Mr. Mountague Wood.*

— *Mr. Benjamin Goodwin.*

— *Mr. Lampleau.*

— *Mr. Savage.*

— *Mr. Williams, Rector of S. Magnus.*

— *Mr. Gurdon.*

The Reverend Mr. William Philps.

— *Mr. Oliver.*

— *Mr. Stannard.*

— *Mr. Woodward.*

— *Mr. Hen. Barker.*

— *Mr. Maul.*

— *Mr. Charles Steward.*

— *Mr. Mills.*

— *Mr. Grey, Rector of Broughton in the County of Southampton.*

Mr. Richard Rawlinson.

Mr. L' Estrange.

Mr. — Gale.

Mr. Edward Alexander.

Mr. Edward Green.

Mr. William Blackston.

Mr. John Markham.

Mr. Thomas Ansell.

Mr. Richard Miller.

Mr. John Cooper.

Mr. James Sadler.

Mr. Hum. Wanley.

Mr. William Stonier.

Mr. Benj. Bedford.

Mr. Maples.

Mr. Welham.

Mr. W. Forster.

Mr. Robert Gilbert.

Library of S. Paul's.

A. Churchhill Esq;

Mr. Knaplock,

Mr. Wilkins,

Mr. Bonwick,

Mr. Wyatt,

Mr. Taylor,

Mr. Clements,

Mr. Betsworth,

Mr. Robinson,

Mr. Vaillant,

Mr. Whitlidge,

Mr. Keble,

Mr. Pemberton,

Mr. Ward,

Mr. Grafton,

Mr. Lintott,

Mr. Brown,

Mr. Barnes,

Mr. Harding,

Mr. Gosling,

Mr. Holland,

Mr. Hildyard, Bookseller in York.

Mr. Freeman, Bookseller in Durham.

Bookfellers in Lond.

ERRATA, as collected by the Reverend Mr. Elstop.

PAGE	Line	for	read
67.	6.	transmittit,	transmilit.
69.	8.	vigit,	viget.
83.	5.	nepoti,	nepotis.
—	6 & 7.	sacratoris,	secretioris.
89.	13.	— fidis,	fidei.
95.	13.	sanguine,	sanguinem.
105.	20.	Venie,	veniet.
107.	4.	plenisq;,	pleniussq;.
134. there is an Omission of the Marginal Note (o) which should have been thus: Ib. Weever Funeral Monuments.			

Directions

A LIST of the Subscribers.

- | | |
|---|---|
| <p> <i>Thomas Rawlinson Esq;</i>
 <i>Walter Jeffreys Esq;</i>
 <i>Charles Cholmondely Esq;</i>
 <i>Thomas Tonkin Esq;</i>
 <i>George Lockart Esq;</i>
 <i>Clement Currance Esq;</i>
 <i>William Newland Esq;</i>
 <i>William Lounds Esq;</i>
 <i>M. G. Drake Esq;</i>
 <i>Thomas Green Esq;</i>
 <i>Döiley Michell Esq;</i>
 <i>John Cottle Esq;</i>
 <i>William Hyde Esq;</i>
 <i>John Anstis Esq;</i>
 <i>Robert Nelson Esq;</i>
 <i>Matthew Holworthy Esq;</i>
 <i>R. West Esq;</i>
 <i>Thomas Bateman Esq;</i>
 <i>William Burslem Esq;</i>
 <i>Edmond Bowyer Esq;</i>
 <i>John Mitchell Esq;</i>
 <i>William Shaw Esq;</i>
 <i>Charles Batteley Esq;</i>
 <i>Brown Willis Esq;</i>
 <i>Richard Graves Esq;</i>
 <i>Mr. Auditor Jett.</i>
 <i>Dr. Pask.</i>
 <i>Dr. Henchman.</i>
 <i>Dr. John Harwood.</i>
 <i>Dr. Paul.</i>
 <i>Dr. Mead.</i>
 <i>Dr. Levett.</i>
 <i>Dr. Hans Sloan.</i>
 <i>Dr. Pinfold.</i>
 <i>Dr. Fuller.</i>
 <i>The Reverend Mr. Whitfield.</i>
 <i>— Mr. Fenton, Student of Christ Church.</i>
 <i>— Mr. Martin.</i>
 <i>— Mr. Edgley.</i>
 <i>— Mr. Jones, Prebend of Windsor.</i>
 <i>— Mr. William Friend.</i>
 <i>— Mr. Robert Warren.</i>
 <i>— Mr. Bennet of Colch.</i>
 <i>— Mr. James.</i>
 <i>— Mr. Washborne.</i>
 <i>— Mr. Sub Dean Gostling.</i>
 <i>— Mr. Estwick.</i>
 <i>— Mr. Mountague Wood.</i>
 <i>— Mr. Benjamin Goodwin.</i>
 <i>— Mr. Lampleau.</i>
 <i>— Mr. Savage.</i>
 <i>— Mr. Williams, Rector of S. Magnus.</i>
 <i>— Mr. Gurdon.</i> </p> | <p> <i>The Reverend Mr. William Philps.</i>
 <i>— Mr. Oliver.</i>
 <i>— Mr. Stannard.</i>
 <i>— Mr. Woodward.</i>
 <i>— Mr. Hen. Barker.</i>
 <i>— Mr. Maul.</i>
 <i>— Mr. Charles Steward.</i>
 <i>— Mr. Mills.</i>
 <i>— Mr. Grey, Rector of Broughton in the County of Southampton.</i>
 <i>Mr. Richard Rawlinson.</i>
 <i>Mr. L' Estrange.</i>
 <i>Mr. — Gale.</i>
 <i>Mr. Edward Alexander.</i>
 <i>Mr. Edward Green.</i>
 <i>Mr. William Blackston.</i>
 <i>Mr. John Markham.</i>
 <i>Mr. Thomas Ansell.</i>
 <i>Mr. Richard Miller.</i>
 <i>Mr. John Cooper.</i>
 <i>Mr. James Sadler.</i>
 <i>Mr. Hum. Wanley.</i>
 <i>Mr. William Stonier.</i>
 <i>Mr. Benj. Bedford.</i>
 <i>Mr. Maples.</i>
 <i>Mr. Welham.</i>
 <i>Mr. W. Forster.</i>
 <i>Mr. Robert Gilbert.</i>
 <i>Library of S. Paul's.</i>
 <i>A. Churchhill Esq;</i>
 <i>Mr. Knaplock,</i>
 <i>Mr. Wilkins,</i>
 <i>Mr. Bonwick,</i>
 <i>Mr. Wyatt,</i>
 <i>Mr. Taylor,</i>
 <i>Mr. Clements,</i>
 <i>Mr. Betsworth,</i>
 <i>Mr. Robinson,</i>
 <i>Mr. Vaillant,</i>
 <i>Mr. Whitlidge,</i>
 <i>Mr. Keble,</i>
 <i>Mr. Pemberton,</i>
 <i>Mr. Ward,</i>
 <i>Mr. Grafton,</i>
 <i>Mr. Lintott,</i>
 <i>Mr. Brown,</i>
 <i>Mr. Barnes,</i>
 <i>Mr. Harding,</i>
 <i>Mr. Gostling,</i>
 <i>Mr. Holland,</i>
 <i>Mr. Hildyard, Bookseller in York.</i>
 <i>Mr. Freeman, Bookseller in Durham.</i> </p> |
|---|---|

} *Booksellers in Lond.*

ERRATA, as collected by the Reverend Mr. Elstop.

PAGE	Line	for	read
67.	6.	transmittit,	transmisit.
69.	8.	vigil,	viget.
83.	5.	nepoti,	nepotis.
—	6 & 7.	sacratioris,	secretioris.
89.	13.	— fidis,	fidei.
95.	13.	sanguine,	sanguinem.
105.	20.	Venie,	veniet.
107.	4.	plenisq;	plenusq;
134. there is an Omission of the Marginal Note (o) which should have been thus: lb. Weever Funeral Monuments.			

Directions

Directions to the BINDER for placing the
Single Plates.



EMPE's Chappel mark'd 40, place against Page 42. ✓
S. Faith's Church mark'd 115 and 117, place against Page 119. ✓
Chapter-House mark'd 128, place against Page 128. ✓
Prospect of the Church and Steeple mark'd 133, place against
Page 135. ✓

Prospect of the Inside Body of the Church mark'd 145, place against Page 135. ✓
Prospect of the Outside of the Choir mark'd 146, place against Page 135. ✓
View of the Inside of the Choir mark'd 147, place against Page 135. ✓
View of the East Part of the Choir, mark'd 148, place against Page 135. ✓
Plan of the Old Church mark'd 161, place against Page 135. ✓
North Prospect of the Church mark'd 163, place against 135. ✓
West Prospect of the Church mark'd 164, place against 135. ✓
East Prospect of the Church mark'd 166, place against Page 135. ✓



T O T H E R E A D E R .



SINCE it has been my Good Fortune to light upon the ensuing Work, and to offer it to the Publick, so many Years after its Author's Death ; That the Reader may have no Suspicion that any Thing is impos'd upon him under the celebrated Name of Sir William Dugdale, I think myself oblig'd to give him this Plain Account, how it came into my Hands.

At the beginning of the last Year, being in Company with Mr. Dugdale, (since Deceas'd,) at the Right Honourable the Lord Digby's, in Warwick-shire, upon some Discourse that arose about his Grandfather, Sir William Dugdale, I was speaking with Admiration, not only of his great Genius, but his wonderful Industry, scarcely to be parallel'd, who had written and publish'd so many Folio's, both in Latin and English, on such Uncommon and Difficult Subjects ; and so written, that their Reputation and Authority was still every Day growing, and their Value increas'd, Most of them to Double, and some to Treble the Price for which they had once been sold ; (a thing scarce known in any other English Books.) Upon this he told me, That besides all that his Grandfather had Publish'd, he had left no less than Eight or Ten Manuscript Folio's, all fairly written in his own small Print-hand, which he invited me to come and see at his House, with kind Offer of Lending me any Thing that I should desire to Peruse.

Though my Genius had never led me to the same Studies with Sir William Dugdale, yet I readily accepted such an Invitation : But when I came, I found those Folio's to be only his Adversaria, or Miscellany Collections of any thing Curious that he met with in the Course of his Reading, (which yet might be of good Service to other Learned Antiquaries) but Nothing that seem'd Intended for the Press, not so much as a Sketch of any form'd Design, except only this Second Edition of his History and Antiquities of St. Paul's, which was

TO THE READER.

all completely finish'd with his own Hand, even to the Title-Page, and ready scor'd out for the Press, with a New Introduction, and many Additions in several Places, to the Quantity of some Sheets in all; besides an Account of the New Building of St. Paul's from Year to Year, as long as he liv'd; with a Catalogue of the several Benefactors, and the Sums they gave towards the Building of it, he being one of the Commissioners appointed for that Work: And, which is abundantly more than all the rest together, An Historical Account of the Northern Cathedral and Collegiate Churches, which is altogether New.

This, I told him, was a Treasure, of which he ought not to deprive the World, nor his Grandfather of the farther Honour that it would do to his Name and Memory, when it should thereby appear, that he was, even at that great Age, labouring for the Publick to the very Time of his Death. His Answer was to this Effect, That he was a Stranger at London, unacquainted with Booksellers, &c. But, which was a much greater Obstacle, that at the Fire at London, Five of the principal Plates were lost in the Hurry, that could never be recover'd by his Grandfather: And the other Plates, when we came to look into them, were generally worn so smooth, that they would want to be Retouch'd, (as the Engravers call it) to restore them to the Beauty they once had, (from the Hand of Hollar, the most noted Engraver of his Time:) He told me, however, That if these Difficulties did not discourage me, since I was going to London, he should be glad to put all into my Hands to do with it as I should think fit.

Rather than the Book should be lost, (with all its Additions and Improvements,) which was grown in its first Edition so exceeding scarce and dear, I was very desirous to try what could be done.

Accordingly, as soon as I came to Town, in the first place I waited on the Right Reverend the Lord Bishop of London, as principally concern'd in the chief Subject of the Book; Then upon the Most Reverend the Lord Archbishop of York, and the Right Reverend the Lords Bishops of Durham and Carlisle, as Persons particularly concern'd in the Account given of their Respective Churches, who seem'd very well pleas'd with the Design in Hand, promising to give it all proper Encouragement. And having farther communicated it, and had the Opinion of other proper Judges, and Persons of Distinction, I could Then upon good Grounds give Encouragement to the Bookseller to undertake it, who has indeed not been wanting on his Part in any Thing
that

TO the READER.

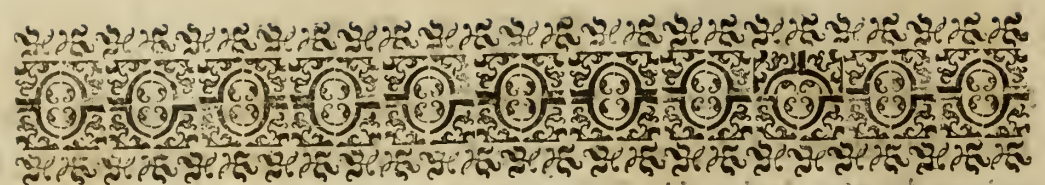
that might give Advantage to this Edition. He has prefixt to the Book the Author's Life, (never before Printed with any of his Works,) written by the Author himself, with that Modesty and Simplicity of Narrative, that becomes an Author speaking of himself: And he has not only caus'd the Old Plates to be repair'd and wrought over again, but has supply'd the Want of those five Plates that were lost in the Fire, by five New ones, at his own considerable Expence. So that Nothing has been spar'd either of Pains or Cost, to render This a complete Edition.

All the Share I have in the Work, is only my being the happy Instrument of bringing it to Light, and the best Care I could take in the Publication of it: And shall be well pleas'd, if I have therein done a Service acceptable to the Publick, and oblig'd the Lovers of Antiquity.

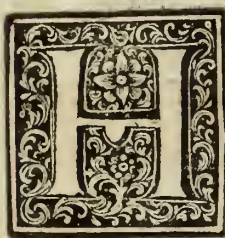
EDWARD MAYNARD.



THE



THE
LIFE
OF
Sir *WILLIAM DUGDALE.*



HE was the only Son of *John Dugdale*, late of *Shustoke*, near *Coles-Hill*, in the County of *Warwick*, Gentleman, by *Elizabeth* his Wife, Daughter of *Arthur Swynfen*, a younger Son of *William Swynfen*, of *Swynfen* in the County of *Stafford*, Esquire, and born at *Shustoke* the 12th of September, Anno 1605, (the Third Year of King *James I.*)

This *John* being the only Child of *James Dugdale* of *Cletherow*, in the County of *Lancaster*, Gent. (which Name and Family had been of long Continuance in those Parts,) had his Chief Education in *St. John's College*, in the University of *Oxford*; where applying himself to the Study of the Civil Law, he took the Degree of Master of Arts; and continuing there for the Space of Fourteen Years, was for some Time Clerk of the Accompts for that College, and Steward of their Courts, in which Employment Mr. *James Whitlocke*, (afterwards a Knight, and One of the Justices of the Court of *King's-Bench*,) succeeded him.

During some Years of his Stay in that College, being Tutor to *William Paulet*, only Son to the Lord *Giles Paulet*, younger Son to *William* the first Marquis of *Winchester*, of that Noble Family: Upon his leaving the University, resolving to settle in the Country, he took Liking to the Woodland Part of *Warwickshire*, where Mr. *Paulet* had a fair Estate, and Selling his Lands in *Lancashire*, gave a large Fine to him for a Lease of the Improprate Rectory of *Shustoke* aforesaid, for the Term of Sixty Years, where finding the House ruinous, he built it all a-new.

Fixing himself there, and Marrying as aforesaid, he had only Two Children by his said Wife, viz. *Mary*, a Daughter, (who became the Wife of Mr. *Richard Seawall*, Son to Mr. *Henry Seawall*,
an

an Alderman of *Coventry*) and this *William* his only Son, who had his first Education in Grammar-Learning under Mr. *Tho. Sibley*, Curate at *Nether-Whitacre*, (near *Shustoke* aforesaid) untill he arrived to the Age of Ten Years, and upwards; afterwards under Mr. *James Cranford*, in the Free-School at *Coventry*, untill he was near fifteen Years of Age; but then returning to his Father, he received farther Documents from him, in Reading several Law-books, beginning with *Littleton's Tenures*.

His Father being aged, and very infirm by a Dead Palsie in his Limbs, thinking fit to see him match'd in his Life-time, he thereupon wedded *Margery*, the second Daughter to *John Huntbach* of *Seawall*, in the Parish of *Bishbury*, in the County of *Stafford*, Gent. on the 17th Day of *March* 1622, and 20th Year of King *James*: After which he tabled with his Wife's Father untill his own Father died, viz. *July* 4. Anno 1624; but soon after went to House-keeping at *Fillongley*, in the said County of *Warwick*, where he had an Estate formerly purchased by his said Father.

In Anno 1625, (1 *Car.* 1.) he purchased the Mannor of *Blythe*, in the Parish of *Shustoke* aforesaid; and the next ensuing Year, (scilicet, Anno 1626) sold his Estate in *Fillongley*, and came to reside at *Blythe-Hall*.

His natural Inclinations being to the Study of Antiquities, he was not a little encourag'd thereto by *Samuel Roper* Esquire, (a *Derby-shire* Gentleman, and Barrister at Law in *Lincoln's Inn*) a Person much esteem'd for his Abilities therein, with whom (by Reason that he was Cousin-German to Mr. *Richard Seawall*, his Sister's Husband) he had first Acquaintance about the Year 1615.

After he thus settled at *Blythe-Hall*, having read the Description of *Leicester-shire*, publish'd by Mr. *William Burton* of *Lindley*, in that County, (about eight Miles distant from *Blythe-Hall*) he was introduc'd into his Acquaintance by Mr. *Fisher Dilke*, of *Shustoke* aforesaid, (a Kinsman of Mr. *Burton*) and by the said Mr. *Burton*, into the Acquaintance of Sir *Simon Archer* of *Tamworth*, in the said County of *Warwick*, Knight, who being much affected to Antiquities, and having made some Collections out of divers Ancient Writings, did freely communicate to him what he had so gathered, and brought him acquainted with most of the Gentlemen of Note in the County; who being desirous thro' his Incitation, to preserve the Honour of their Families by some such Publick Work, as Mr. *Burton* had done by those in *Leicester-shire*, did freely communicate unto him the Sight of their Ancient Evidences, amongst the which he found none more knowing, and forward to encourage such a Work, than Sir *Simon*

Clarke, of *Broome-Court*, in the Parish of *Salford*; who imparted to him divers Things of Consequence, especially the Leiger-Book of the Priory of *Kenilworth*.

Continuing his Acquaintance and Conversation with the said Mr. *Burton*, as also with Sir *Simon Archer*, (which began about the Year 1630) Sir *Simon Archer* going to *London* with his Lady in *Easter Term*, Anno 1638, much importun'd the said Mr. *Dugdale* to accompany him in that Journey; whereunto he assenting, Sir *Simon* being acquainted with the Learned Sir *Henry Spelman* Knight, (a Person Famous for his Knowledge in Antiquities) and then near Eighty Years of Age, brought Mr. *Dugdale* to him; who receiving him with great Humanity, and finding upon Discoursing with him, and the Sight of divers Collections relating to *The Antiquities of Warwickshire*, (which he then shewed him) that he had made some good Progress in those Studies, told him, That being a Person so well inclin'd to that Learning, and so good a Proficient therein, that he esteemed him very fit to serve the King in the Office of *Arms*; and that the most Noble *Thomas*, Earl of *Arundel*, then *Earl-Marshal of England*, having, by Vertue of that Office, the Nomination of all such as were admitted into that Society, would think it a good Service to the Publick to preferr such thereunto as were thus naturally qualified, and found Sedulous in those Studies, offering to recommend him the said Mr. *Dugdale* to his Lordship for that Purpose.

Which he did accordingly; whereupon he was introduc'd unto that Honourable Person; first by Sir *George Gresteley*, of *Drakelow*, in the County of *Derby*, Baronet, (who was then in *London*) and well known to his Lordship. During this his Stay there, waiting some time upon Sir *Henry Spelman*, Sir *Henry* told him, That there was a *Yorkshire* Gentleman, one Mr. *Roger Dodsworth*, who had taken much Pains in Search of Records, and other Ancient Memorials, relating to the Antiquities of that Country, but especially as to the Monastery Foundations in the Northern Parts of this Realm, which Work he did not a little recommend to the Pains and Care of some industrious and diligent Searchers into Antiquities; affirming, That out of his own great Affection thereto, he had in his younger Years got together the Transcripts of the Foundation Charters of divers Monasteries in *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, (himself being a *Norfolk* Man) much importuning Mr. *Dugdale* to join with Mr. *Dodsworth* in that commendable Work, which by the Reason of his Youth and Inclination to prosecute those Studies, might in Time be brought to some Perfection.

Unto

Unto which Proposal Mr. *Dugdale* readily assented, and within few Days after, casually meeting with Mr. *Dodsworth*, at Mr. *Samuel Roper's* Chamber in *Lincoln's-Inn*, and communicating of what they were in Hand with, as to their farther Progress in those Studies, readily engaged themselves to each other, to endeavour the gaining of what Transcripts they could obtain from any Ancient Leiger-Books, Publick Records, Original Charters, or other Manuscripts of Note, in order thereto; but still with this Reservation, that Mr. *Dugdale* should not neglect his Collections touching *The Antiquities of Warwickshire*, wherein he had made a considerable Progress.

Being thus in *London*, and desirous to gain Acquaintance with all Persons there, of Note, who stood affected to Antiquities, Mr. *Roper* brought him to Mr. *Henry Lillye*, an Arms-Painter in *Little-Britain*, who according to that Measure of Learning he had gained, was not a little vers'd in those Studies, having been employ'd by divers Persons of Honour and Quality in Framing their Pedigrees out of Original Evidences, and other warrantable Authorities.

Hereupon, conversing some time with Mr. *Lillye*, he there accidentally met with one Mr. *Richard Gascoigne*, a *Yorkshire* Gentleman, who also stood much affected to those Studies, especially as to Matters of Pedigree, wherein he had taken some Pains for divers *Northern* Families, who having great Acquaintance with Sir *Christopher Hatton*, of *Kirby*, in the County of *Northampton*, Knight of the *Bath*, (afterwards created Lord *Hatton*) a Person highly affected to those Studies, and who had not spared for Cost in gaining sundry Transcripts from Publick Records, Leiger-Books, Ancient Charters, and many Choice MSS. brought Mr. *Dugdale* to that most worthy Person, by whom he was made Welcome, with all Expressions of Kindness, and Readiness to further him in those his Labours.

In order thereunto, Sir *Christopher* made him soon acquainted with Sir *Thomas Fanshaw*, (his near Kinsman) at that time the King's Remembrancer in the *Exchequer*, (afterward Lord Viscount *Fanshaw*) by Means of which great Office he had the Custody of divers Leiger-Books, and other Manuscripts of great Antiquity, especially that notable Record, call'd the *Red Book*; as also, *Testa de Nevill*, *Kirby's Quest*, *Nomina Villarum*, and others; to all which, by his Favour, he had free Access; nor was he less careful to obtain the like Access for him to the Records in the *Tower of London*, thro' his Interest with old Mr. *Collet*, the Chief Clerk, at that time there under Sir *John Burroughs*, whom he amply rewarded with sundry Gratuities, for his Kindness and Pains

Pains in furthering Mr. *Dugdale*, as to his Collections from those Rarities there reposed.

During his Stay also at *London*, at that time, he was by the said Mr. *Samuel Roper* brought into the Acquaintance of Sir *Thomas Cotton* Baronet, Son to the most worthy Sir *Robert Cotton*, Founder of that incomparable Library in his House at *Westminster*, of most Rare and Choice Manuscripts, whereby he had also Access thereto, and made such Collections as were of singular Use to him in several Volumes, which have since been made Publick by the Press.

By the said Mr. *Roper*, he was also introduc'd into the Acquaintance of Mr. *Scipio Squire*, then one of the Vice-Chamberlains of the *Exchequer*, through whose Kindness and Favour he had Access to that Venerable Record, call'd *Doomsday-Book*, as also to the *Fines, Plea-Rolls*, and sundry other Things of Antiquity remaining in the Treasury.

Nor was Sir *Christopher Hatton* less zealous in giving him all possible Encouragement in these his Studies: For having seconded Sir *Henry Spelman*, in recommending him to the Earl of *Arundel*, the said Earl sent for him in *September* following, (*Anno 1638.*) and obtained the King's Warrant to create him a Purservant at Arms Extraordinary, by the Name of *Blanch-Lyon*, and thereupon so created him at the King's Royal Palace of *Richmond*, in *Surrey*, upon the 24th of that Instant *September*. Afterwards, upon the Removal of Mr. *Edward Walker*, *Rouge-Croix-Purservant*, to the Office of *Chester Herald*, his Lordship obtain'd his said Majesty's Letters-Patents for Creating him *Rouge-Croix-Purservant* in Ordinary, bearing Date 18th of *March*, 1639.

By which Means, having a Lodging in the *Heralds-Office*, as also some Benefit by Funerals, and otherwise, with the yearly Salary of 20 *l.* out of the King's *Exchequer*, for his Support, he thenceforth spent the greatest Part of his Time in *London*, in order to the augmenting his Collections out of those Records in the *Tower*, and other Places, untill by the Influence of a predominant Party in that Parliament, begun at *Westminster* the third of *November*, *Anno 1640*, which being tainted with Puritanical and Antimonarchical Principles, took away the Life of the most Prudent and Loyal Earl of *Strafford*, Lord-Lieutenant of *Ireland*, and imprison'd the most Reverend Archbishop of *Canterbury*, notwithstanding all specious Pretences of Loyalty to the King, Maintenance of Religion by Law Established, and Privileges of Parliament, he was forced from thence: By their Beginnings, it was plainly discern'd by the most Judicious Men, what afterwards was accomplish'd by the Grand Contrivers in that unhappy Convention, that is to say, the utter Subversion of the

the Religion by Law Establish'd, and Extirpation of Monarchic Government, whereby no other could be expected than the Profanation of all Places of God's Publick Worship, Destruction of Monuments in Churches, and Defacing whatsoever was Beautiful and Ornamental therein.

The said Mr. *Dugdale* therefore receiving Encouragement from Sir *Christopher Hatton* before-mention'd, then a Member of the House of Commons, (who timely foresaw the near approaching Storm) in Summer, *Anno 1641*, having with him one Mr. *William Sedgwick*, (a skilful Arms-Painter) repair'd first to the Cathedral of *S. Paul* in *London*, and next to the *Abbey Church* at *Westminster*, and there made exact Draughts of all the Monuments in each of them, Copying the Epitaphs according to the very Letter; as also all Arms in the Windows, or Cut in Stone; and having so done, rode to *Peterborough* in *Northampton-shire*, *Ely*, *Norwich*, *Lincoln*, *Newark upon Trent*, *Beverley*, *Southwell*, *Kingston upon Hull*, *York*, *Selby*, *Chester*, *Litchfield*, *Tamworth*, *Warwick*, and did the like in all those Cathedral, Collegiate, Conventual, and divers other Parochial Churches, wherein any Tombs or Monuments were to be found, to the end that the Memory of them, in case of that Destruction, then imminent, might be preserv'd for future and better Times; which Draughts are in the Custody of the now Lord *Hatton*, being trick'd by the said Mr. *Sedgwick*, then Servant to the said Sir *Christopher Hatton*.

And as it was feared, so it soon fell out; all Things, through the Influence of the predominant Party in the Parliament, tending every Day more and more that Way, insomuch that in *March* following, the King himself, his Queen, and Royal Issue, forc'd by Tumults, countenanc'd by those great Masters of Mischief, were constrain'd to betake themselves for Safety to other Places; that is to say, the King, Prince, and Duke of *York*, into the City of *York*, the 9th of *March 1641*, and the Queen into *France*.

His Majesty being therefore necessitated thus to continue in those Northern Parts, where many of the Nobility attended him; having also, for his better Security, a special Guard of the most Loyal Gentlemen of that County, by Warrant under his Royal Signet *Manual*, bearing Date the first of *June, Anno 1642*, commanded the said Mr. *Dugdale* forthwith to repair thither to him, according to the Duty of his Place; who thereupon did so, and continued there till about the midst of *July*, that he receiv'd his Majesty's Command to wait upon the Earl of *Northampton*, Lord-Lieutenant of the County of *Warwick*, into that County where the Earl was, by Vertue of his Majesty's

Special Commission, under the Great Seal of *England*, to array and arm all Persons able, and of sufficient Strength, for Preservation of the Peace in this Realm.

In Obedience whereunto he attended the said Earl to the Borough of *Warwick*, and divers other Places in that County, where many of the Train'd-Bands, and other Loyal People, came to his Lordship with Horses and Arms accordingly : But the predominant Party, which then sat at *Westminster*, machinating the Ruin of Monarchy, and advancing themselves into all Places of Power and Profit, most falsely suggesting to the People, That his Majesty had a Design to subvert the Religion by Law Establish'd, and govern'd by an Arbitrary Power, rais'd great Forces throughout all Parts of the Realm, under Colour of Defending the same, making Garrisons in sundry Places of Strength ; and amongst others, sent many Soldiers with Arms and Ammunition into the Castles of *Banbury* in *Oxford-shire*, and *Warwick*, commanded chiefly by *Robert Lord Brooke*, one of their then greatest Confidants, to the no little Affrightment of most People in those Parts.

The Earl of *Northampton* therefore discerning in what Danger the County then was, and advertizing his Majesty thereof, procured his Special Warrant, bearing Date at *York*, the 4th of *August* 1642, directed to the said Mr. *Dugdale*, requiring him forthwith, according to the Duty of his Place, to repair to those Castles of *Banbury* and *Warwick*, and to command the said Lord *Brooke*, and his Adherents, to lay down all their Forces, as well Horse as Foot, and to deliver up all their Arms and Ammunition to the Commissioners of *Array*, and such others as by his Majesty were then authoriz'd for that Purpose ; as also to dispose themselves, and to return to their respective Homes ; and in case of Refusal, to proclaim them Traitors against the King, his Crown and Dignity.

All which being performed by the said Mr. *Dugdale* in his Coat of Arms, and Trumpets sounding before him, the Castle of *Banbury*, with all the Arms and Ammunition therein, was deliver'd up accordingly ; but the Castle of *Warwick* being a Fort of far more Strength, and mann'd by a greater Number of Soldiers, under the Command of Sir *Edward Peto* of *Chesterton*, in that County, Knight, most rebelliously contemn'd that Summons ; Sir *Edward Peto* alledging, That he was entrusted with it by the Parliament, and would defend it accordingly. Whereupon he, and all his Adherents there, were proclaim'd Traitors at the Castle Gates, by the said Mr. *William Dugdale*, in pursuance of his said Majesty's Warrant.

That

That those Rebels were by this Time grown thus Obstinate, it was no Wonder, having captivated the People with most bold and false Suggestions of his Majesty's Purpose to enslave them by an Arbitrary Power, pretending what Glorious Assertors they would be of their Liberties; so that in every Part of the Realm they gain'd great Numbers of People, and raised a powerful Army under the Command of *Robert*, then Earl of *Essex*, which being discerned by the King, he forthwith erected his Royal Standard at *Nottingham* upon the 12th of *August*, whereunto very many worthy Men most Loyally resorted.

Soon after which, divers arm'd Forces rebelliously possessing themselves of several other strong Castles and Towns in other Parts of the Realm, amongst which, the City of *Coventry* was one of the First, (thro' the Aid of many Sectaries and Schismatics) which flock'd in unto them with Arms and Ammunition, especially from that populous Town of *Birmingham*, relying much upon the Security of that Place, by Reason of the Strength of its Walls) his Majesty upon Advertisement thereof, march'd up from *York* with some Troops of Horse, commanded by the Lord *Byron*, and coming to *Stonley-House*, (about Four Miles distant from *Coventry*) by his Special Warrant, bearing Date the 20th of *August*, commanded the said Mr. *Dugdale* to summon that City, and to require all such Persons as were there in Arms to deliver to such Persons as his Majesty did then authorize to receive them, and to depart peaceably to their own Homes; but in case of Refusal to proclaim them Traitors against his said Majesty, his Crown and Dignity. All which, upon their obstinate Refusal to give Obedience thereunto, was accordingly perform'd by the said Mr. *Dugdale*.

During the King's Stay at *Stonley*, finding the City of *Coventry* thus Rebellious, and *Warwick* Castle garrison'd by the Lord *Brooke*, (as hath been observed) his Majesty, upon his Return to *Nottingham*, plac'd Two Companies of Foot, and One of Dragoons, in his Castle of *Kenilworth*, (the strongest Fort in all the *Midland* Parts) situate betwixt *Coventry* and *Warwick*: But within few Days after, having Intelligence that the Power of the Rebels in that County increased, and fearing that those Soldiers, so put into *Kenilworth* Castle, might be distressed by a Siege, he sent Two Troops of Horse, and One of Dragoons, to fetch off those Men, with their Arms and Ammunition; and because he knew that the said Mr. *Dugdale* was well acquainted with the Ways in that County, appointed him to accompany Sir *Richard Willis*, who commanded that Party, as his Guide, purposing to bring them off as privately as might be. To which End they marching from *Mount-Sorell* in *Leicester-shire*,
on

on *Sunday* Morning, came about Ten of the Clock at Night to *Kenilworth*, where, though they made such Haste in getting Carriages for their Ammunition, that they march'd out of that Castle by Seven of the Clock next Morning, nevertheless, by Intelligence given to the Rebels in *Coventry*, so great a Number of those with Horse and Foot pursu'd them, as that they were constrain'd to make a Stop in *Curdworth-field*, (Two Miles Northward from *Coles-hill*) and to encounter them; where they charged those Rebels, (tho' Five to One in Number) so stoutly, that they put them to the Rout, and took divers of them Prisoners, which they brought that Night to *Tamworth*, and the next Day to *Tutbury* Castle; the said Mr. *Dugdale* hastening immediately to *Nottingham* to acquaint the King therewith.

These Soldiers being thus got safe to *Tutbury*, join'd with those Forces, which (his Majesty having rais'd at *Nottingham*) were on their March towards *Shrewsbury*, (*viz.* on the 12th of *September*) unto which Place the said Mr. *Dugdale* gave Attendance on his Majesty; and thence, after the compleating of his Army there, to the Battle of *Kineton*, (commonly call'd *Edge-Hill* Battle,) which happened on the 23d of *October*, and so to *Oxford*; thence also to *Reading* and *Brentford*, his Majesty then purposing for *London*; but finding the Power of the Rebels so much increased by the Citizens Confluence to them from that populous Place, after some Skirmishes near *Brentford*, (where the King took many Prisoners) he returned to *Oxford*, and there fixed his chief Residence, fortifying it with Out-works, for the better Security thereof.

Oxford therefore being thus made the chief Garrison, where his Majesty's Great Officers, *viz.* Lord-Keeper, Lord-Treasurer, &c. and Council of State, kept their Residence, the said Mr. *Dugdale* attending his Majesty's Service there, was (with divers others of the King's Servants) admitted to the Degree of Master of Arts; and having taken Notice of the most remarkable Passages in *Kineton* Battle, (on which he was a Spectator) to the End that the Relation of all Particulars relating thereto might be the better understood) accompanied with some Gentlemen of Note, and a skilful Surveyor, he exactly survey'd, noting where each Army was drawn up, how and where the Cannon on each Part were placed, as also the particular Graves wherein all the Slain were buried; observing from the Relation of the Neighbouring Inhabitants, the certain Number of Bodies which lay interr'd in every Grave, which in the Whole did not amount to full One Thousand, tho' the general Report of the Vulgar made them no less than Five Thousand.

Whence

Whence returning to *Oxford*, and there, by his Majesty's Command, continuing untill the Surrender of that Garrison to the Rebels the 26th of *June* 1646, (which wanted not four Months of four Years) his Estate in the Country being sequestred by the Rebels all that Time, he there perform'd such Service in attending the Funerals of sundry Noble Persons, and others of great Quality, (some of which were slain in those Wars) as belong'd to the Duty of his Office; and upon the Death of Sir *John Borrough* Knight, then *Gar*ter Principal King of Arms, who departed this Life there upon the 21st of *October* 1643, Sir *Henry St. George* Knight, then *Norroy* King of Arms, being advanc'd to the Office of *Gar*ter, and *Edward Walker* Esq; then *Chester* Herald, made *Norroy*, the said Mr. *Dugdale* was, by Letters Patents bearing Date at *Oxford* aforesaid, the 16th of *April*, anno 1644, (20 *Car. I.*) created *Chester* Herald.

Continuing thus in *Oxford*, he thence took a Journey to *Worcester* in anno 1644, within which Diocese the *Southern* Part of the County of *Warwick* lieth, where having Perusal of the Registers of the Bishop, as also of the Dean and Chapter, he thence extracted the like Materials, in order to his Historical Work of *Warwick-shire*, (afterwards made Publick by the Press) as he had done at *Litchfield*, within which Diocese the rest of the said County is, as by his Quotations in that Volume are to be seen.

And having sufficient Leisure, during that long Time he continued in *Oxford*, applied himself to the Search of such Antiquities as were to be found in the Famous *Bodleian* Library, as also in the Libraries of such Colleges, and other Hands, as he thought might any Way conduce towards the Furtherance of that Work of the Monastery Foundations, design'd by Mr. *Roger Dodsworth*, and himself; as also of whatsoever might relate to Matter of History, touching the Ancient Nobility of this Realm; in which he found very much for that Purpose, whereof he made great Use in those Volumes of *The Barenage of England*, since by him publish'd.

But the Rebels at length prevailing through the Aid of the *Scots*, (who made a second Invasion hither with a mighty Army) whereupon the Garrison of *Oxford* was deliver'd up unto them upon Articles in *June* 1646, the said Mr. *Dugdale* having the Benefit of those Articles, repair'd shortly after to *London*, and made his Composition at *Goldsmiths-Hall*, for the Sum of 168 l. After which, having formerly proceeded very far in gathering Materials towards his designed Work of *The Antiquities of Warwick-shire*, he went again to *London*, and perfected his Col-
d lection

lection from the Publick Records of the *Tower*, wherein he had long before made a large Progress; where hap'ning to meet with Mr. *Dodsworth*, and acquainting him how he had bestowed his Time in *Oxford*, and elsewhere, in gaining Materials in order to that Work of Monasteries, Mr. *Dodsworth* imparting the like to him, he found that Mr. *Dodsworth* had transcribed divers Foundation Charters, and other Grants of Consequence, relating chiefly to the *Northern Monasteries*, which he took from the very Originals then remaining in sundry large Chests deposited in *St. Mary's-Tower* at *York*.

After which, waiting on the Lady *Hatton* to *Calais*, in *May* 1648, there to meet with the Lord *Hatton* (her Husband) from *Paris*, he went back with that Lord thither, and making Stay there near three Months, through the Favour of Mr. *Francis du Chesne*, (Son to the Learned *Andrew du Chesne* deceased) the said Mr. *Dugdale* had a View of divers Excellent Collections, taken by the said *Andrew*, relating to sundry Monasteries in *France* and *Normandy*, and other Parts of that Realm: Amongst which finding many Things of Note, touching those Religious Houses in *England*, call'd *Priories-Aliens*, (which were Cells to certain great Abbies in those Foreign Parts) he took Copies of them, of which he made good Use in those Volumes, call'd the *Monasticon Anglicanum*, afterward published; and then returned into *England*, having Letters of safe Conduct under the Sign Manual, and Signet of the Queen of *England*, (*Henrietta-Maria*) bearing Date at *St. Germain's en Laye*, upon the 3d of *August*.

This so fair a Collection, got together by Mr. *Dodsworth*, considering how much Mr. *Dugdale* had gathered out of sundry Leiger-Books, and other Authentick MSS. at *Oxford*, encouraging them to perfect the Work, they then resolv'd to go to the Records in the *Tower* of *London*, from which making a thorough Search, they took Copies of all they had deemed most Material for the same. And having so done, Sir *Thomas Cotton* (through the Interest which Mr. *Dugdale* had with him) gave them free Access to his incomparable Library, in his House at *Westminster*, where a Multitude of Leiger-Books being obtained through the Care and Cost of the Famous Sir *Robert Cotton*, (his Father) were then preserved.

This being accomplished, and finding there many Papers of State made up in large Bundles, which were Original Letters, and Choice Memorials obtain'd by the said Sir *Robert Cotton* from sundry Hands, some the Transactions betwixt Cardinal *Wolfey*, *Cromwell*, (afterwards Earl of *Essex*) Secretary *Paget*,
Cecill,

Cecill, Lord *Burleigh*, Secretary *Walsingham*, and others, relating as well to Foreign as Domestick Affairs, as also the Letters and Papers of *Mary* Queen of *Scotland*, *John* Duke of *Norfolk*, and several Eminent Persons in those Times, the said Mr. *Dugdale* sorted them all, both as to Time and otherwise, and caused them to be bound up with Clasps, with the Arms of Sir *Thomas Cotton* on each Side of every Book ; all which amounted to about four-score Volumes, by which Means they are now made useful to all Lovers of Historical Learning.

The Collections for the Two Volumes of *Monasticon* being thus compleated, and the Publishing of them by the Press much desired, an Offer was made to several Booksellers of the Copy, on such indifferent Terms as might have defray'd the Charge of those Transcripts, so made from Records and otherwise, as hath been observed : But the Booksellers declining to adventure thereon, the said Mr. *Dodsworth* and Mr. *Dugdale* joyning together, hired large Sums of Money to do it themselves ; the Care and Oversight of which Work, as to the Printing Part, lay totally on Mr. *Dugdale*, by that Reason Mr. *Dodsworth* departed this Life in *Lancashire*, about the middle of *August*, anno 1654, before the tenth Part of the first Volume was dispatch'd at the Press.

Here it will not (I presume) be amiss to take Notice, that whereas since his Majesty's happy Restauration, some Persons of Note, who were in great Place and Power in the Time of the late Usurpation, and as yet are no small Countenancers of those Separatists, which are again busily endeavouring the Ruin of Monarchy, to blast and vilify this Work of the *Monasticons*, have maliciously given out, that the Design of making it Publick by the Press, was purposely to discover the Lands sometime belonging to the Religious Houses in this Realm, to the Intent that upon Restoring the *Romish* Religion, which they would have it believed is much feigned, they might return to their former superstitious Uses. I shall there fore here make a brief Digression, clearly to manifest the Falseness and Absurdity of that Suggestion, by Three irrefragable Instances.

The first is, that a chief Promoter of the Work was the late Lord *Fairfax*, the Parliament's General, in their bloody Wars against the King, (whom none of that Party did ever suspect to be *Popishly* affected) allowing Mr. *Roger Dodsworth* 40 l. per Annum, during his Life, for his Support therein, as is very well known ; and that Mr. *John Rushworth*, (then his Secretary) through the Influence he at that Time had upon those who kept the Records in the *Tower* of *London*, procured
for

for the said Mr. *Dodsworth* and Mr. *Dugdale* free Access unto them, with Liberty to make Transcripts of whatsoever did relate to this Collection, without Payment of any Fees.

Next, that the Substance of these Collections, is the Foundation of *Charters* of what the *Monasteries* had upon their first Erection, the Donation *Charters* in After-times being purposely omitted, which are so Numerous, that Twenty such Volumes would not contain them. Lastly, that had those Persons, who seem to fear the Restoring of the *Romish* Religion, (and consequently a Return of those Monastery Lands to the Support of such Votaries, who may betake themselves to a Monastick Life) a real Sense thereof, the proper Course to prevent a Discovery of them, would be to destroy all such Publick Records and Memorials as set them forth at Large, such is that *General Survey* in 26 *Hen. VIII.* in the *First-Fruits Office*. So likewise those other Surveys, which upon the *Act of Dissolution* in 31 *Hen. VIII.* were brought into the *Augmentation Court*; as also all the Enrolments of those Grants as have since been made from the Crown for passing them to private Hands. But I return.

Which first Volume being finished and made Publick in anno 1655, a Stop was for some Years made of Printing the other, untill the greatest Part of that was sold off, whereby Money might be had to proceed therewith. Mr. *Dugdale* therefore having with no small Pains and Charge compleated his Collections, in order to his designed Historical Work, touching *The Antiquities of Warwick-shire*, was at the whole Charge of Printing and Paper for Publishing thereof; and Lying in London, in order to the Correcting the Press himself, for near one Year and a half, (the ordinary Correctors being not skill'd in the Pedigrees) at length, *scil.* in anno 1656, he exposed it to Sale.

In which Time of his Residence in London, meeting casually with Mr. *John Reading*, a *Nottingham-shire* Gentleman, who having formerly been Clerk of the *Nisi-Prius*, for the *Midland Circuit*, (and with whom before the Rebellion he had been acquainted) he Friendly invited Mr. *Dugdale* to his House at *Scrivener's-Hall*, (near *Silver-street*) with Promise to shew him some Old Manuscript Books, Original Charters, and other Ancient Writings, who coming thither accordingly, he brought forth Five Ancient Manuscript Books in *Folio*, which were Leiger-Books of the Lands anciently given to the Cathedral of *S. Paul* in London, and freely lent them to him untill the next ensuing *Michaelmas* Term, then intimating that he should have the Use of many more upon his next Return to London.

But

But in *Michaelmas* Term, when Mr. *Dugdale* came to restore those Books so lent, he found that Mr. *Reading* was dead, and had constituted one Mr. *Williams*, (a Barrister at Law of the *Temple*) his Executor. Addressing himself therefore to the said Mr. *Williams*, and desiring a Sight of the rest, he very civilly brought him to *Scriveners-Hall*, and there shewing him many other Old Manuscript Books, Original Charters, and very Ancient Writings in Bags and Hampers, all relating to that great Cathedral, he freely lent them to him, to carry to his own Lodging, they amounting to no less than Ten Porters Burdens. Having them therefore thus in his private Custody, and bestowing Pains to sort them into Order, he made Extracts from them, of what he found Historical in Reference to that Church.

And to the End the Memory of those Noble and Ancient Monuments might be preserved, (which were afterwards destroy'd, the Church being made an Horse-Garrison by the late Rebellious Usurpers) did by the Help and Favour of sundry worthy Persons, who voluntarily offer'd to be at the Charge of those Plates, in which the Representations of them were cut in Brass, as also the lively Prospects of the whole Fabrick, (Inside and Outside) accomplish the same; and having succinctly framed an Historical Narrative of the Foundation and Endowment thereof, likewise of all the Chantries, and what else was most Memorable therein, or relating thereto, made it Publick by the Press in *Anno* 1658.

But as the darkeſt Night hath its Morning, so it did please Almighty God at last to put an End to the Tyranny of those late Grand Usurpers, by the miraculous Restauration of our present Sovereign King *Charles* the Second, in the Year 1660, which was about Twelve Years after the most Execrable Murder of his Royal-Father of Blessed Memory.

So soon therefore as those who were of greatest Trust with our present Sovereign, then beyond Sea, did, by their Intelligence from hence, discern in what Distraction those Usurpers then were, and how that all People were weary of their Oppressions, so that the Time of his most happy Return drew nigh, to prevent the Importunity of others, who aim'd at the Office of *Norroy* King of Arms, which was then void by the Removal of Sir *Edward Walker* unto the Office of Garter, Sir *Edward Hyde* Knight, then Lord-Chancellor, (afterwards Earl of *Clarendon*) having seen the Book of *Warwick-shire Antiquities*, and the First Volume of *The Monasticon Anglicanum*, whilst he was with the King in Foreign Parts, moving his Majesty on Behalf of the said Mr. *Dugdale* for that Place and

Sir Wm. Dugdale was one of those, who by order of King and Council after the Restoration, were deputed to view & take out of Mr. Synners Study all the Books & Papers formerly belonging to Archbp. Laud. See the Preface to the Hist. of the Troubles of Archbp. Laud pubd by W. Hen. Wharton...

Office of *Norroy*, readily obtain'd it, with a Special Warrant under the Royal Signet, to prepare a Patent under the Great Seal for the same; which passed accordingly, bearing Date (after his said Majesty's happy Return) upon the 18th Day of *June*, in the Twelfth Year of his Reign, (*Anno, scil. 1660*) the Second Volume of the *Monasticon* being then in the Press, and published in the next Year following, *viz. Anno 1661*.

Soon after which, *scil. in Anno 1662*, came out of the Press his Historical Work of *Imbanking and Draining the Fenns and Marshes of this Kingdom*, (adorned with sundry exact Maps of the Parts and Places so drained) deduced from Publick Records, and Ancient Manuscripts, at the Instance of the Lord Gorges, Sir John Marsham Baronet, and others who were Adventurers in that costly and laudable Work, for Draining the great Level, which extends itself into a considerable Part of the Counties of *Cambridge, Huntington, Northampton, Norfolk and Suffolk*.

After which, having in his many Years Labour in Search of Records for those his Works already publish'd, taken Notes of the Lord Chancellors of *England*, Lord Treasurers, Masters of the *Rolls*, Judges of all the Courts in *Westminster-Hall*, Kings Attorneys and Sollicitors, and Serjeants at Law, likewise of the Antiquities of our Laws, Courts of Justice, as also of the Inns of Court and Chancery for Students in that Excellent Profession, he compil'd that Historical Work, intituled, *Origines Juridicales*, (adorned with exact Cuts in Copper-Plates of the Arms in the Windows of all the Inns of Court, and Serjeants Inns) which was made Publick by the Press in *Anno 1666*.

And having been much importun'd by the late Archbishop of *Canterbury*, (*Dr. Sheldon*) and the then Lord Chancellor, (*Earl of Clarendon*) to perfect that Collection, begun by the Learned Sir *Henry Spelman* Knight, of his intended Second Volume of *The Provincial Councils here in England*, making diligent Search for such Materials as might be found in the Famous *Cottonian* Library, or otherwise, did make Transcripts thereof, and fitted them for the Press, the whole Volume amounting to full Two Hundred Sheets in *Folio*; all whereof, except Fifty and Seven, were totally of his the said Mr. *Dugdale's* Collection.

So likewise for the whole Glossary of that Learned Knight, whereof the Manuscript Copy (written by Sir *Henry's* own Hand) was not at all ordered for the Press, much of it being loosely written, and with Observations, and with sundry Bills of Paper pinn'd thereto, which he took Pains to dispose of
into

into proper Order, transcribing many of those loose Papers, marking what was proper to difference the Character, and so brought it to the Press: Both which Works were also published in the same Year 1666, without any Alteration from Sir *Henry's* Copy, as by some hath been ignorantly surmised.

Having likewise in this Course of his Collections made at *Oxford*, in the Time of the Rebellion, extracted from sundry Manuscripts, divers Notes relating to the Ancient Nobility of this Realm; and not being ignorant that those Volumes of the *Monasticon* would yield a multitude of good Materials, in order to an Historical Work of the *Baronage*, he thought fit to go again to the *Tower*, *Exchequer*, and Office of *Rolls* in *Chancery-Lane*, as also the Archbishop's Principal Register, and Registers of the *Prerogative-Court* of *Canterbury*, for Wills and Testaments, Dispensations for Marriages, &c. whence, and from many Choice Manuscripts in private Hands, monumental Inscriptions, and other Authorities, (which, after a great Part of Thirty Years Labour he had been gathering) at length he compiled that Large Work in Two Volumes *Folio*, intituled, *The Baronage of England*.

In making of which Collections he omitted Nothing of Consequence which related to the Foundation and Endowment of the Cathedral and Collegiate Churches of *England* and *Wales*, consisting of Secular Canons, nor what he could else observe concerning the Monasteries, to the end that they might be made use of as Additaments to those Volumes. And in the Year 1673, published all those Additaments, together with what he had so collected for those Cathedrals, and Collegiate Churches before specified: But those Volumes of the *Baronage* hanging long at the Press, came not out till the Years 1675 and 1676.

Towards the End of which last mentioned Year, (*scil.* 1676) 20th February, Sir *Edward Walker*, Garter Principal King of Arms departed this Life, the said Mr. *Dugdale* being then at his House in *Warwick-shire*, whereupon much Dispute grew betwixt the Right Honourable *Henry*, then Earl of *Norwich*, (afterwards Duke of *Norfolk*) as Earl-Marshal of *England*, and the King, touching the Nomination of the Person unto whom his Majesty should, by his Letters-Patents, grant that Office; the Chancellor of the *Garter*, on the King's behalf, strenuously insisting upon his Majesty's Right to nominate, by Reason that the said Office of *Garter* was an Employment chiefly relating to that Honourable Order, for attending at all Installations, and Festivals, and performing other Services unto the Sovereign, and Knights Companions thereof.

The

The Earl on his Part, as Earl-Marshal, and Chief Superintendant of the Office, and Office of Arms, alledging the Usage of his Predecessors in that Honourable Office of Earl-Marshal, to recommend and nominate to the King, upon the Death or Vacancy of any King of Arms, Herald or Purservant, such Person and Persons to supply the Place as he should think most fit for that Service.

In which Contest, one Sir *William Howard* Knight, (a Person very well qualified with Learning in all Points of Honour and Arms) having obtained the Favour of divers Noblemen to move the King on his behalf, his Majesty inclined much to him; and the Earl of *Norwich* (on the other Part) accounting it a Derogation to his Office of Earl-Marshal to be refus'd the like Privilege as his Predecessors therein had been permitted to enjoy; for which he produced some late Precedents, but acknowledging that he had nothing to do as to any Superintendency over him, as an Officer of the *Garter*; nevertheless, that as *Garter* is Principal King of Arms, he is subordinate to his Authority: The King at length asking him whom he had a Desire to recommend? He presently nam'd Mr. *Dugdale*, whereupon his Majesty immediately replied, *Nay, then I am content.*

Whereupon the Earl-Marshal caus'd his Secretary to advertise Mr. *Dugdale* thereof by the Post that Night, (he being then in *Warwick-shire*) and earnestly to press his speedy coming up to *London*.

Which News not a little surprizing him, being so far from any Thoughts thereof, that upon some Letters from certain Honourable Persons, upon the Death of Sir *Edward Walker*, earnestly importuning his speedy Repair to *London*, in order to his obtaining that Office, (which, as he was the next King of Arms, to whom it properly belonged, and the most Ancient Officer in the College of Arms, then living, by above Twenty Years than any other, none could pretend to so fair a Claim) he excused himself in Respect of his Age.

But after serious Consideration what to resolve on therein, having a far greater Desire to wave it than otherwise, he grew doubtful whether it might not be ill taken by the King, that his Majesty so freely assenting to the Earl-Marshal's Recommendation of him, he should refuse what was thus intended him as a Favour: And fearing also the Earl-Marshal's Displeasure, in case he should not comply with him therein; at length concluding with himself, that it was by God Almighty's Disposal thus cast upon him, (whose Great and Wonderful Providence extendeth to the very least of all Humane Actions) he resolved to accept it, and within few Days after rode up to
London

London accordingly, being there welcomed by the Earl-Marshal with very Noble Expressions for thus complying with him therein.

Whereupon he passed his Patent under the Great Seal for that Office of *Gar*ter, upon the 26th of *April*, anno 1677, and afterwards, *scilicet*, on *Thursday*, being the 24th of *May* (*Ascension-Day*) was solemnly created into that Office at the College of Arms by the Earl of *Peterborough*, who then exercised the Office of Earl-Marshal as Deputy to the Earl of *Norwich*, by Vertue of his Majesty's immediate Warrant for that Purpose, and the Day following, (*viz.* *Friday* the 25th of *May*) being brought before the King in the Old Bed-Chamber at *White-Hall* by the said Earl-Marshal, received the Honour of Knighthood, (much against his Will by Reason of his small Estate) at which Time his Majesty put the Badge of the Order, hung in a Chain of Gold, (usually worn by *Gar*ter King of Arms) about his Neck.

After which, upon the first Day of *June* next ensuing, in a Solemn Chapter held by the Sovereign, and divers Knights-Companions, in the *Red-Room* at *White-Hall*, he took his Oath as *Gar*ter, kneeling by the King, which was administered to him by *Seth*, Bishop of *Salisbury*, as Chancellor of that most Noble Order.

As to the Exercise of his Office of *Norroy*, when he was Provincial King of Arms for the Northern Parts of this Realm, the Books of his Visitations of the several Counties of *Derby*, *Nottingham*, *Stafford*, *Chester*, *Lancaster*, *York-shire*, Bishoprick of *Durham*, *Northumberland*, *Cumberland*, *Westmorland*, under his Charge, remaining in the Office of Arms, will sufficiently manifest his Care and Diligence therein, by taking exact Notice of all Collaterals, *viz.* Uncles, Aunts, Brothers and Sisters, in the Descents by him entred.

Likewise in publicly disclaiming such as took upon them the Titles of Esquires or Gentlemen, without just Right, and faithfully registering the Arms of all such as could manifest any justifiable Right thereto.

Also in defacing such Tablets of Arms as he found in any Churches, or other publick Places, as were fictitious; and pulling down several Atchievements irregularly, and against the Law of Arms hung up in any Churches or Chappels within the Precincts of his Province; the Particulars whereof are fully express'd in that large Book in the Office of Arms, covered with *Russet-Leather*, call'd *The Earl-Marshal's Book*, which containeth sundry Orders of the Earl-Marshal of *England*, and Lord Commissioners for the Exercise of that Office, with other Memorials of Note.

And farther, to vindicate the just Rights of his said Office, commenc'd a Suit at the Common Law against one *Randal Holme*, a Painter in the City of *Chester*, who had boldly taken upon him to invade his Office of *Norroy*, by preparing Atchievements for the Funeral of *Sir Ralph Ashton* of *Middleton*, in the County of *Lancaster*, Knight, and given Direction for a Funeral Proceeding at the Solemnity thereof; whereupon he had a Verdict against him the said *Holme*, at the General Assizes held at *Stafford* in *March*, anno 1667, recovering good Damages, and Costs of Suit.

Divers Atchievements also set up in sundry Churches within his said Province of *Norroy*, contrary to the Laws of Arms, by the said *Holme* the Painter, he pulled down and defaced, viz. in the City of *Chester*, at *Budworth*, *Nether-Pever*, *Hooton* in *Wirrall*, (all in *Cheshire*) *Biddulph* in *Stafford-shire*, as also at *Chirke* in *North-Wales*; and likewise defaced many fictitious Arms which he found engraved on Tomb-stones at *Newcastle upon Tyne*, in *Northumberland*, of all which Particulars Mention is made in the said Register-Book, call'd *The Earl-Marshal's Book*.

The printed Books by him given to the *Herald's-Office*, are these, viz. (1.) *The Antiquities of Warwick-shire illustrated*. (2.) *The Monasticon Anglicanum* in Three Volumes. (3.) *The History of S. Paul's Cathedral*. (4.) *The History of Imbanking and Draining the Fens*. (5.) His Book intituled, *Origines Juridicales*. (6.) His Two Volumes of *The Baronage of England*.

Of *Manuscripts* these, one large Volume of the Arms and Monuments in the Cathedral of *York*, and divers other Churches in that County, lively prick'd with a Pen, (by *Mr. Gregory King*, then his Clerk, since *Rouge Dragon Purservant of Arms*) and the Epitaphs transcribed according to the very Letter of each, all bound in *Russet-Leather*.

Another *Manuscript Book*, containing a Transcript of Three old Visitations, which are not in the *Herald's-Office*, viz. of *Lancashire*, in King *Henry VIII's* Time; *Stafford-shire*, in Queen *Elizabeth's* Time; and *Northumberland*, in the Time of King *James*, bound also in *Russet-Leather*.

Another *Manuscript Book* covered with *Vellum*, and now mark'd L. 12. containing divers Arms in Colours of Foreign Kings and Princes, *British Kings*, Ancient *English Nobility*, with their Crests, Supporters and Badges; as also the Arms of the *Scottish* and *Irish Nobility*, the Arms of the *Herald's-Office*, and of the Three Kings of Arms, Badges of divers Noblemen, with several other Things of Note, and Pedigrees of divers Noble Families.

By the Procurement also of the said *Mr. Dugdale* were those *Manuscript Books*, containing Copies and Extracts from divers
Publick

Publick Records, given to the *Herald's-Office*, by *Tho. Povey Esq;* now one of the *Masters of the Requests*.

So likewise were all those *Manuscript* Books, and Printed Books relating to *History* and *Genealogy*, which were likewise bestowed on the said *Office* by the now Duke of *Norfolk*, in anno 1678.

The said Mr. *Dugdale* was also the chief Promoter of the *Saxon* Dictionary, compiled by Mr. *William Somner*, late of the City of *Canterbury* deceased, and printed at *Oxford* in anno 1659; unto whom, in order to his accomplishing that elaborate Work, he contributed a large Alphabetical Collection of *Saxon* Words made by himself, which Collection is amongst his own *Manuscript* Books; some Acknowledgment whereof Mr. *Somner* hath made under the Word *SIPEROCA*.

After all this it must not be forgotten, that the said Mr. *Dugdale* having taken special Notice of the Rise, Growth, and Fatal Issue of the late Horrid Rebellion, begun by the *Scots* in anno 1639, and afterwards prosecuted by the *English*, through the Influence of a Malevolent Party in the late *Long Parliament* of King *Charles I.* which began at *Westminster* 3d November 1640, of which he did compose a succinct History in *Folio*, extending the same unto the Happy Restauration of our present Sovereign King *Charles II.* anno, *scil.* 1660, which he did never design to be made Publick by the Press whilst he lived, was, at the Importunity of some Honourable Persons, (who thought the Publishing of it sooner very Seasonable) prevailed with to print it at *Oxford* in anno 1681.

Since which, *scil.* in anno 1682, he hath also published a brief Discourse in *Octavo*, entituled, *The Ancient Usage in Bearing of Arms*, printed likewise at *Oxford*; unto which he hath annexed a Catalogue of the *English* Nobility and Bishops; as also of the Baronets from the first Rise of that Dignity, in 9 *Jacobi Regis*, to that present Year.

Besides these already published, he had made ready for the Press, Choice Collections from our Publick Records of all Summons to Parliament of the Nobility, beginning with that in 49 *Hen. III.* and extending to that begun at *Oxford*, 21 *Martii* 1680, and made Publick by the Press in anno 1685.

Also a short Historical Account of such Marks and Ensigns of Honour as are commonly call'd *Arms*, shewing their Original, True Use, and the Ancient Practice in Bearing them. Whereunto are added certain Brief Observations touching the Antiquity of *Heralds*, their Employments, Rights, Privileges and Succession, deduced from sundry Authentick Memorials, and other Authorities.

Besides

Besides his Historical Discourse of the Ancient Family of *Hastings*, Earls of *Huntingdon*, already published in the first Volume of *The Baronage of England*, he composed a far more large History of that Honourable Family, from the Authority of Publick Records, and a Multitude of Charters and Evidences in the Custody of *Theophilus*, now Earl of *Huntingdon*.

The like for the Family of *Maners*, Earl of *Rutland*; as also of the Ancient Lords of the Honour of *Belvoir*, (their principal Seat;) so likewise of the *Vernons*, and other more Ancient Lords of that great Mannor of *Haddon*, in the *Peak of Derby-shire*, the present Inheritance of *John* Earl of *Rutland*; but the Papers are not yet deliver'd to them.

Unto Sixty fair Volumes of Elaborate Collections from Records, by the late Learned and Industrious Antiquary, Sir *Jo. Kniveton*, (now in the Custody of *Christopher*, Lord *Hatton*) he made perfect Indexes, referring the Names of all Persons and Places to the respective Countries; all which are in Number Twenty Six thin *Folio's*, cover'd with Blue Paper, besides those to *Leland's Itinerary* and *Collectanea*.

To the several Volumes of most of our Ancient *English* Historiographers which are publish'd in Print, viz. *Matthew Paris*, *Matthew Westminster*, *Roger Hoveden*, *Henry Huntendon*, *Ethelward*, and *Ingulphus*, together with *Thomas of Walsingham*, he hath made certain Indexes for his own Use.

He also composed divers Genealogic Tables of the Kings and Ancient Nobility of this Realm, extracted from our Old Historiographers, quoting the particular *Folio's* for Proof: The like of the King and Principal Nobility of *Scotland*, all bound up in One Volume of *Russet-Leather*.

The like also of the other Kings of Christendom, and great Families of *Germany*, extracted from their best Historiographers and Genealogists.

His Collections of Materials from the Records in the *Tower of London*, the Rolls of *Chancery-Lane*, the Treasury of the *Exchequer*, the King's Remembrancer's Office, and other Places; as also from Leiger-Books and Ancient Manuscripts in the Famous *Cottonian* and *Bodleian* Libraries; likewise from a Multitude of Original Charters, of which he did make Use in Compiling his Historical Work of *Warwick-shire Antiquities*, and *The Baronage of England*, all gathered and written with his own Hand, and are in Number no less than Twenty Seven Volumes in *Folio*; all which, to be preserved for Posterity, he hath given by his last Will and Testament to the University of *Oxford*, to be kept, as also Sixteen others, (some written also with his own Hand) in a Press made purposely for them in that New Building,
call'd

call'd *Musæum Ashmoleanum*, near to the Famous *Theatre* lately there erected.

At length this most Industrious Person contracting a great Cold at *Blythe-Hall*, died thereof in his Chair, about One of the Clock in the Afternoon of the 10th Day of *February*, (S. *Scholastica's* Day) anno 1685, whereupon his Body being conveyed to the Parochial Church of *Shustoke*, was on the 12th of the same Month deposited in a Stone-Coffin, in a little Vault, which he before had caused to be made under the *North* Side of the Chancel. It was laid near another Stone-Coffin in the said Vault, containing the Remains of his then late Wife, to whom he had been Married almost Fifty Nine Years.

Over the said Vault is a large and strong Tomb of Free Stone, in Form of an Altar, with his Arms, impaling his Wife's, carved on the Side thereof; and above it, in the Wall, is fixed a Tablet of White Marble, bordered with the like Free Stone, well wrought with fair Moldings; on which is the following Inscription, viz.

M. S.

*Willielmi Dugdale Equitis Aurati
Antiquitatum Warwicensis comitatus illustratoris :
Qui, per omnes Curia Heraldicae gradus ascendens;
In principalem regem Armorum Anglicanorum,
Titulo Garter,
Tandem erectus est.
Uxorem Margeriam Job. Huntbach de Seatwall
Com. Staff. filiam
Duxit :
E qua filios plures, ab hac luce in tenera etate sublato,
Johannem vero Superstitem,
Filiaq; diversas
Suscepit.
Diem obiit Decimam Februarij Anno MDCLXXXVI.*

At the *West* End of the before-specified Tomb this Memorial of his Wife's Death is graven.

*Margeria Uxor
Will. Dugdale Equ. Aur.
Obiit 18 Dec. 1681.*





T H E INTRODUCTION.



* Sir Walter Raleigh,
in his *History of the World*,
Lib. II. Cap.
5. § I.

HAT the Event of many Things hath been long foreseen, as well by the Wisdom of Prudent Men, as by the Help of Divine Revelation, is not to be denied; it being no greater Wonder, if we rationally consider it, than are such Floods, which happen at the Spring of the Year, in Vallies adjacent to Mountains, that are covered with Snow in Winter. For it is not ordinarily seen, but that real Causes do produce their proper and natural Effects. Hence was it, that a Learned and Judicious Person, above Threescore Years since, discerning a great Increase and Growth of the Separatists and Sectaries in this Realm, seriously expressed; That all Cost and Care bestow'd and had of the Church, wherein God is to be served and worshipped, was accounted by those People a kind of Popery; so that Time would soon bring it to pass, if it were not resisted, that God would be turned out of Churches into Barns, and from thence again into the Fields, and Mountains, and under Hedges; and the Offices of the Ministry (robb'd of all Dignity and Respect) be as contemptible as those Places: All Order, Discipline, and Church-Government left to Newness of Opinion, and Mens Fancies: Yea, and soon after, as many Kinds of Religion spring up, as there are Parish-Churches within ENGLAND; every contentious and ignorant Person cloathing his Fancy with the Spirit of God, and his Imagination with the Gift of Revelation, &c.*

† Sir Christopher Hatton, Knight of the Bath, afterwards Lord Hatton.

How far forth these prophetick Words of his are now fulfilled, I need not give Instance, nor apply them farther to my Purpose, than freely to acknowledge, that an Eminent and Loyal Member † of the Long-Parliament, call'd by the late King Charles I. of Blessed Memory; observing that all Sorts of Schismatics, under Colour of a purer Reformation, had Countenance from a predominant Party, in that most unhappy Convention: And prudently foreseeing the sad Effects thereof, which by woful Experience were soon after miserably felt,

felt, often and earnestly incited me to a speedy View of what Monuments I could find in the Principal Churches of this Realm ; to the end that by Ink and Paper, the Shadows of them with their Inscriptions might be preserved for Posterity, the Things themselves being so near to Destruction.

But though I then did not conceive it possible, that such Impiety could be harboured in the Breasts of those, who had made such free and open Protestations, for Defence of the Religion here establish'd ; and by their Oaths of Supremacy and Allegiance had solemnly vowed their Fidelity to the KING : Yet, so great a Reverence did I ever bear to such ancient Memorials of the Dead, that, in order to transmit the Figures of them to the View of those, who were never like to see them in Specie ; through the Special Favour of that Worthy Person, in affording me Assistance by a Servant of his, who had a dexterous Hand in taking the Draughts of them with his Pen, and Support to us both in our Travel, whilst we laboured therein ; I neglected no Time, nor spared Pains to take Notice of those which were at that Time in this Cathedral, and of what others then stood undecad'd in several other, as also in sundry other Collegiate Churches of this Kingdom. Which, considering the lamentable Devastation and Spoil that was soon after made of them by those great Pretenders to Godliness, I cannot but attribute it to a Special Providence, that I became Instrumental, in thus transmitting what I then did to the View of succeeding Ages.

Nor do I account it other than the like Providence, that I was the chief Means of Preserving all those Venerable Chartularies, and Records, belonging to this Ancient and Famous Church ; which, upon that sacrilegious and ravenous Seizure of the Deans and Chapters Lands throughout this whole Nation, by that Long Parliament, coming to the Hands of one Mr. John Reading, Chair-man of the Committee for ordering the Possessions thereof, were by him casually communicated to me. Whence, having reduced them out of no little Confusion, and extracted what I have said in my ensuing Discourse of this Cathedral, I kept them in my Hands, during the whole Time of the late Usurpation ; and soon after his late Majesty was most happily restored, did faithfully deliver them unto the then worthy Dean, Dr. Barwick ; by whom being carefully laid up, they are still preserved for the Benefit of After-Ages.

Having therefore thus seasonably taken View of the Monuments therein, and framed the Historical Part, relating to its Foundation,
and

and Endowment with Lands and Revenues; being frequently moved to communicate it to the World, and therein assisted by divers Worthy Persons, not a little affected to the Honour of this Nation; I caused the ensuing Sculptures of the Tombs and Monuments, (which, in short time after, were barbarously destroy'd) and also a lively Prospect
 * Ann. 1658. of the whole Fabrick in all Parts, to be made Publick * by the Press. Which, considering it was not long after totally ruin'd by that woful Fire of the City, happening in the Year 1666, hath, in some Sort, preserved the Memory thereof to Posterity.

The first Edition of this Historical Work, making therefore its Period with the Commencement of the late wicked Rebellion, raised by the Sectaries, and their Adherents, (as hath been observed) that which I have, in this Second Impression, added thereto, is a brief Account of what was done in the Repairs of this Church untill the Time that it became destroy'd by that lamentable Fire of LONDON; And afterwards what Progress hath hitherto been made in its New Structure, which is of a much different Form, and far exceeding that of the Old Fabrick for its Beauty and Magnificence. Towards the Carrying on of which most Pious and Laudable Work, as there are divers Worthy Persons, which have already not sparingly contributed; so, I doubt not, but that many others, seeing how far, in a few Years, it is already advanced, will be no less bountiful in the Furtherance thereof, untill it be fully completed.





T H E
HISTORY
O F
S A I N T P A U L's
C A T H E D R A L.



H A T solemn Duties of Publick Service to be done unto GOD, have had certain Places set and prepared in such Sort as beseemeth Actions of that Moment, we want not Instances of the greatest Antiquity, as the Reverend *Hooker*^a well observeth: For it is evident, saith he, in the sacred Text, ^b that *Adam*, even during that small Continuance of his in Paradise, had where to present himself before the LORD: That his Sons also had ^c out of Paradise a Place whereunto to bring their Sacrifices: That the Patriarchs likewise used ^d Altars, Mountains ^e and Groves ^f to the self-same Purpose: And that the People of GOD, when they were in the vast Wilderness, and without any settled Habitation, yet had they there a moveable Tabernacle, ^g made by the Command of GOD; which was of so great and high Esteem amongst them, that wheresoever the Army of *Israel* did march or encamp, this Tabernacle was, by the reverent Care of *Moses* the Prophet, and chosen Servant of the LORD, placed in the Middle and Center thereof, having no less than 22000 Persons dedicated to its constant Service and Attendance thereon; of which 8580 had the peculiar Charge, according to their several Offices and Functions: The Particulars whereof are written in the third and fourth Chapters of the Book of *Numbers*.

Yea, so regardful was GOD of a settled Service to be performed to Him by them, when they should come to dwell in the Land, which had been promised to their Fathers; that he plainly told ^h them, *Ye shall seek the Place which the Lord your*^h Deut. 12.
^{5.}

i 2 Chron. 3. 1. your God shall choose: Which Place being Mount ⁱ *Moriah* in *Jerusalem*, where he purposed to have that his standing Habitation made; King *David*, desiring ^k to perform so glorious a Work, incited ^l all Men unto a bountiful Contribution thereto, and procured towards it, Gold, Silver, Brasse, Iron, Wood; as also precious Stones in great Abundance. And because, *m* *1b. ver. 3.* said ^m he, *I have a Joy in the House of my God, I have of mine own Gold and Silver, besides all that I have prepared for the House of the Sanctuary, given to the House of my God three thousand Talents of Gold, even the Gold of Ophir, and seven thousand Talents of fined Silver*; whereunto were added ⁿ by the Princes and People 5000 Talents of Gold, and 10000 Drams of Silver, beside Brasse, Iron, and Jewels.

Whose good Intention became so well accepted of GOD, though he was not permitted ^o to perform that Work, in regard he was a Man of War, and had shed Blood; that thereupon he received both a Confirmation of the Kingdom to himself and his Heirs, and that happy Promise ^p of the everlasting Throne that should be established in his Seed.

But *Solomon's* Son it was, who having received a Pattern ^q from his Father *David*, according to that Frame which GOD himself had appointed, and no less than ^r a hundred thousand Talents of Gold; as also a thousand thousand Talents of Silver, and of Brasse and Iron passing all Weight, with a Charge ^s to build a House for the LORD GOD of *Israel*, began and perfected that glorious Work (a Spectacle of Admiration to all the World) in which were employed ^t thirty thousand Carpenters (*sc.* ten thousand every Month by Course) eighty thousand Masons in the Mountain, and seventy thousand Labourers that bore Burdens, besides three thousand three hundred Masters of his Work.

And after the Overthrow ^u of this by *Nebuchadnezzar* King of *Babylon*, that the Rebuilding thereof was begun ^w by *Josua* the Son of *Jozadak*, and *Zerubbabel* the Son of *Salathiel*; tho' it came so far short of the other, that they that saw its Foundations *x* wept, ^y yet was it accounted the Wonder of the World: And rebuilt by *Herod* in much greater State and Glory, standing till the Time of our blessed Saviour, had that reverend Esteem from Him, in regard it was a Place sanctified, he would not suffer the Carriage of a Vessel through it.

Besides which Temple, there were even in *Hierusalem*, as well as other Parts of the Land, in Process of Time, no small Number of Synagogues for Men to resort unto, which were frequented by Christ himself, and after him by his holy Apostles. But such was the Persecution that attended the Christian Church

Church in her Infancy, that their Oratories were not, of a long time, either sumptuous or stately, till that it pleased God to raise up Kings and Emperors, which favoured that Profession; and then there was no Cost spared on such Buildings, as may seem by those which were erected ^y in every City, under *Severus*, *Gordian*, *Philip*, and *Galienus*, and afterwards in that which *Constantine* built ^z in *Hierusalem*, for the Dedication whereof all the Bishops in Christendom met.

^y Euseb. lib. 8. Cap. 1.

^z Euseb. de vita Const. lib. 4. Cap.

41, 43, 44, 45.

Nay, so much did the Primitive Christians strive to excell in such Fabricks, that, in Testimony of their chearful Affections, thinking nothing too much nor too good for God's Service, when *Maximinus* had, by a solemn Edict ^a, given Leave for the rebuilding of those Temples which *Dioclesian* caused to be overthrown, they reared them up to an Height immensurable, saith *Eusebius* ^b; and adorned them with far more Beauty in their Restauration, than their Founders before had given them.

^a Euseb. lib. 8. Cap. 8.

^b Ib. lib. 10. Cap. 2.

But to come nearer to my Purpose, viz. the History of this Church.

In ^c the Year CLXXXV. after our Saviour's Incarnation, Pope *Eleutherius* sent hither into Britain, at the Instance of King *Lucius*, two eminent Doctors, *Faganus* and *Damianus*, to the end that they might instruct him and his Subjects in the Principles of Christian Religion, and consecrate such Churches, as had been dedicated to divers false Gods, unto the Honour of the true God: Whereupon these holy Men constituted three Metropolitcal Sees in the three chief Cities of this Island, unto which they subjected divers Bishopricks: The first at London, whereunto all England, from the Banks of *Dumber*, Southwards, and *Severn* Eastward, belonged: The second, *Pork*, which contained all beyond *Dumber* Northwards, together with *Scotland*: The third *Caerleon* (upon *Uske*) whereunto all Westward of *Severn*, with *Wales* totally, were subject. All which continued so till *Augustine* (who was sent by Pope *Gregory* in the Year DCIII. after the Birth of our Saviour) having translated the Primacy to *Canterbury*, constituted *Mellitus* the first Bishop of London.

^c Ex MS. codice penès D. & Cap. Eccl. S. Pauli Lond. [G] f. 22. a.

In the Time of this Bishop *Mellitus*, *Ethelbert* King of *Kent* (who by the preaching of *Augustine* before specified, was the first of our *Saxon* Kings that received the Christian Faith) erected here a Church, as by the Testimony of divers Historians ^d appeareth, dedicating it to St. *Paul* the Apostle and Doctor of the *Gentiles*. That in the Place where he so built it, had been a Temple of *Diana* the Goddess, is probable enough from those Instances which the learned *Cambden* ^e giveth; viz. the Structure near at hand, called *Diana's Chambers*, and the Multitude of Ox-heads digged up, when the East Part thereof was rebuilt

^d Hist. Angl. Script. Col. 385. 9. 735. 22. 1631. 49. Beda lib. 2. Cap. 4. 3. H. Hunt. Lib. 3. f. 186. b. n. 10.

^e Cambd. in Midd.

(sc. temp.

sc. temp. E. I. which were then thought to be the Relicks of the Gentiles Sacrifices; whereunto I shall add what I find in an ancient Writer, *viz.* after that Christian Religion, which in the Days of King *Lucius* had been first planted in this Nation, was through that great Persecution of *Dioclesian* the Emperor almost utterly rooted out, Idols were set up in those Churches wherein

*Hist. MS. de
fundatione
Abb. Westm.
in bibl. Cot-
ton. sub effigie
Claudii A. 8.*

God had been served ----- ^f *Rediit itaque veteris abominationis ubique sententia* (saith he) *à suâ Britones expelluntur patriâ; immolat Dianæ Londonia, thurificat Apolloni suburbana Thorneia, &c.* London sacrificed to *Diana*, and *Thorney* (which is now called *Westminster*) to *Apollo*.

Admitting then that it had been an Idolatrous Temple, whether it ought to be made use of by Christians for the Worship of
^g *Deut. 12. 2.* the true God, let us consider, that the Commandment ^s to destroy all Places where the *Canaanites* had served their Gods, and not to convert any of them to the Honour of the true God, had reference unto a special Intent and Purpose, *viz.* that there should be but one only Place in the whole Land, whereunto the People might bring such Offerings, Gifts, and Sacrifices, as their *Levitical* Law did require; by which Law severe Charge was given them, in that respect, not to convert those Places to the Service of the living God, where the Nations before them
^h *Ib. v. 4. 5.* had served Idols, but ^h *to seek the Place where the Lord their God should choose out of all their Tribes.* For as Idolatrous Persons may be converted and live; so (doubtless) may Places where Idolatrous Worship hath been exercised, be, without Offence to God, converted to his true Worship and Service: And this did that holy Man *St. Gregory* (who sent over the before-specified *Augustine* the Monk into this Nation to convert the Pagan *Saxons* to the Faith of Christ) well consider, when he wrote to the said *Mellitus* (our first Bishop here) commanding him to destroy the Idols, but to reserve the Temples wherein they were, for the Service of the true God, as by his Epistle ⁱ to him is most amply manifested. Which very thing was accordingly put in ^k practice by the before-specified *Augustine* himself; who, having cleared that Idolatrous Temple at *Canterbury*, where King *Ethelbert* and his Nobles did offer Sacrifice to the Devil, changed it into a Church, which he dedicated to *St. Pancrace*.

ⁱ *H. Hunt. lib. 3. f. 185. a.*
^k *Hist. Angl. Script. Col. 1760. n. 20.*

Having now done with the first Foundation of this Church by King *Ethelbert*, as I have said, (*Sebert* then reigning under him in this Tract) I am next to enquire what farther Enlargement there was in its Structure; as also of its Endowment with

^l *Ex alio Cod. MS. penes præf. D. & Cap. [B] 20. a.*

Lands. In which Disquisition I find, ^l that the before-mentioned King *Ethelbert* gave thereunto the Mannor of *Tillingham* in

in Essex: And that *Erkinwald*, the fourth * Bishop from *Mellitus*,
An.DCLXXV.) bestowed ^m great Cost in the Fabrick thereof;
 augmenting its Revenues very much, with his own Estate;
 and procuring divers ample Privileges thereto, from the Pope,
 as also from the Kings that then reigned in this Land: The
 Life of which devout Bishop, in respect he was afterwards Ca-
 noniz'd for a Saint, and his Body translated to a glorious Shrine,
 in the East Part of this Church, above the high Altar, is at
 large to be seen in the MS. † here quoted: And of that Shrine
 shall speak farther anon.

Howbeit, after this good Bishop, for the space of two hun-
 dred and forty years I have not discovered any other Benefactor
 that it had, than *Kenred* King of the *Mercians*; who only gran-
 ted * this Immunity thereto, that it should be in all things as
 free, as he himself desired to be in the day of Judgment: But
 then did King *Athelstan* very amply endow ° it with divers fair
 Lordships; viz. *Sandon*, *Rode*, *Lustenhale*, *Bylcam*, *Wycham*, *Cid-*
woldstune, *Runtwell*, *Edulfesnesse*, and *Neosdune*, in the same County of
 Essex, *Erdeleye* and *Cadindone* in Hertfordshire, *Daiton* and *Willesdon*
 in Middlesex, and *Bernes* in Surrey: King *Edgar* with ^p *Dastoke* in
 Essex; Queen *Egelfede* (his Wife) with ^q *Lagefare*, and *Cocham-*
stede. All which Donations were ratified † by King *Æthelred*
 and ^s *Canutus*, as by their Charters, which do threaten the
 Violators of them with great Curses, doth appear.

After which, King *Edward* the Confessor gave † thereunto
 the Lordships of *Chingford*, and *Barlings* in Essex; and *Edgiva* ^u
 (a noble Woman) *Wiggele*. Howbeit, so great a Change did
 the *Norman* Invasion (which hapned soon after) make, that
 some of its Possessions (so given, as hath been said) were seized
 on: But such was the Conqueror's Zeal to God's Glory, not-
 withstanding the hard Measure, which the Natives had, that
 he soon commanded full Restitution to be made, of whatsoever
 had been so taken from it; adding his Confirmation of all the
 rest, as by that solemn Charter ^w, made the very day of his
 Coronation, whereunto his Benediction to all that should aug-
 ment its Possessions, and Curses to those that do contrary, are
 annexed. As also granting thereto several large Immunities *
 and Privileges †; which Lands, then belonging thereto, were
 of no small Extent, as that authentick Record * (*viz.* the Con-
 queror's Survey) doth manifest.

Great was the Esteem, that this eminent Cathedral then
 had, as may farther seem by that National Council, of all the
 Bishops, Abbots, and many other Ecclesiastick Persons, held
 therein, in *An. MLXXV.* which was in the IXth. year of King
William the Conqueror's Reign: The Constitutions whereof,
 C which

* Lel. Col.
 vol. x. p 22.
 m Godw. de
 Praesul.

n Ex alio cod.
 MS. penes praef.
 D. & cap. [A]
 f. 39. a.

† Ex praef. cod.
 MS. [B. f. 20.]
 Ac ex alio cod.
 MS. in bibl.
 Cotton. sub
 effigie Claudii,
 A. 5.

* Ex praef.
 MS. Cod. penes
 Decanum &
 Capit. Eccl.
 Cath. S. Pauli
 [G] f. 1. a. &
 f. 5. a.

o Ex praef.
 Cod. MS. [B:
 f. 20. a.] ac
 ex Cod. piloso
 penes praef. D.
 & Cap. f. 38.
 b.

p Ibid.
 q Ibid.
 r Ex praef.
 Cod. MS. f.
 21. b.

s Ex Cod.
 piloso, f. 39. b.
 t Ibid.
 u Ex alio Cod.
 MS. penes
 praef. Dec. &
 Cap. [C.] f.
 65. b.

w Ibid. f. 69:
 a. ac ex cod.
 piloso, f. 40. a.

* Cart. 9. E. 2:
 n. 37. per In-
 spex.
 † Pat. 1:
 H. 5. m. 3. per
 Inspex.

x Ex libro
 consuet. vocat:
 10 Domest.
 day Book
 in Scaccario.

which are very memorable, you shall find in the second Volume of the Councils, collected by the learned Sir *Henry Spelman* Kt. and transcribed by him from an ancient MS. in the publick Library at Cambridge. Not long after which, I find, that the victorious *Norman*, having assigned * all Ecclesiastical Pleadings to the Episcopal Jurisdiction; of his Princely Bounty, gave ^y and confirmed to *Maurice*, the then venerable Bishop of this See, the Castle of *Stortford* in *Hertfordshire*, and whatsoever *William* his Predecessor had of his gift; granting unto the Canons of this Cathedral most ample Privileges in all the Lands belonging thereto. It seems, that the before-specified *Maurice* had in some sort injured this Church; but thereof he not only repented, † but made abundant Satisfaction; For after the City of *London* underwent such Damage by Fire, (which was in the time of the Conqueror's Reign) so that the old Fabrick, being roofed ^z with Timber, was burnt ^a; he (in *An.* ^b MLXXXIII.) began the Foundation of a most magnificent Pile, viz. all the Body of the Church, with the South and North Cross Isles; whereof an eminent Historian of that time hath this Expression----- *Tanta est decoris magnificentia, ut merito inter præclara numeretur ædificia: tanta Cryptæ laxitas; tanta superioris ædis capacitas, ut cuilibet populi multitudini videatur posse sufficere*: So stately and beautiful, that it was worthily numbred amongst the most famous Buildings; the Vaults, or Under-Croft, being of such Extent, and the upper Structure so large, that it was sufficient to contain a great Number of People. For which noble Work, it is evident, ^d that he had a great Part of his Materials for this noble Work, out of the Ruins of that strong Castle, then called the *Palatine Tower*, which stood on the West Part of the City, towards that little River of *fleet*; for that was burnt * when the said old Fabrick perished by Fire; in the Place whereof *Robert Kilwarby*, afterwards Archbishop of *Canterbury*, erected * that House of *Dominicans*, which is still very well known by the Name of *Black Friers*. But the Foundations, which this worthy Bishop had laid, being suitable to his Mind, were so vast, as the same Historian observes, ^e that though he prosecuted the Work no less than twenty Years (for so long he lived) *hujus laboriosi operis impensam, transmisit ad posteros*, he left the Perfecting thereof to Posterity. To whom succeeded *Richard de Beaumeis*, in that See, a Person so transcendently affected to this Building, as that he bestowed ^g the whole Revenue of his Bishoprick upon it, supporting himself and his Family by other Means: Howbeit, though he lived little less than the time that his Predecessor did, *nihil* ^h *efficere visus est*; it seemed but little that he effected.

* Ex præf. cod.
MS. penes præf.
D. & ap.
[A.] f. 1. a.
y lb.

† Ex alio Cod.
MS. penes
præf. D. &
Cap. [B.] f.
35. b.

3. Lel. Coll.
vol. 1. p. 23.
a. Hist. MS.
Joh. Title-
muth. bibl.
Bodl. [u. 4.
4.] lib. xix.
Cap. 8.

b. Lel. Coll.
(ut supra)
p. 24. An-
nal. Math.
Westm.
c. W. Mal-
mesb. de ge-
stis Pontif. Lib.
2. 134. b.

d. Lel. Coll.
vol. 2.
* p. 383.

God. de
Præf. MS.
in bibl. Cot-
ton. sub ef-
figie Cleo-
pat. [A.
6.] 6. vide
Pat. 3 E.
1. m. 16.
6. Pat. 4
E. . m.
19. Et Pat.
6. E. 1. m.
21.

e. W. Malm.
ut supra, p.
135. a. l. 3.
f.
g. lb.
h.

The Particulars, which he did, besides the Finishing ⁱ of ⁱ ^{Leil. Coll.} the Walls, were the Enlarging ^k of the Streets near unto it, by ^{ut supra,} purchasing of Lay-mens Houses that stood there; and almost totally compassing ^l the Church-Yard with a very strong Wall; for the Effecting whereof, King Henry I. about the Beginning of his Reign, granted ^m to him Part of the Ditch, belonging ^m ^{Append. n.} to that Castle formerly mention'd; and so much thereof, as might be sufficient to make a Way without the same Wall, which Way I conclude to be that which is now Part of Creed-lane and Carter-lane; for in our Time, a great Proportion of the same Wall was standing. And when the said Castle called the *Palatine Tower*, was possess'd by *Eustace* Earl of *Bulloign* (*viz.* soon after) he the said Earl, for the Health of his Soul, and the Soul of his Father, upon Condition that himself and his Lady might be for ever Partakers of the Prayers and good Deeds perform'd in this Church, quit claimed unto the before-specify'd Bishop all his Interest in those Lands, so inclosed within the said Wall, as by his Deed of Release, ⁿ bearing Date the ⁿ ^{Ap. n. 21.} fourteenth Cal. of *May* in the Year *MCVI.* (7. *H.* 1.) appeareth.

But after these two Bishops, I cannot certainly find what Progress was made in this eminent Structure, so happily begun by them; our Historians and Records being silent therein: Nor have I seen any more thereof, for a long time after, than that it had great Hurt by a dreadful Fire, ^o on the xi. Cal. of *January*; in the very first Year of King *Stephen's* Reign (which began ^p at *London Bridge*, and continu'd to the Church ^q of the *Danes*) but do believe, that *Richard*, who was Treasurer to King *Henry II.* during almost his whole Reign, and a most diligent and faithful Servant to him in that Office, as is evident by the vast Sum, which was found in the Treasury at his Death, being made Bishop of *London*, in the first Year of *K. Richard's* Reign, did very much therein: For in *Ecclesiæ suæ & ædificiorum ad sedem suam spectantium structura, magnam impendit pecuniam, faith Godwyn.* ^r He laid out a vast Sum of Mony in the Building of this Church and Houses belonging to his See.

Leaving therefore the farther Increase of its Buildings, for a while, I will now take notice of what Addition of Privileges or Possessions, was made to it, by the succeeding Kings of this Realm, Bishops, and other Persons of Note; beginning with King *William Rufus.* This King, taking notice, that some Impositions, whereunto others were subject, had been laid upon the Canons hereof, upon Complaint to him made, sent a special Precept ^t to all his Sheriffs in whatsoever County their Lands lay, commanding them, that they should be free from all Taxes, and in particular, for the Tower of *London*, Wall,

Math. W.
in A. 1135.
Annal. de
Lewes in
bibl. Cot.
Leil. Coll.
vol. 1. p. 315.
St. Clem.
without Tem.
ple Bar.

De Presul. p.
237.

Ex alio Cod.
MS. penes
pres. D. & Cap.
[A.] f. 2. a.

Wall, Bridge, &c. as King *William* his Father, by his Writ had appointed: And by another ^u Precept, directed, that the Lands and Tenants of Bishop *Maurice* should be acquit of Ward-penny and Lestage, as they were in his Father's Days.

To whom succeeded *Henry I.* who, having given to *Richard de Belmeis* (Successor to the before-specify'd *Maurice* Part of his Castle Ditch, for the Wall of the Church-Yard, and a Way without it (as I have already observed) commanded, ^w that all those Ships and Vessels, entring the River of *fleet*, to bring Stone for the Church, then in Building, should be free from Toll, and Custom: And moreover granted ^x to the same Bishop, all great Fish that might thenceforth be taken within the Precincts of his Lands, excepting only the Tongue, which he reserved to himself: And lastly gave ^y to him the said Bishop and his Successors, the Tythe of all his Venison within the County of *Essex*.

Which Bishop, being a most devout Man, and bearing a singular Affection to this Church (as hath been already observed) granted ^z thereto, for the Service of the Altar, viz. the Sacrifice in Bread and Wine, the Rent of his new Wharf upon the River of *Thames* (which I conceive to be that now called *Paul's Wharf*;) And fearing the Wrath of God towards him, for inclosing the Wood of *Edulvesnase*, within his Park at *Clatchentone*, though he did it with a good Intent; yet lest in Tract of Time the Canons of this Church might thereby lose it, he solemnly restored ^a it, repenting of what he had done therein, more than he justly ought; farther giving ^b to them the Benefit of all Oblations, which should thenceforth be offered, on the Festivals of Saint *Peter* and *Paul*, upon the Altar of those Saints, whereat they were attendant. Nor was it long after, that *Theobald* Archbishop of *Canterbury*, for the special Honour ^c and Reverence that he bore to the Memory of *Mellitus*, the first Bishop of *London*, whose Reliques were then ^d kept in this Church, granted ^e an Indulgence, for XL. Days of their enjoined Penance, to all such as should solemnize the Festival of that blessed Confessor.



TO the before-mention'd *Richard de Belmeis*, succeeded, in this Episcopal See, *Robert* surnamed *de Sigillo*; of whom I have seen no more in reference to this Cathedral, than a Confirmation of ^f his, to the Dean and Chapter (about the seventh Year of King *Stephen's* Reign) of the Lordship of *Edburghton*, which *Ranulph Peverell* (whose Body lay here interred) had given

ven to the Lights burning therein. For the Support of which Lights, I likewise find, ^g that *Ralph de Cornbull*, very soon after ^g *ib. f. 23. a.* gave 12 *d.* yearly Rent, towards the Maintenance of that in particular, burning before the Altar of St. *Erkenwald*; and as much for that at the Altar of St. *James*.

About this time, *William de Belmeis*, then a Canon of *Paul's*, and Nephew of *Richard de Belmeis*, the Bishop before spoken of, for the Health of his said Uncle's Soul, and of the Soul of *Robert de Belmeis*, his Father, gave ^h to the Canons of this Church, by the Consent of *Gilbert Foliot*, the then Bishop, the ^h *Ex praf. Cod. MS. vii. [B.] f. 33. b.* Church of St. *Pancras*, with all the Tythes and other Obventions thereto belonging: And soon after, one *Osbert de Camera*, being visited with great Sickness, granted ⁱ unto them in pure ⁱ *Ex praf. Cod. MS. [A.] f. 7. a.* Alms, for the Health of his Soul, certain Lands and Houses, lying near *Baggelane*, in the Parish of St. *Benedict*; giving Possession of them with his Gold Ring, wherein a Ruby was set; appointing, that the same Gold Ring, together with his Seal, should for ever be fixed to the Charter, whereby he so disposed them: The Revenue of which Lands to be divided into three Parts; *viz.* one for the Clerks belonging to the Quire of *Paul's*; the other to the Almoner, for the Behoof of poor People, on the Day of his *Anniversary*; and the third Part for the Fabrick of the Church.

But before I go on to observe how and wherein this famous Cathedral had an Accession of farther Endowments and Privileges, it will not be amiss, here to take notice of the *School*, be- ^{The School.} longing thereto. That this was very ancient, is manifest by the Charter ^k of the before-specify'd *Richard* Bishop of London, ^k *ib. f. 28. b.* in the Time of King *Henry I.* who thereby granted to one *Hugh* the Schoolmaster, and his Successors in that Employment, the Habitation of *Durandus*, at the Corner of the Turret (*id est*, the Clochier or Bell Tower) where *William* the Dean of *Paul's* had placed him, by his, the said Bishop's, Command; together with the Custody of the Library belonging to this Church. To which *Hugh* succeeded, in that Place, *Henry* ^l a Canon of the ^l same Bishop's, that had been educated under the said *Hugh*; ^m *ib.* unto whom the before-specify'd Bishop, besides the House which he the same *Hugh* enjoyed, granted ^m a Meadow at *Fulham*, together with the Tythes of *Plings* and *Wadeley*: Which *Henry* had such great Respect in those Days, that *Henry de Bloys*, that famous Bishop of *Winchester* (who was Nephew to the King) commanded, ⁿ that none should presume to teach School with- ⁿ *ib. f. 29. a.* in the whole City of London, without his License; excepting the Schoolmasters of St. *Mary Bow*, and St. *Martins Le Grand*. And in farther Augmentation of its Revenues, *Richard* furna-
D med

o lb.

med *Nigel*, who sate Bishop here, in King *Richard* the 1's Time, gave o unto this *School* all the Tythes arising in his Demesns at *Fulham* and *Porte*; with an Acre of Land in the said Town of *Porte*, for the Reception of them in gathering.

p Lib. rub. in Scac.

And having now done with what relates to that ancient *School*; I shall observe, that the Knight's Fees in *Essex* and *Middlesex*, which the Bishop of *London* had in those Days, were p no less than XXXVI. by which the total Extent of his Possessions may in some sort be guessed at.

The Office of Treasurer.

q 3 lb. f. 44. r 5 a.

About the same Time, the Office of Treasurer was constituted in this Cathedral, the first that underwent the Trust thereof, being one *Godfrey*, q unto whom *Robert de Sigillo*, Bishop here in King *Stephen's* Days, r had given certain Churches which were said to belong to his own Table: To the Intent therefore, that all Question concerning them might be taken off, clear it is, that *Richard de Belmeis* (the second Bishop of *London* of that Name) by the Advice of *Theobald* Archbishop of *Canterbury*, and certain of his Fellow Bishops; as also with the Consent of his Chapter, assigned s them to the Use of him and his Successors in that Office for ever. These were the Churches of *Sudmestre*, *Aldbury*, *Welham Furnels*, and *Welham Sarners*: But the two latter of them were so given, as that the said *Godfrey* and his Successors should provide three hundred Pound Weight of Wax, for six Lamps continually burning in this Church; as also Oil, Incense, and Coal, for the Amending and Washing the Ornaments and Vestments belonging thereto: and moreover, for the Sweeping and Cleansing thereof with Rushes, Straw, and Mops, yielding the like Allowance to the Sacrist, and three other Servants of the Church, as had heretofore been used; so as the whole Charge for all these Particulars did not amount to more than ten Marks per annum. To which Office of Treasurer belong'd the Custody of the Books pertaining to the

* Ex vet. Rot. Perpamenaceo, in bibl. Hattomaniana, an. 1658.

The Deanry.

t Ex pref.

u Cod. MS.

w [B.] f. 24. a.

Church, as appears by a Catalogue * of them, taken in An. MCCCCLXXXVI. The next Thing whereof I am, in Order of Time, to take notice, is the settled Habitation of the Dean. This, standing t within the Precinct of the Church-Yard, and being the u Mansion of *Raph de Diceto* (id est, *Disca in Com. Suff.*) Dean of *Paul's*, about the latter End of King *Henry* the II's Reign; was, with the Chappel belonging thereto, by him granted w to his Successors in that Office for ever; the Ground whereon they were built, having been given for that Purpose, by *Gilbert Foliot* the then Bishop: Which Grant had such Estimation with the Canons of this Church; that by an Instrument x under their publick Seal, they assigned x s. to be annually paid for ever by the successive Deans, as a Pittance at the Solemnizing

x lb.

nizing

nizing the Anniverſary of that learned Man; whoſe Memory is not a little famous to this Day, for thoſe elaborate hiſtorical Works, of his, whereof *Balaus* ^y makes mention; ſome of which, viz. *Abbreviationes Chronicarum*, and *Imagines Hiſtoriarum* have been lately ^z publiſh'd.

^y Lib. 3. Cento 62.

^z Hiſt. Anglic. Script. antiqu. edit. Lond.

About this Time alſo, there was an Hoſpital founded † with- in the Liberties belonging to this Cathedral, by *Henry de Northampton*, a Canon thereof; as is evident by its Confirmation made by the before-ſpecify'd Dean (viz. *Raph de Diceto*) and his Chapter. Which *Henry*, for the Health of his Soul, gave to God and St. *Paul*, his Manſion-Houſe, with the Court adjoining, for the Habitation of poor People; and for their Maintenance, granted the whole Tythes belonging to his Prebendary. And for Augmentation thereof, the ſaid Dean and Chapter conferred all their Alms, both in Bread and Mony, which they had uſed to allow to the Poor, according to the ancient Inſtitutions of this Church. As alſo the Church of St. *Pancras*, with the Lands and Tythes thereto belonging; and the Tythes of *Cotanelle*, * as well in Corn as other Things: Provided, that one *Alexander* a Clerk (who was then the Tenant of thoſe Tythes) might hold them of the ſaid Hoſpital, as he did of the ſaid Dean and Chapter: And reſerving to themſelves a certain yearly Penſion to be paid by the ſaid Hoſpital: Adding laſtly, the Church of *Berne* thereto, with the Glebe and Tythes to it belonging.

^{1652.} The Hoſpital. † Ex autog. penes D. & Cap. S. Pauli.

* *Modò Totnam-Court.*

Not long after this, it was, that *Henry de Cornhill*, Chancellor of London, gave ^a to his Succeſſors in that Office (by the Conſent of *Roger* ſurnamed *Niger* the then Biſhop) his Dwelling-Houſe, with the Appurtenances, ſituate Southwards from this Church, reſerving a Mark yearly to be paid on the Day of his Anniverſary; viz. half thereof to the Canons then preſent at the Commemoration of the Dead; and the reſidue to the other Clerks of the Quire, at that Time likewiſe there. And as the former Kings did by their ſeveral Charters confirm all the Lands and Poſſeſſions, which, through the great Munificence of their Predeceſſors, had been given to this Cathedral, granting unto the Canons here ſerving God, ſundry Immunities and Privileges in them: So alſo did King *John*, and much more amply, as by his Charter ^b dated at *Shoꝛham* XVI. Junii, in the very fiſt Year of his Reign, appeareth: Adding † afterwards (viz. in the fiſth Year of his Reign) the Church of *Shoreditch*, for the Founding of a Chief Chanter here, for the good Eſtate of himſelf, and for the Health of the Soul of King *Henry* the II. his Father: And in the XVI. of his Reign, gave * unto *William de S. Maria*, the then

^a Ex præf. Cod. MS. [A] f. 29. a. Houſe for the Chancellors of London.

^b 1. lb. f. 4. † 5 a.

Chief Chanter.

* 1b. b.

Biſhop

Bishop of London, and his Successors, his Mannour of *Stoke juxta Gulseford in Com. Surr.*

Touching
the Fabrick.

^c Chron. de
Dunstable in
bibl. Cotton.
f. 16. a.

d } Ex conti-
f } nuarione
g } Annal. M.
Westm.
MS. penes
Jac. Wa-
ræum eq.
aur.

I now return to the Fabrick, but principally the East Part; the Body of the Church, with the Cross Iles, being perfected long before; and so likewise the Quire, which it then had, as is yet evident from the Undercroft whereon it stood: But that the said Quire was not afterwards thought beautiful enough, though in Uniformity of Building it suited with the Church, is very plain: So that, resolving to make a better, they began with the Steeple, which was finish'd ^c in Anno MCCXXI. (5 H. 3.) and then going on with the Quire, according to the like Form of Architecture, as we yet see, perfected it in Anno MCCXL. (24. H. 3.) as may seem by the new Dedication ^d of the Church, in that very Year: At which great Solemnity, *Eadmund* then Archbishop of *Canterbury* and six other Bishops were ^f present ^g; as also *Otto* the Pope's Legate, and King *Henry* the third, himself, with a Multitude of People; *Roger* surnamed *Niger*, then Bishop of *London*, being the main Cause thereof; who procured an Indulgence of XL Days Pardon, to all such, as should (*de peccatis suis verè pœnitentibus, confessis & contritis*,) being truly confess'd and contrite of their Sins) come with Devotion thereto; which Indulgence was to stand good also, on the Anniversary of the said Dedication for ever.

^h lb. f. 6. a.

* } Ex ipfis
† } autog. pe-
nès præf.
D. & Cap.

That this *Roger* was a great Benefactor to the before-specify'd Fabrick, cannot be doubted; for I find ^h that in 14 H. 3. he confirmed whatsoever *Maurice*, his Predecessor, had granted thereto; and moreover ratify'd all those Oblations, made at *Whitfontide*, which *Eustace de Fauconbrigge* (the immediate foregoing Bishop) had restored for the same Purpose. That he was likewise, for his singular Piety, canonized for a Saint, appeareth by an Indulgence ^{*} of XXX. Days Pardon, granted in An. MCCLII by *Hugh de Balsam* Bishop of *Ely*, to all such as being truly penitent and confess'd of their Sins, should for Prayer or Devotion's Sake, visit his Tomb (a true Representation whereof, I have in its Place exhibited.) In which Pardon he is thus mention'd, viz.---*Beati Rogeri Episcopi & Confessoris*: So also in the like Indulgence [†] in An. MCCLXIX. by *John Breton* Bishop of *Hereford*.

Concluding therefore, the Tower Steeple finished as above-said; and so much as the Quire, at that Time was then begun; I shall now demonstrate, how the most of the Charge in carrying on so great a Work, became supported: Which, in brief, was by the Bounty of good People, throughout both the Realms of *England* and *Ireland*, whose fervent Devotion, to the Advance-
ment

ment of God's Service, incited them most willingly to further all Works of this Nature, as Occasion was offered.

And that this was the Way by which they herein proceeded to raise Monies, the sundry Letters ⁱ of the several Bishops of both Nations to the Clergy under their Charge for Recommendation of the Business to their particular Congregations, is most evident; a Multitude whereof I have seen and read: By which Letters there are Indulgences extending to a certain Number of Days for such Penance as they had Injunction to perform, granted to all those, as being truly sorry for their Sins, and confess'd, should afford their Helps towards this pious Work. The first of them that I have met with being by *Hugh Foliot* Bishop of Hereford, to the Clergy and others of his Diocese, dated on the Day of the *Exaltation* of the *Holy Cross* (commonly called *Holy Rood Day*) in *An. MCCXXVIII.* (13 H. III.) for XX. Days Penance, was to be in force for seven Years. The like did *Richard Wethershed* Archbishop of Canterbury grant for XL. Days Penance to those of his in *An. MCCXXX.* So also *Anselm* Bishop of *St. Davids* in *An. MCCXXXIII.*

*Ex ipfis au-
tog. penes
præs. D. &
Cap.*

And two Years after, *scil. An. MCCXXXV.* *Henry* Archbishop of *Colein* (in Germany) being then in England, exciting all Persons whatsoever thus to further this noble Work, granted the like to them for Relaxation of L. Days Penance, as by his Letters bearing Date at the *New Temple* in *London* on the Day of the *Invention* of the *Holy Cross* appeareth.

Not long after this (for I take it to be before the 20th. of *Henry III.* tho' the Instrument have no Date) there was Provision of fitting Timber made for the Stalls in the Quire, the Bishops still persisting to issue out their Letters hortatory, as abovesaid, in order as followeth, *viz.*

In <i>An. MCCXXXVI.</i>	<i>S. Eadmund A. B. of Cant.</i>	for XX. Days Penance.
<i>An. MCCXXXVII.</i>	<i>Walter Archb. of Yorke,</i>	} for {
	<i>Josceline Bp. of Bathe,</i>	
<i>MCCXXXIX.</i>	<i>Walter Bp. of Barleol,</i>	
<i>MCCXL.</i>	<i>Richard Bp. of Rochester,</i>	
<i>MCCXLI.</i>	<i>Hugh Bp. of Ebor. and Lich.</i>	
	<i>William Bp. of Norwich,</i>	} for {
<i>MCCXLIII.</i>	<i>William Bp. of Norwich,</i>	

xl.
xxxviii.
xl.
xl.
xxx.
xx.
xxx.

But in *An. MCCXLIII.* the Indulgence from *Walter* Bishop of *Norwich* extends to those, which should either for Devotion's Sake visit the Tomb of the before-mention'd *Roger*, surnamed *Niger*, or give Assistance to this magnificent Fabrick.

So did also that from *Richard* Bishop of *Exeter* in *An. MCCLII.*

In which Year Pope *Innocent III.* sending out his Pardon for Release of XL. Days Penance, &c. taking notice that the Work was begun long before; the better to promote it, hath

this Expressſion, *Cum dilecti filii, Capitulum Londinenſis Eccleſiæ S. Pauli, Eccleſiam ipſam jamdudum inceptam, opere quamplurimum ſumptuoſo, conſummare intendunt, &c. rogamus, &c. univerſos Chriſti fideles, &c.* Whereas our beloved Sons, the Chapter of the Church of St. Paul in London, do intend to perfect the Fabrick thereof (long ſince begun) with ſumptuous Work, &c. we deſire all faithful Chriſtians, &c.

But the Year following, viz. An. MCCLIII. Laurence Biſhop of Rochetter, in his Indulgence, addeth likewise the Viſiting of the ſaid Roger Niger's Tomb.

To theſe did next ſucceed thoſe of,	Days.
Boniface Archbiſhop of Canterbury in An. MCCLIII.	for xl.
MCCLIIII. John Biſhop of Landaff	} for {
MCCLV. William Biſhop of Salisbury	
	xx.
	xx.

Howbeit, this Work of the Quire was not all; for clear it is, that either the Roof of the old Structure was made new, or ſubſtancially repaired about this Time, it being then in a ruinous Condition: For in thoſe Letters hortatory, ſent out by Fouk Baſſet Biſhop of London, in An. MCCLV. to ſtir up the People to liberal Contributions, and wherein he ſpecially deſires, that all Perſons in their Teſtaments will take ſuch Conſideration of this Building, as to bequeath ſomewhat thereto, mentions the great Decay of the ſaid Roof thus ----- *quod Eccleſia S. Pauli, in retroactis temporibus, tantis turbinibus fuit quaſſata, &c. ut totum ejus tectum, jam quaſi in ruinam graviffimam declinare videtur.* That the Church of St. Paul was in Times paſt ſo ſhatter'd by Tempeſts, that the whole Roof thereof ſeemed very ruinous.

* Ex autog.
penes præſ. D.
& Cap.

k Lel. Coll.
vol. 1. p. 493.

But how munificent the People were in thoſe Days, and in what an ample Manner they then contributed to ſuch Buildings, is plain enough by the farther Enlargement of this in its Length, viz. the whole Extent of that which now bears the Name of St. Faith's Church, which being intended long before, as may ſeem from an Aſſignation * for that Purpoſe of certain new improved Lands lying in Chilternſford, made in An. MCCV. (7 Joh.) by William de S. Maria Biſhop of London; was begun^k in An. MCCLVI. (40 H. III.) on that very Ground, obtained formerly by the ſaid Biſhop, from King John, for a new Market-place (*in loco, in quo novum Forum ad opus Eccleſiæ & Episcoporum Londinenſium, de dono præſati Johannis regis Angliæ adquiſivimus,* are the Words of his Grant :) And in Addition of Supplies, to carry on the Charge thereof, afforded thereto, ſo ſoon as Cauſe required, as is evident by thoſe Letters hortatory afterwards iſſued out by ſeveral Biſhops with Indulgences, as aforeſaid, for that Purpoſe; viz. by Fouk Baſſet, Biſhop of London in Anno MCCLIX.

By

By { *Richard Bishop of Lincoln, in An. MCCLX.*
Giles Bishop of Salisbury, in An. MCCLXI.
John Bishop of Winchester, } in An. MCCLXIV.
Walter Bishop of Salisbury, }
Robert Bishop of Durham, in An. MCCLXV.
Godfrey Bishop of Worcester, in An. MCCLXX.
Thomas Bishop of Hereford, in An. MCCLXXVI.

And about this Time, *scil. in An. MCCLXXVII. Richard de Hereford*, (a Clerk of the King's) for the Health of his Soul, as also for the Soul of *Hugh* his Father, and *Cecilie* his Mother, and the Souls of all the faithful deceased, gave ¹ to the then Dean ^{1 lb. f. 58. 4.} and Canons of this Church, towards the perpetual Repair of the before-specified Building, called the *New Work* (*ad opus & sustentationem perpetuam novi operis gloriosæ & beatæ virginis Mariæ, matris domini mei Jesu Christi, fundati & inchoati ad caput famosæ Ecclesiæ S. Pauli, versus orientem*) xii. sol. yearly Rent, issuing out of certain Houses, situate in *Atheling-street* (now called *Adde hill*) in the Parish of *St. Andrew* near *Baynard's Castle*.

And after this, within a few Years, *Anno scil. MCCLXXXI.* there was another ^m Letter hortatory issued out by *John Arch-* ^{m Ex autog. pend. praf. D. & Cap. n lb.} bishop of *Canterbury*, affording the same Number of Days for Indulgence as the other Bishops had done: The like ⁿ from *William Bishop of Norwich* in *Anno MCCLXXXIII.* By both which Letters, as also by that from *Thomas Bishop of Hereford* in *Anno MCCLXXVI.* Mention is made, that it was for the old and new Work. Nay, not only the Contributors to this glorious Structure were thus favoured, but the Solicitors for Contributions, and the very Mechanicks themselves, who laboured therein, as by that Indulgence ^o from *Richard Bishop of Hereford* in ^{o lb.} *Anno MCCLXXXIII.* of XL. Days Penance, appeareth.

But, about this time, it seems that the main Brunt was over; for afterwards I find but few more of those Letters hortatory, the next ^p being not till more than ten Years following, *viz. by the* ^{p lb.} same *Richard Bishop of Hereford*, in *Anno MCCXCIII.* and for XL. Days Pardon. The next ^q to that, by *John Bishop of Nor-* ^{q lb.} *wich*, in *Anno MCCCIII.* The next, ^r twelve Years after that, ^{r lb.} *viz. in Anno MCCCXVI.* by *Roger Bishop of Salisbury*; And this was for the *Old Work* and the *Belfrey*, by special Direction; which was the last, except one, almost LX. Years after, *viz. in Anno MCCCLXXI.* sent from ^s *Simon*, a Cardinal of *Rome*, which afforded C. Days Release, &c. to all such as should give to the Repair of the whole Fabrick in general.

As for the Contributions ^t from *Ireland*, they began in *Anno* ^{t Ex autog. lb.} *MCCXXXVII.* and continued in that Realm till *Anno MCCCLXX.* inclusive, as I have here briefly noted, *viz.*

Christian

<i>Christian</i> Bishop of <i>Emely</i> in <i>Anno</i> MCCXXXVII.	for xx Days.	
<i>William</i> Bishop of <i>Leghlin</i> in <i>An.</i> MCCXLVI.	} for {	xxx.
<i>Gilbert</i> Bishop of <i>Jurely</i> in <i>An.</i> MCCLI.		xxi.
<i>Isaac</i> Bishop of <i>Billalow</i> in <i>An.</i> MCCLV.		viii.
<i>William</i> Bishop of <i>Conoz</i> in <i>An.</i> MCCLVII.		xl.
<i>Thomas</i> Bishop of <i>Elfyn</i> in <i>An.</i> MCCLXII.		xl.
<i>David</i> Bishop of <i>Cathal</i> in <i>An.</i> MCCLXVIII.		xl.
<i>Thomas</i> Bishop of <i>Down</i> in <i>An.</i> MCCLXX.		xl.

u *ib.*

Nor have I seen any more, but one, ^u from *Albinus* Bishop of *Brechin* in *Scotland*, whose Indulgence reacheth no farther than ten Days; but is of such Latitude, that it includes all Persons, who, for Devotion's Sake, should visit the Altars of *St. Edmund* Archbishop of *Canterbury*, and of *S. Edward* the King, situate in this Cathedral; and there either pray for the Soul of the Lady *Isabell* * *de Brus*, or offer something to the Fabrick of the Church.

* Daughter to *William* King of *Scotland*, and Wife to *Robert* Lord *Brus* of *Anandale*.

w *MS. in bibl. Cotton. sub effigie* *Othonis*, B. 3. f. 165. 4.

And having now done with the main Structure of this goodly Cathedral, I may not omit to observe, that *Henry de Lacy*, Earl of *Lincoln*, was a very great Benefactor ^w to that Part of it, called *The New Work*; for which Respect he was buried at the East End thereof in *S. Dunstan's* Chapel, where stood a goodly Monument for him, with his Image in Armour of Male, Cross-leg'd, as I have there represented.

So also was *Raph de Baldock*; first whilst he was Dean, and afterwards Bishop, who likewise had Sepulture in the midst of that Part of it, which is called *Our Lady Chapel*, at the Head of Bishop *Braybrooke's* Monument: But his Portraiture in Brass, and Epitaph, were long since torn from the Marble under which his Body rested.

The next Thing which I conceive most proper to be taken notice of, is, of what else I have seen that relates to the inward or outward Part thereof, either essentially, or in Point of Ornament, as I find Mention of them in Order of Time, beginning with the *High Altar*.

The high Altar.
x *Ex autog. penes Eliam Ashmole,* 2 *Arm.*

This, as appeareth by the indented Covenants ^x betwixt *Raphe de Baldock* Bishop of *London*, and one *Richard Pikerell* a Citizen, had a beautiful Tablet made and fitted to set thereon in *An.* MCCCIX. (3 *E.* II.) variously adorned with many precious Stones, and enamel'd Work; as also with divers Images of Metal: Which Tablet stood betwixt two Columns, within a Frame of Wood to cover it, richly set out with curious Pictures, the Charge whereof amounted to CC. Marks.

The Pavement.
y *ib.*

About three Years following, viz. in *An.* MCCCXII. (6. *E.* II.) was the *Pavement* of the *New Work* made ^y of good and firm Marble, which cost ^{v^d} the Foot. And within three Years afterwards a great Part of the Spire of Timber (covered with Lead)

Lead) being weak, and in danger of falling, was taken ^z down, and a new ^a Cross, with a Pomel well gilt, set on the Top thereof; in which Cross the Relicks of divers Saints were put, by *Gilbert de Segrave*, then Bishop of London, with great and solemn Procession, on the fourth *Nones* of *October*, to the Intent that God Almighty (as saith my Author) by the glorious Merits of his Saints, whose Relicks were therein contained, would vouchsafe to preserve the said Steeple from all Danger of Tempests. By the Favour also of which Bishop, there was then granted an Indulgence ^c of CL. Days Pardon, annually, to endure for the Space of XXVII. Years.

In the same Year also there was an exact Measure ^d taken of this stately and magnificent Church, both in Length, Breadth, and Height: By which the Length thereof was found to contain six hundred and ninety Foot; the Breadth Cxxx. Foot, the Height of the Roof of the West Part from the Floor CII. Foot, the Height of the Roof of the new Fabrick (*viz.* East from the Steeple) from the Pavement Lxxxviii. Foot: The whole Body of the Church CL. Foot; the Space of Ground, on which it stands, extending to three Acres and a half, one Rood and a half, and six Perches. The Height of the Tower-Steeple from the Level Ground CCLX. Foot: The Height of the Spire of Wood (covered with Lead) CCLXXIV. Foot; and yet the whole, *viz.* Tower and Spire exceeded not five hundred and twenty Foot: The Ball above the Head of the Spire being so large as it would contain within it ten Bushels of Corn; the Length of the Cross, above the said Ball or Pomel xv. Foot, and the Traverse of the said Cross VI. Foot. All which being written ^e in a certain Tablet, with large Characters, heretofore hung on the North Part of the Quire.

The next Thing, as to the inward Ornament (that hath come to my View) is the Picture of *St. Paul*, richly painted, and placed ^f in a beautiful Tabernacle of Wood on the Right Hand the High Altar, in *Anno* MCCCXCVIII. (22 R. II.) the Price of its Workmanship amounting ^g to xii l. xvi s.

In which glorious Condition I shall for a while leave this famous Church, and proceed in taking notice of what else hath been most remarkable therein; whereof the first that I have met with, is that signal Grant ^h made to the Dean and Canons by *Sir William le Baud* Kt. in 3 E. I. of a Doe yearly in Winter on the Day of the *Conversion* of *S. Paul*, and of a fat Buck in Summer upon the Day of the *Commemoration* of the same Saint, to be offered at the High Altar here by the said *Sir William* and his Household Family, and then to be distributed amongst the Canons resident; which said Doe and Buck were so given by the

^z Ex contin.
Matth.
Westm. penes
Jac. Warzunt
Eq. aur.
^a Ib.
^b Ib.
^c Ib.

^d Ib.
Measure of
the Church

^e Ex Cod. MS.
in bibl. public.
Acad. Cantab.

Picture of
S. Paul.
^f Ex autog.
^g penes
praf. D. &
(Cap.

^h Ex Cod. MS.
[sc. A.] penes
praf. D. &
Cap. f. 72. 4.

The Offering
of a Buck and
Doe.

same Sir *William*, in Lieu of 22 Acres of Land, lying within the Lordship of *Westlee in Com. Essex*, belonging to the said Canons, and by them granted to him and his Heirs, to be inclosed within his Park of *Cotingham*, whereunto they lay adjacent: But, about the certain Time, and Formality in offering the said Buck and Doe, there growing afterwards some Dispute, Sir *Walter Le Baud* Kt. Son and Heir to the before-specify'd Sir *William*, by his Deed, bearing Date on the *Ides of July 30 E. 1.* for the Health of his Soul, and for the Souls of his Progenitors and Heirs, confirming his said Father's Grant, did oblige himself and his Heirs, as also his Lands and Tenements for the the future, in Manner and Form following; *viz.* that every Year for ever, on the Day of the *Conversion* of Saint *Paul* in Winter, there should be a good fat Doe brought by one of his or their fitting Servants, and not the whole Family, at the Hour of *Procession*, and through the midst thereof, and offer'd at the high Altar, without exacting any Thing, for the said Service, of the beforemention'd Dean and Chapter. And on the Day of the *Commemoration* of St. *Paul*, in Summer, a fat Buck, by some such Servant, attended with as many of the Family as had heretofore been usual, and so carried through the midst of the *Procession*, offer'd at the said high Altar, as aforesaid, the said Dean and Chapter, after the Offering thus performed, giving by the Hands of their Chamberlain 12 *d.* Sterling to those Persons so bringing the Buck, for their Entertainment. And unto this Grant were Witnesses, Sir *Nicolas de Wokynndon*, Sir *Richard de la Rokele*, Sir *Thomas de Maundevile*, and Sir *John de Rocheford*, Knights, with divers others. The Reception of which Doe and Buck was, till Queen *Eliz.* Days, solemnly performed at the Steps of the Quire, by the Canons of this Cathedral attired in their sacred Vestments, and wearing Garlands of Flowers on their Heads: And the Horns of the Buck carried on the Top of a Spear, in *Procession*, round about within the Body of the Church, with a great Noise of Horn-Blowers, as the learned *Cambden*, upon his own View of both, affirmeth*.

* *Camb. in*
Mid.
Walling the
Church-yard.

i *Pat. 13. E.*
1. m. 15.

Not long after this, upon Information made to King *Edw. I.* that, by the Lurking of Thieves, and other lewd People, in the Night-time, within the Precinct of this Church-Yard, divers Robberies, Homicides, and Fornications, had been committed therein; for the preventing therefore of the like, for the future, the said King, by his Patent, bearing Date at *Westminster x. Junii* in the thirteenth Year of his Reign, to the Honour of God and holy Church, and of those Saints whose Bodies were buried therein, as also for the better Security of the

the Canons and Officers belonging thereto, granted unto the said Dean and Canons License to include the same Church-Yard with a Wall on every Side, with fitting Gates and Posterns therein, to be opened every Morning, and closed at Night.

About this Time, *Richard de Gravesende* being Bishop of London, considering^k with himself, that though in divers other Cathedrals of this Realm, some learned Doctors in Divinity had anciently read in that Faculty, but not in this of London, which was more famous than any; so that they were constrained to procure others from far to that Purpose; at his very first Ordination, by the Consent of his Chapter, decreed,^l that the *Chancellor* of this Church, as a Man most proper for such a Service, by reason of his Office, should undergo the same Lecture for the time to come; and that thenceforth none might be ordained *Chancellor* there, unless he were a Master, or a Batchelor in Divinity; and who by himself should perform that Task; or in case he were lawfully hindred, procure another fit Person to do it: And forasmuch as the Revenues, belonging to the *Chancellor*, were not a sufficient Support for the Undergoing of this Duty, and that of his Office too; it appears, that *Raph de Baldok*, the succeeding Bishop, by his Grant^m bearing^m *124* Date at London, the Morrow after the Feast of Saint *Andrew* the Apostle, 2 *E. 2.* by the Advice and Consent of his Chapter, in farther Augmentation of the Revenues belonging to that Office of *Chancellor*, gave and appropriated thereunto, the Church of *Pilling*, excepting x *l. per annum* payable out of it for the Maintenance of a Vicar.

*Pat. 2. E.
2-p.2.m.15.
per Inspex.
Divinity Le-
ctures.*

The next Thing, that is observable concerning this Cathedral (that I have met with) is that Immunityⁿ granted unto the Canons thereof in 7 *E. 2.* throughout all the Mannours belonging thereto, that no Purveyor of the King's should take any Corn within the Precincts of them: Which Mannours are particularly enumerated: viz. *Thorpe, Walton, Kirkeby, Snatyng, Chigelford, Tillingham, Baylings, Nasseke, Hebugge, Beauchampe, Wykham, Bonewell, Boxton, Westle, Alba-Rothing* in *Essex*: *Cadin-done, Erdele, and Saudone* in *Hertfordshire*: *Sutton, Drayton, Soudesbury, Willesdon, and Pilling* in *Middlesex*: and *Bernes* in *Surrey*: or in the Churches of *Worham, Houton, Bures, and Wenynton* in *Essex*, which specially belonged to the Bakehouse of this Church.

*n Pat. 7. E. 2.
p. 2. m. 15.*

*Immunity
from the
King's Pur-
veyors.*

Having thus shewed by what Degrees it amounted to so great a Height in its Buildings, and Opulency in its outward Revenues; I shall now take notice of the Splendor that it had by the inward Furniture in those Days belonging thereto; which, consisting in a Multitude of glorious Jewels, massy Plate, rare and costly Manuscripts, sumptuous Shrines, rich Vestments, magni-
cent

*The Orna-
ments, Plate,
Jewels, &c.*

cent Suits of Hangings, and other Ornaments, as are to Admiration, doth sufficiently make evident unto us, what earnest Zeal was borne to God himself, by those our pious Ancestors, who stuck not at that Charge for the Adorning of his House;

^{o Ex Cod. MS.} as they are registred upon a Survey made by *Raph de Baudak* in ^{penes pref. D.} anno MCCXCV. (23 E. 1.) he being then Dean, I have there-
^{Cap. [B.] f. 42. b.} fore, in its proper Place exhibited. As also of the Reliques,
^{p Ex vet. membr. penes D. & cap. pref. Eccl. cath.} which were anciently held in no small Esteem, and remain-
ed therein.



Particulars,
in honour of
the blessed
Virgin.

^{q Ex autog. penes pref. D. & Cap.}

I Come now to speak of such Things, which had peculiar Reference to the *Blessed Virgin*, in this Church; whose Memory was in high Regard in those ancient Times. The first of these, that I have seen, is an Affignation ^q made by *Eustace de Fauconbrigge*, Bishop of London, shortly after the Beginning of King *Henry III's* Time, of the Church of *Bumfede*, which the Prior and Covent of *Stoke*, at his Request, had granted to this Cathedral, for the Behoof of poor Clerks frequenting the Quire, and celebrating the holy Office of *our Lady*: And moreover, of 5 Marks, issuing out of the Church of *Finchingfield*, so that fix Clerks should be made Choice of every Day, with one Priest of the Quire, by Turns, to be at the Celebration of the Mass of *our Lady*, and also to say *Mattens* and all other Canonical Hours, at her Altar.

^{s lb.}

Altar of our
Lady.

^{s lb.}

And in Anno MCCXCIX. (27 E. 1.) the Prior and Covent of *Chetford* gave ^r four Marks *per Annum*, to be distributed likewise amongst the Clerks, which should celebrate the Mass of the said *Blessed Virgin*, at her Altar. Which Altar was (doubtless) it that stood in a certain Chappel, dedicated to the Honour of *our Lady*, in this Church; whereunto I find, ^s that the Executors of *Hugh de Pourte*, in 11 E. 2. gave 18 s. yearly Rent, to maintain one Taper of three Pounds Weight, to burn before it every Day, whilst her Mass should be solemnizing; and at every Procession of the Quire, before the same Altar.

Image of our
Lady.
^{t 2 lb. u 5 lb.}

But in the Body of the Church, stood the glorious Image of the *Blessed Virgin*, ^t fix'd to the Pillar, at the Foot of Sir *John de Beauchamp's* Tomb (*viz.* the second Pillar on the South Side, from the Steeple Westwards) Before which, that there might be a Lamp burning every Night, I find a Grant ^u made to the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral, in Anno MCCCLXV. (39 E. 3.) by *John Barnet*, then Bishop of Bath and Wells, of one Water-Mill, LXXVI Acres of arable Land, V Acres of Meadow, IX Acres of Pasture, VIII Acres of Wood, and 43 s. yearly

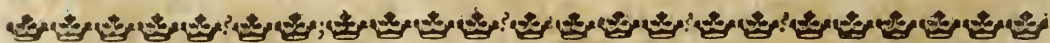
yearly Rent, lying in Maffoke in the County of Essex: In which Grant he appointeth, that after *Mattens* celebrated in the Quire every Day, and those present thereat gone out, an *Anthem* of our Lady, *scil. Nesciens mater*, or some other solemn one, suitable to the Time, should be sung before the said Image, with a *Versicle*: Which being performed, the gravest Person then present, to say a *Collect* of the said *Blessed Virgin*; afterwards the Psalm of *De profundis*, for the Souls of all the Faithful, with the *Versicle* and Prayer, *Deus, cujus miseratione*, &c. and then the same Person to say thus, *Animæ omnium fidelium defunctorum, per Dei misericordiam, requiescant in pace.*

Many and frequent were the *Oblations* which were made to this Image by devout People and Pilgrims, as by the Accompts^w of the Church Officers appeareth; insomuch as the Bishop expected some Advantage thereby: But to this the Dean and Chapter not yielding, the Difference was referr'd to the Arbitration of *Thomas Arundel* Archbishop of *Canterbury*; who, by his Award^x bearing Date the 15th of Feb. An. MCCCCXI. (12. H. 4.) adjudged them totally to the Dean and Canons resident; forasmuch as it was then proved, that those *Oblations* had been formerly received by their Substitutes, viz. the Chamberlains, and Bell-Ringers of the Church; who giving their daily Attendance therein, and taking notice of those that offer'd their Tapers burning; having extinguish'd the Light, carried them to a Room below the Chapter-House, and there caused them to be melted, to the Use of the said Dean and Canons. And as for the *Oblations* of Mony, which were put into an Iron Box, fixt to the same Pillar, under the Feet of that Image; they were then also decreed^y by the before-specify'd Archbishop to the same Dean and Canons and their Successors for ever.

But, besides the before-specify'd Chappel or Altar of our Lady, in the Body of the Church, as abovesaid, there was another in the New Work (viz. above the Quire) whereof the first Mention, that I have found, is in Anno MCCCXXIX. (3 E. 3.) the then Dean (*scil. John de Everdon*) and Canons, granting^a seven Tapers, each weighing two Pounds, to burn at the Celebrations therein, to the Honour of God, our Lady, and St. Lawrence; and appointed that the Charge of those Tapers should be supported out of the *Oblations* made by good People there-to; who, either for Reverence of those Saints, or the Images of St. Lawrence and St. John Baptist; standing about that Chappel, or of St. Mary Magdalen, on the Outside thereof, to the East, had recourse thither.

So likewise was there an Image of our Lady, in the said Part, called the New Work; for it appears, that in 19 E. 3. *Thomas*

Hatfeild, Bishop of Durham, granted an Indulgence of XL Days Pardon, to all such, as being truly penitent and confess'd of their Sins, should come thither and say a *Pater noster* and an *Ave*, with a pious Intent, or give in Books, Vestments, or other Ecclesiastical Ornaments, &c. any considerable Matter thereto.



The great
Cross in the
Body of the
Church.
c. 1b.

IN the Body of the Church, there was also a great *Cross*; but concerning this, all, that I have found observable, is, that in 20 E. 3. one *Raph de Clatford* gave two Acres of Land, lying in *Sandon in Com. Hertf.* towards the Maintenance of a Taper burning before it.

The Crucifix
near to the
great North
Door.

* 2 Lel. Coll.
vol. 1. p.
† 416.

So also, towards the great North-Door, a *Crucifix*, whereunto Oblations were frequently made, whereof the Dean and Canons had the Benefit; as a Decree made by the Pope's Commissary in Anno 1410. (11 H. 4.) manifesteth. Near unto which Place was interred, * under a large Marble, the Body of *Richard Martin*, Bishop of Saint David's in Wales, about the latter End of King *Edward IV's* Reign; by whom the Choristers of this Cathedral had a yearly Exhibition given † unto them, for to sing *Sancte Deus fortis*, &c. before the same *Crucifix*.



f. 5. S. Erkenwald's
Shrine.

g Mat. West.

NOW come to the Shrine of Saint *Erkenwald* (of whom I have already made some brief Mention) which stood on the East Side of the Wall above the high Altar; the Bones of this famous Bishop and Confessor, being on the 18 Kal. of December Anno MCXLVIII. (scil. 13 Steph.) translated, thither out of the Body of the Church, where at first he was buried.

f Ex autog. penes pref. D. & Cap.

g 1b.

To this Shrine, for the great Opinion then had of the Miracles wrought thereat, were the Oblations very numerons; and many of them considerable, as it seems; for I find, that *Walter de Thorpe*, a Canon of this Church, by his Testament bearing Date Anno MCCCXIX. 13 E. 2.) gave thereunto all his Gold Rings and Jewels of what Sort soever: And that in 18 E. 2. the Dean and Chapter bestowed no small Cost in the Adorning thereof, with Gold, Silver, and precious Stones: Yet was it not thought sufficient: For in Anno MCCCXXXIX. (31 E. 3.) there were certain Covenants g made betwixt the then Dean and Chapter, and three Goldsmiths of London, whereby they were retained to work upon it, for no less than a whole

a whole Year (beginning at *Candlemas*) one of them at the Wages of 8 s. by the Week, and the other two at 5 s. a piece : By reason of which Lustre, it grew so fam'd, that on 5. *Cal. Julii*, about three Years after, *John*, King of France (being then a Prisoner in England) visiting this Cathedral, having heard Mass at the high Altar, came to it, and made an Oblation^h of 12 Nobles.

Anno 1360.
(34 E. 3.)

h Ex vet.
memb. penes
præs. D. &
Cap.

And in Anno MCCCLXXXVI. (10 R. 2.) Robert Braybrooke Bishop of London, by a solemn Decreeⁱ ordaining, that the Days of the *Conversion* and *Commemoration* of Saint Paul, (to whom this Church was specially dedicated) should thenceforth be celebrated throughout his Diocese, equally with the highest Festivals, joined therewith, the Day of the Burial of this Saint *Erkenwald*, viz. ult. Aprilis, and Day of his *Translation*, viz. XVIII. Kal. Dec. (*cujus merita gloriosa in eadem Ecclesia miraculose coruscant*, as saith the Instrument, *whose glorious Merits did shine forth miraculously in this Church.*) Which Day had anciently been used to be kept holy, as he there affirmeth ; but of late neglected : Allowing to all those, which should so solemnize them, an Indulgence of 40 Days Pardon, *verè pœnitentibus, contritis & confessis*, being truly penitent and confess'd of their Sins.

i Ex autog. penes
præs. D. &
Cap.

Which said Day of Saint Paul's *Conversion*, though it had not been celebrated through the whole Diocese (as it seemeth) till this Decree of Bishop Braybrooke, so made as abovesaid : Yet, that the Solemnizing of it here was not only of great Antiquity, but signally famous for the Venerableness and State thereof, we have the Testimony of a special Record ; * importing, that King Henry III. by his Precept dated at Dover, 17. Jan. in the 28th Year of his Reign, and directed to William de Haverhill, then Lord Treasurer, commanded him to feed fifteen thousand poor People in Saint Paul's Church-Yard, upon that Festival, and to provide xv hundred Tapers, then to be placed within the Church ; the Charge whereof to be allowed out of the Profits of the Bishoprick of London, at that Time in the King's Hands, by the Death of Roger Niger the late Reverend Bishop of this See.

* Claud. 28.
H. 3 m. 16.

After this, viz. in 15 R. 2. I find, ^k that Richard de Preston, ^k lb. a Citizen and Grocer of London, gave to this Shrine his best Sapphyre Stone, there to remain for curing of Infirmities in the Eyes ; appointing that Proclamation should be made of its Vertues. And in Anno MCCCXCIII. the same Robert, Bishop of London, to the end that nothing might be deficient at the Celebration of those Festivals, commanded, ^l that all the Clergy ^l lb. of his Diocese should repair hither on those Days in their Copes, accor-

according to the ancient Manner and Customs used in the Processions of this Church.

m lb.
n Ex vet. memb. penes pref. Dec. & Cap.
In Anno MCCCC. Thomas Samkyn, Squier to the Abbess of Berkin, gave also ^m a Silver Girdle to this Shrine. About which Time it was much repaired, if not new made, as may seem by the several Particulars in Goldsmith's Work and otherwise ⁿ then done.

o Penes pref. D. & Cap.
p lb.
Of this glorious Shrine, as also of the Iron Grate, which inclosed it, extending to five Foot ten Inches in Height, having Locks, Keys, Clofures, and Openings; and was also tinned over, I have in its proper Place, exhibited a true Representation, from the very original Draught, ^o made for a Direction to the Smith that wrought it, which Grate weighing 3438 lib. at the Rate of 4 d. a Pound, amounted to Lxiiii l. ii s. And that it might be kept in this beautiful Condition, Thomas de Evere, Dean of this Cathedral, in Anno MCCCCVII. by his Testament ^p bequeathed C. l. for the Building of Houses in Knight-Rider Street, to the end that the Revenue of them should be employed upon the Reparation thereof, and Maintenance of Lights burning about it, on the two Feast Days of St. Erkenwald; as also for Support of a Chaplain celebrating for the Fraternity of that blessed Confessor.

The Dial.

q Ex autog. penes Eliam Ashmole Arm.

Now come to the Dial, belonging to the Clock in this Church; concerning which there was Care taken ^q in 18 E. 3. that it should be made with all Splendor that might be; which was accordingly performed, having the Image of an Angel, pointing at the Hour, both of the Day and Night; the Charge of which Workmanship then amounted to 6 lib.

Against Prophaners of the Church.

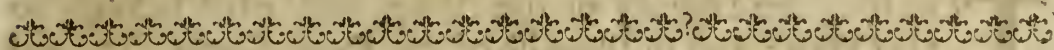
r Ex autog. penes pref. D. & Cap.

AND that the more reverend Esteem might be had of this stately Cathedral, Robert de Braybroke, Bishop of London, in 9 R. 2. by a special Mandate, ^r upon Pain of Excommunication prohibited any Buying or selling within it; as also, that no Person whatsoever should defile it, or the Church-Yard, with Piss or other Excrements; nor presume to shoot Arrows, or throw Stones at Crows, or any Birds making Nests thereabouts; or to play at Ball, either within or without it.

The first Beginning of the Ordinale Sarum in this Church.
s lb.

AND in Anno MCCCCXIV. (2 H. V.) Oct. xv. Richard Clifford, then Bishop of London, by the Consent of the Dean and Chapter, ordained ^s that from the first Day of December

ber following, beginning then at *Vespers*, the solemn Celebration of Divine Service therein, which before that Time had been, according to a peculiar Form, anciently used, and called *Usus Sancti Pauli*, should thenceforth be conformable to that of the Church of Salisbury, for all Canonical Hours, both Night and Day.



TO take particular Notice of the large Sums of Money, Plate, Jewels, and other Things of Worth, which, by Offerings at the high Altar, and other Places of Note, they that served in this Cathedral had in those ancient Times for their better Support, would require a Volume by itself: I shall therefore make Instance^t but in one, viz. *John*, King of France, in Anno MCCCLX. (34 E. III.) who, besides what he offered at S. *Erkenwald's* Shrine (whereof I have already spoke) laid down at the *Annunciation* 12 Nobles; at the *Crucifix*, near the North Door, 26 Floren Nobles; at his first Approach to the high Altar, four Basons of Gold; and at the hearing of Mass, after the Offertory, gave to the Dean, then officiating, five Floren Nobles, which the said Dean, and one *John Lyllington* (the Weekly Petty-Canon) his Assistant, had. All which being performed, he gave, moreover, in the Chapter-House, fifty Floren Nobles, to be distributed amongst the Officers of the Church.

^t Ex vet.
membr. pend
præf. D. &
Cap.

Neither was the Benefit small, which they had by celebrating the *Obsequies* of sundry great Persons; as^u of Queen *Anne*, Wife to King *Richard II.* whose Herse was adorned with Banners of her Arms and the King's: So also^w of the Earl of S. *Paul* in 11 H. VI. Of^x *Maximilian* the Emperor: Of^y the Emperor *Charles V.* Of^z *Isabel* and *Joane*, Wives to the said Emperor: Of^a the Emperor *Ferdinand*, Brother to the before-specify'd *Charles*.

Celebrations
of Obsequies.
^u Ib.

^w Ms. in bibl.
Cotton.

^x c
^y d
^z e
^a f
^b g
Ex Cod.
MS. in
officio
Armo-
rum viz.
1. 3. 1.
11. & 1.
5.

Of^b *Charles VIII.* King of France: *Anne*^c Queen of France, Duchess and sole Heir of *Britanny*: Of^d *Lewis XII.* *Francis I.* and *Henry II.* Kings likewise of France: So also of *Philip*^e King of *Castile*: *Ferdinand*^f of *Arragon*; and *John*^g King of *Portugal*; and sundry eminent Men of our own Nation, the Mention of whom, for Brevity's Sake, I pass by.

The State and Order, in Performance of which *Obsequies*, was little inferiour to that used at the Funerals of those great Princes; the Church and Quire being hung with Blacks, and Escutcheons of their Arms; their Herfes set up in wonderful Magnificence, adorned with rich Banner-Rolls, Pencils, &c. and environed with Barriers; having chief Mourners and Assistants, accompanied with divers Bishops and Abbots in *Pontificalibus*: So likewise with Ambassadors of foreign Princes, and many of our

English Nobility, Knights of the Garter, Lord Mayor of London, and the several Companies of this great City. And lastly, having solemn Service and Offerings, with Mass on the Morrow, as by the Manuscript, which I have quoted, doth appear.

Dignity of
the Bishop,
Dean, Ca-
nons, &c.

TOUCHING the Dignity of the *Bishop*, and what belongs to his Office; and so likewise of the *Dean, Canons, &c.* and all Officers belonging to this Church, having transcribed from several good Authorities what I have met with in relation to them, I shall here, for Brevity's Sake, pass them by, referring my Reader to the Things at large, which are to be seen in the MS. and Records here quoted: ^{a b c d} Where also are to be found several Things ^{e f g} setting forth the State ^h of the Lands pertaining thereto about the Beginning of King *Henry VIII's* Time. As also the Copy of ⁱ an Inventory of the Plate and Ornaments, which in 7 *Edw. VI.* were allowed to continue therein.

^a Ex vet.
Cod. MS.

^b penès Wil.
Pierpont

^c arm. an.
1658.

^d Claus. 22.
R. 2. p. 1.

^e m. 4.

^f Dec. & Cap.

^g Ex vet. membr. penès præf. Dec. & Cap.

^h Ex præf. Cod. MS. penès D. & Cap. dictæ Eccl. cath. [G] f. 80. a.

ⁱ Ex cartaceo Registro penès præf. Dec. & Cap. [A] f. 91. b.

^j Ex præf. cartaceo Registro.

^k Ex præf. Cod. MS. penès D. & Cap. dictæ Eccl. cath. [G] f. 80. a.

^l Ex cartaceo Registro penès præf. Dec. & Cap. [A] f. 91. b.

^m Ex præf. cartaceo Registro.

ⁿ Ex præf. Cod. MS. penès D. & Cap. dictæ Eccl. cath. [G] f. 80. a.

^o Ex cartaceo Registro penès præf. Dec. & Cap. [A] f. 91. b.

^p Ex præf. cartaceo Registro.

^q Ex præf. Cod. MS. penès D. & Cap. dictæ Eccl. cath. [G] f. 80. a.

^r Ex cartaceo Registro penès præf. Dec. & Cap. [A] f. 91. b.

^s Ex præf. cartaceo Registro.

^t Ex præf. Cod. MS. penès D. & Cap. dictæ Eccl. cath. [G] f. 80. a.

^u Ex cartaceo Registro penès præf. Dec. & Cap. [A] f. 91. b.

^v Ex præf. cartaceo Registro.

^w Ex præf. Cod. MS. penès D. & Cap. dictæ Eccl. cath. [G] f. 80. a.

^x Ex cartaceo Registro penès præf. Dec. & Cap. [A] f. 91. b.

^y Ex præf. cartaceo Registro.

^z Ex præf. Cod. MS. penès D. & Cap. dictæ Eccl. cath. [G] f. 80. a.

^{aa} Ex cartaceo Registro penès præf. Dec. & Cap. [A] f. 91. b.

^{ab} Ex præf. cartaceo Registro.

^{ac} Ex præf. Cod. MS. penès D. & Cap. dictæ Eccl. cath. [G] f. 80. a.

^{ad} Ex cartaceo Registro penès præf. Dec. & Cap. [A] f. 91. b.

^{ae} Ex præf. cartaceo Registro.

^{af} Ex præf. Cod. MS. penès D. & Cap. dictæ Eccl. cath. [G] f. 80. a.

^{ag} Ex cartaceo Registro penès præf. Dec. & Cap. [A] f. 91. b.

^{ah} Ex præf. cartaceo Registro.

The Petty
Canons.

^k Pat. 18.

^l R. 2. p. 1.

^m m. 18.

ⁿ Pat. 40. E.

^o 3. p. 2. m. 3.

^o lb.

^p Pat. 18. R.

^q 2. ut supra.

NOW come to the *Petty Canons*, which were 12 ^k in Number, and had anciently their Habitation ^l in distinct Houses, some within the Precinct of the Church-yard, and some without; but at length, through the Devotion to God's Service of divers particular Persons, were reduced ^m together into a Common Hall or Refectory, where they used to meet and dine; which Hall stood ⁿ on the North Side of the Church, and adjoined to a certain Place, called *Parson Church-yard*, whereof I shall speak in due Place. Towards the Maintenance of these, to sing Divine Service daily in this Church of *St. Paul* for the good Estate of King *Edw. III.* and of Queen *Philippa* his Consort; as also for all their Children, during their Lives in this World, and moreover for their Souls after their Departure hence, and for the Souls of all the Faithful deceased, it appears, that the said King, in the 40th Year of his Reign, gave License ^o unto one *Robert de Ketyrnyngham*, then Rector of *St. Gregory's*, and others, to grant certain Messuages and Lands of the Value of 6 l. 13 s. 4 d. per Annum to the Dean and Chapter of *Paul's*. But in 18 *R. II.* they obtained the King's Letters Patents ^p to be a Body Politick for the future, and called the College of the 12 *Petty Canons* of *St. Paul's Church*, whereof one to be the Warden; as also to have a Common Seal, &c. At which Time, in Augmentation of their Maintenance, divers Lands and Rents were by the said King's License then granted to them: And for their better Support,

Support, they had in 24 H. VI. the Church of S. Gregory appropriated * to them.

* Pat. 24. H.
6. p. 1. m. 27.

OF these the most ancient (that I have met with) was founded^a, as I guess, about the Beginning of King Henry II's Reign, consisting of one Priest, to celebrate Divine Service for the Soul of Master *John de London*, and for the Souls of all the Faithful deceased, *Alardus* being then Dean of this Church.

The Chantries.
q Ex autog.
penes Decan.
Capit. Eccl.
Sancti Pauli.

The next was ordained by *Richard*, surnamed *Nigell*, Bishop of *London*, in King *Richard I*'s Time; who having built two Altars in this Cathedral, the one dedicated to S. *Thomas* the Martyr, and the other to S. *Dionys*, assigned^r eight Marks yearly Rent, to be received out of the Church of *Cestrehunt*, for the Maintenance of two Priests every Day celebrating thereat; viz. one for the good Estate of the King of *England* and Bishop of *London* for the Time being; as also for all the Congregation of this Church, and the faithful Parishioners belonging thereto; and the other for the Souls of the Kings of *England*, and Bishops of *London*, and all the Faithful deceased: Which Grant was confirmed by the Chapter.

r Ex Registro
penes eund. D.
Cap. (A.)
f. 18. b.

The next of these Chantries was founded by *Geffrey de Lucie*, Dean of *Paul's* in King *Henry III*'s Time, who gave^s to this Church his Mannour House and Lands at *Ston*, reserving *C^s. per An.* to be paid to a Priest celebrating Divine Service here for the Health of his Soul, together with the Soul of *Eustace de Fauconberg*, some time Bishop of *London*, and his Successors; as also for the Soul of *Philip de Fauconberg*, Archdeacon of *Duntendon*, and paying 20 s. yearly on the Day of his the said *Geffrey's* Obit, and a Mark at the Obit of the said *Philip de Fauconberg*: Which *Eustace de Fauconberg*, by his last Will and Testament^t, gave to those Canons certain Lands lying in *Stebbenheth* and *Fulham*, reserving five Marks *per An.* to be yearly paid, for the Maintenance of a Priest, perpetually to celebrate Divine Service for his Soul, near to his Tomb in this Cathedral.

s Ib. f. 32. a.

t Ex alio Registro
penes
pres. D. &
Cap. f. 35. a.

About this Time did *William Mareschall* (Son to *William* Earl of *Denbroke*) ratify^u the Grant of *Alice* his Wife, Daughter to *Baldwin de Bethun* Earl of *Albemarle*, made to the Dean and Chapter here, of *C^s. yearly Rent*, issuing out of his Mannor of *Lutone*, which she the said *Alice* had by her Testament bequeathed for the Maintenance of two Priests, celebrating Divine Service daily in this Church for the Health of her Soul, and his the said *William's*, his Ancestors and Successors Souls, and all the Faithful deceased: Adding the Grant^w of 20 s. yearly Rent more, to be received out of his Mill at *Wach*, for the Health of the Soul of her the said *Alice*; one Part whereof to be spent upon a Lamp

u Ex prefat.
Registr. (sc.
A.) f. 23. a.

w Ib.

Lamp continually burning over her Tomb, and the Residue on the Day of her Anniversary.

About the same time there was likewise a Chantry of one Priest founded ^x here, to celebrate Divine Service for the Soul of *John Romane* Treasurer of *York*, (afterwards Archbishop there.)
^{z lb. f. 47. a.} So also another ^y of one Priest, for the Soul of *Richard*, Archdeacon of *Colchester*.

In 10 *H. III.* did *P. de S. Mariæ Ecclesia*, Treasurer of this Cathedral, by his Testament, ^z bequeath thereto 20 Marks, to provide a yearly Rent of 20 *Sol.* for the keeping of his Anniversary therein.

For *Martin de Patshul* (one of the Justices of the Common Pleas, and Dean of this Church) there was a Chantry of two Priests ordained ^a here, 2 *Julii* 23 *H. III.* to celebrate Divine Service daily for his Soul at the Altar of the Apostles.

And about this Time did the Executors of *William de Sanctæ Mariæ Ecclesia*, some time Dean of this Church, assign ^b a certain Proportion of Bread and Beer, to be yearly paid to a Priest, who should for ever celebrate therein for his Soul, and for the Souls of his Predecessors, Successors, Parents and Benefactors; for the purchasing whereof, they gave to the Dean and Chapter CXX. Marks.

In 31 *H. III.* died (as I guess) *Alexander de Swereford*, some time a Canon and Treasurer of this Church; for in that Year did *Hugh de Balsbam*, Bishop of *Ely*, grant an Indulgence ^c of 30 Days Pardon, to all such, as being truly penitent for their Sins, and confess'd, should repair to the Altars of *S. Chad*, *S. Nicolas*, and *S. Ethelbert* the King, situate in this Cathedral, and there pray for his Soul. Which Altar of *S. Chad* he the said *Alexander* built ^d in his Life-time, and ordained ^e a perpetual Chantry of one Priest to celebrate daily thereat for his own Soul, as also for the Souls of his Successors, Treasurers of this Church, and all the Faithful deceased, and was buried before it at his Death.

The like Indulgence ^f did the same Bishop of *Ely* in *An. 1259*, (44 *H. III.*) grant unto all such as should, at the before-specify'd Altars, pray for the Soul of *Fouk Bassett*, Bishop of *London* (and then newly deceased.) For the Health also of whose Soul did Sir *Philip Bassett* of *Medindon*, in *Com. Oxon.* Kt. the Year next following, gave ^g his Mannour of *Boxton* to the Dean and Chapter of this Church, to maintain three Priests continually celebrating therein; viz. to each of them *C^s* yearly: Adding ^h moreover *C^s* yearly Rent, issuing out of Lands in *Fairstede* and *Boxham* (in *Com. Essexiæ*) for the keeping of his Anniversary.

Not long after this, did one *Godfrey de Arca* (a Priest) give ⁱ to the before-mentioned Dean and Canons certain Houses and Rents, lying

^z Ex autog.
penès præfat.
D. & Cap.

^a Ex sape-disto
Reg. [A.] f.
102. a.

^b Ex autog.
penès præf. D.
& Cap.

^d Ex Reg.
[A.] f.
^e 44. a.

^f Ex autog.
penès præf.
D. & cap.

^g Ex Reg.
[C] penès
præf. D. &
Cap. f. 107. a.
^h Ib.

ⁱ Ex autog.
penès præf. D.
& Cap.

lying in the Parish of *S. Faith*, to find a Chaplain perpetually celebrating for the Souls of the Dead, and especially for his own Soul, after his Departure out of this World, within the Chappel of *S. James*, situate under the Cross in the North Part of this Church.

And about the same Time there was another Chantry founded ^k at the Altar of *S. Radegund* in this Cathedral, for the Soul of one *Roger*, some time a Canon here, and certain Rents assigned for the keeping of his Anniversary.

In 2 *E. I.* another ^l of one Priest, celebrating at the before-specified Altar of *S. Chad*, for the Soul of *William de Havirbulle*, some time Lord-Treasurer of England, and a Canon of this Church. ^{1 Ex Registro [A] f. 70. a.}

In 3 *E. I.* there was likewise a Chantry of one Chaplain, founded ^m at the Altar of *S. John* the Evangelist by *Hervey de Borham*, then Dean of this Cathedral, for to pray for the Soul of *John de Brainford*. Shortly after which the said *Hervey* died, as it seems: For in the next ensuing Year, did *Robert Kilwarby*, Archbishop of Canterbury, grant an Indulgence ⁿ of 15 Days ⁿ 1b. Pardon to all such as being heartily penitent of their Sins, and truly confess'd, should come hither (his Body being here interred) and pray for his Soul. ^{m Ex autog. penes præs. D. & Cap.}

In 7 *E. I.* another Chantry was here founded ^o by *Roger de la Leye*, Archdeacon of *Essex*, for one Priest to celebrate Divine Service for his Soul at the Altar before which he should be buried; and an Assignment of a certain Annuity for the keeping of his Obit: Which *Roger* became afterwards Dean of this Cathedral, and died ^a about ten Years following. ^{o Ex Reg. [A] f. 51. b.}

In 8 *E. I.* *Isabell*, the Widow of *Stephen Bokerell*, constituted ^r a Chantry of two Priests at the Altar before which he the said *Stephen* lay interred, to celebrate for his and her Soul; as also for the Souls of their Children, viz. *Stephen*, *Andrew*, and *William Bokerell*. ^{r a r s t } Ex autog. penes præs. D. & Cap. 1b.}

And in 10 *E. I.* there was another Chantry founded ^s for one Priest, for the Soul of *Aveline*, the Widow of *Walter de Basingges*: Which *Aveline* I take to be the same Woman, who, the next ensuing Year, is, in the like Foundation, called *Avelina de S. Olavo*.

In 16 *E. I.* the Executors of *John de S. Maria*, some time a Canon here, granted ^t to the Dean and Chapter of this Church certain annual Rents, issuing out of divers Tenements in London, to find a Priest to celebrate therein for his Soul, and assigned 15 s. yearly, for the keeping of his Obit.

In 26 *E. I.* there was a Chantry of one Priest celebrating at the Altar of *S. John Baptist*, founded ^u by *Raph de Baudak*, then Dean of this Cathedral, for the Soul of *Fouk Lovel*, Archdeacon of Colchester, at the Instance of his Executors. ^{u Ex Registro [A] f. 71. a.}

^w Ex autog.
penes præf. D.
& Cap.

As also another ^w Chantry of one Priest, to celebrate within this Church, at some Altar, for the Soul of *John Lovell*, Clerk, one of the King's Justices; as also for the Soul of *Richard de Gravesend*, at that Time Bishop of London, and for the Souls of his Predecessors and Successors: Of which Bishop I shall say more anon.

^x Ex Reg.
[A] f. 79. a.

And in the same Year, the like ^x for two Priests for the Soul of *Henry de Wengham*, some time Bishop of London, and Chancellor of England.

^y Ib. f. 72. a.

In 29 H. I. another ^y of one Priest, to sing Divine Service perpetually at the Altar of the *Blessed Virgin*, opposite to the Door of the Chapter-House, for the Souls of *Robert de Draiton*, some time Treasurer of this Church; and *John de Chishull*, heretofore Bishop of London, and Chancellor of England.

^z Ib. f. 75. a.

In 30 E. I. the like Chantry was ordained ^z by the Executors of *William de Harworth* Clerk, of one Priest, to celebrate Divine Service here for the Soul of the said *William*.

^a Ex autog.
penes præf. D.
& Cap.

In 35. E. I. the Executors of Master *Reginald de Brandon* constituted ^a another, for one Priest to celebrate perpetually for his Soul within the *New Work* (viz. Eastwards of the Quire.)

^b Ib.

In 3 E. II. there was the like Ordination ^b for two Priests within the Body of the Church, for the Soul of *Richard de Newport*, Archdeacon of *Middlesex*, and forty Shillings yearly assigned for his *Obit*.

^c Pat 4. E. 2.
p. 2. m. 24.

In 4 E. II. the like ^c Chantry of one Priest for the Soul of *John de Munden*, Clerk.

^d Ex autog.
penes præf. D.
& Cap.

In 7 E. II. *Hervey de Stanton*, one of the Justices of the Common Pleas, and the rest of his then Fellows in that Court, being Executors to *Henry de Geldeford* (called *le Marechal*) Clerk, founded ^d another for one Chaplain and his Clerk, to sing Mass every Day at the Altar of the Apostles for the Soul of the said *Henry*.

^e Ib.

The next Year following there was another Chantry of one Priest, constituted ^e by the before-specified Dean and Chapter, for the Soul of *Richard de Gravesend*, then one of their Canons, and Treasurer of this Cathedral, against he should depart this Life, and 40 s. yearly assigned for the keeping of his Anniversary.

^f Ib.

In 10 E. II. *Raphe Donion*, one also of the then Canons, by his Testament ^f, gave C. Marks to purchase yearly Rent, for to sustain a Priest daily celebrating in this Church for his Soul, and the Souls of all his Parents.

^g Ib.

And in 13 E. II. *Walter de Thorpe* (one also of these Canons) bequeathing his Body to be buried here, or in the Place called *Pardon-Church-ham*, fast by, gave ^g CCXL. Marks to buy Lands, to ordain a Chantry for his Soul, and to keep his *Obit*. Adding the

the Gift of C^s to the Work of S. *Erkenwald's* Shrine; as also all his Rings and Jewels, of what kind soever, thereto: Which Chantry was accordingly founded * in 7 E. III. by his Execu-^{* Ex Regist. [A.] f. 83. d.} tors, at the Altar of S. *John*, in the *New Work*.

In 14 E. II. the Executors of *Raph de Baldok*, Bishop of London, settled ^{r lb. f. 96. d.} Lands on the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral, for the Maintenance of two Priests, perpetually celebrating for his Soul at the Altar of S. *Erkenwald*, within the ^{Vide etiam Pat. 14. E. 2. p. 1. m. 2.} *New-Work*; as also for the Soul of *John de Chishut*, some time Bishop of London: And moreover for the Souls of the Kings of England, and all the Faithful deceas'd; giving a munificent Legacy, not only to those of the Quire, but to all the Officers of the Church, for the solemnizing his yearly *Obit* on the Eve of S. *James* the Apostle, with an ample Allowance thereat, to the Poor. Which Bishop was so great a Furtherer of that stately Building, Eastward from the Quire, called the *New-Work*, as that he * gave in his Life-time CC Marks, and left a^{* Godw. p. 143.} great Sum thereto at his Death; for which Respect he was buried in the midst of that Part called our *Lady Chappel*, at the Head of Bishop *Braybroke's* Tomb-Stone, under a goodly Marble, whereon his Portraiture in Brass was curiously represented, but afterwards torn away. To whom succeeded *Gilbert de Segrave*; which *Gilbert*, on the Morrow before the Kal. of *January*, next ensuing the Death † of his said Predecessor, for the great^{† Sc. 24. Jul. An. 1313.} Respect he bore unto him, gave a special Indulgence of xl Days Pardon to all such, as being truly contrite for their Sins, and confest, should say a *Pater noster* and an *Ave* for his Soul. And that this worthy Person (sc. *Raph de Baldock*) had no less Esteem with the rest of his Fellow Bishops, the like Indulgences, from *Walter* Archbishop of *Canterbury*, *John* Bishop of *Lincoln*, *Walter* Bishop of *Exeter*, *John* Bishop of *Landaff*, *John* Bishop of *Ely*, *John* Bishop of *Norwich*, *John* Bishop of *Chichester*, *David* Bishop of S. *David's*, *Walter* Bishop of *Worcester*, and *John* Bishop of *Hereford*, granted about that Time, do sufficiently manifest.

In 15 E. 2. there was another Chantry founded^{s Ex autog. penes pref. D. S. Cap. Pat. 14. E. 2. p. 1. m. 2.} within the before-specify'd Building, called the *New-work*, at the Altar of S. *Michael*, by the Executors of *William de Chaldeshunt*, some time a Canon of this Church; for one Priest to celebrate thereat, for his Soul, as also for the Souls of *Piers de Gaveston*, and all the Faithful deceased.

And about the same Time, another at the Altar of S. *Sylvester*, of one Chaplain, constituted^{t Certif. D. Cantuariis penes pref. D. & C. f. 28. d. u lb.} by the Testament of *Walter de Blockley*, to pray for the Soul of him the said *Walter*, and all Christian Souls: Which two last mention'd Chantries were afterwards united u.

In

In the same 15th Year of King *Edw. II.* did *Nicolas de Wokyn-*
don, by his Testament ^w, devise C^s to the before-specify'd Build-
ing, called the *New-work*, in regard that in it he intended to
be buried: And to maintain a Chantry Priest therein, cele-
brating for his Soul, bequeathed certain Lands lying in the
Parish of *S. Olaff* (*London*) to the Dean and Chapter of this
Church. And moreover, for the like Consideration, gave an
100 l. to purchase Rents for the finding of another Chantry
Priest at the Altar of *S. Thomas*, and to the keeping his Obit
and the Obit of *Joan* his Wife for ever.

In 19 *E. II.* *Roger de Waltham*, a Canon of this Church, en-
feofft ^x the Dean and Chapter of certain Messuages and Shops ly-
ing within the City of *London*, for the Support of two Priests
to pray perpetually for his Soul, and for the Souls of his Parents
and Benefactors, within the Chappel of *S. John Baptist* in the
South Part of this Cathedral; as also for the Soul of *Anthony*
Beck, Patriarch of *Jerusalem*, and Bishop of *Durham*.

And further directed ^y, that out of the Revenue of those Mes-
suages, &c. there should be an yearly Allowance to the said
Dean and Chapter, to keep solemn *Processions* in this Church on
the several Days of the *Invention* and *Exaltation* of the *Holy Cross*;
as also of *S. John Baptist*, wearing their Copes at those Times in
such Sort as they used on all the great Festivals: And likewise
out of his high Devotion to the Service of God, and that it should
be the more venerably perform'd therein, he gave divers costly
Vestments thereto, some whereof were set with precious Stones,
expresly directing, that in all *Masses*, wherein himself by par-
ticular Name was to be commended, as also at his *Anniversary*,
and in those Festivals of the *Holy Cross*, *S. John Baptist*, and
S. Laurence the Deacon, they should be used.

And moreover, out of his abundant Piety, founded ^z a certain
Oratory on the South Side of the Quire in this Cathedral, to-
wards the upper End thereof, to the Honour of God, our *Lady*,
S. Laurence, and *All-Saints*, and adorned it with the Images of
our *Blessed Saviour*, *S. John Baptist*, *S. Laurence*, and *S. Mary Mag-*
dalen; so likewise with the Pictures of the Celestial Hierarchy,
the Joys of the Blessed Virgin, and others, both in the Roof
about the Altar, and other Places within and without: In which
Oratory the Chantry before-mentioned was placed, and the said
Anniversary to be kept. And lastly, in the South Wall, oppo-
site to the said Oratory, erected a glorious Tabernacle, which
contained the Image of the said Blessed Virgin, sitting as it were
in Child-bed; as also of our Saviour in Swadling Cloaths, lying
between the Ox and the As; and *S. Joseph* at her Feet: Above
which was another Image of her, standing with the Child in her
Arms.

^w Ex autog.
penes præs. D.
& Cap.
Vide Pat. 14.
E. 2. p. 1. m.
10.

^x Ex Registro
[A] f. 53. 4.
Vide Pat. 19.
E. 2. p. 1. m.
30.
Et Pat. 20.
2. m. 15.

^y Ex Reg.
f. 80. b.

^z Ex autog.
penes præs. D.
& Cap.

Arms. And on the Beam, thwarting from the upper End of the Oratory to the before-specify'd Child-bed, placed the crown'd Images of our Saviour and his Mother sitting in one Tabernacle; as also the Images of S. Katharine and S. Margaret, Virgins and Martyrs: Neither was there any Part of the said Oratory, or Roof thereof, but he caused it to be beautified with comely Pictures and Images, to the end that the Memory of our Blessed Saviour and his Saints, and specially of the glorious Virgin, his Mother, might be always the more famous: In which Oratory he designed that his Sepulture should be.

In 8 E. III. William de Meleford, Archdeacon of Colchester, and Canon of this Church, by his Testament^a desiring Sepul-^a *ib.* ture in that Part thereof called the *New Work*, near the Tomb of John de Munden (of whom I have already made Mention) gave to the Support of the Old Building 40 s. and as much to the New; besides the like Sum for the Ornament of S. Erkenwald's Shrine. And for the Foundation of a Chantry at the Altar of S. John Baptist in the said *New Work*, consisting of one Chaplain, to celebrate Divine Service perpetually for his Soul, gave a certain Tenement, which he had newly purchased of John de Lanfare, a Cutler of London.

After this, viz. in 17 E. III. there was another Chantry ordained^b in the Body of this Church, of one Priest, to celebrate^b *ib.* therein for the Soul of James Frisell the Elder; as also for the Souls of Robert Frisell his Father, Alice his Mother, and Isabel his Daughter.

And in 19 E. III. the like Chantry of one Priest,^c constituted^c *ib.* at the Altar of S. John in the *New Work*, for the Soul of Geoffrey de Eyton, some time a Canon of this Church, and the yearly Rent of 40 s. assigned for the keeping of his Anniversary within the Octaves of the Epiphany.

And, that it may appear how great an Esteem this eminent Cathedral then had, it will not be improper to take Notice, that Sir John Pultney Knt. a Man famous in those Days for his Wealth and Wisdom (having been four times Lord-Mayor of this great City) tho' he disposed of his Body to Sepulture within the Church of S. Laurence in Candemick Street (commonly called S. Laurence Pultney) which he founded, by his Testament^d bearing Date 14. Nov. 23. E. III. thus expresseth--- *Volo* ^d *Ex antog. penes praf. D. & Cap. Vide Pat. 18. H. 6. p. 2. m.* *quod in Ecclesia Sancti Pauli Lond. quam sicuti matrem meam affectione filiali cupio honorare, sint tres perpetui sacerdotes, &c. i. e. I will and ordain, that in the Church of S. Paul in London, which, as my Mother, I desire to honour with a filial Affection, there be three Priests celebrating Divine Service in a certain Chappel, newly to be built at my Costs, in the North Part thereof.* " In which Chappel, my Desire is,
K. that

“ that one of those Priests shall every Day say the Mass of the
 “ *Blessed Virgin* for my Soul ; and the other two, that of the Of-
 “ fice for the Dead, for my Soul likewise, and for the Souls of
 “ *Adam* my Father, *Maud* my Mother, *Margaret* my Wife, *William*
 “ my Son, and the Souls of my Brothers and Sisters : And more-
 “ over for the Souls of *Rose de Burford*, *Raphe de Walcote*, *John de*
 “ *Stretford*, late Archbishop of *Canterbury* ; with the Souls of my
 “ Parents, Benefactors, and all the Faithful deceased :” Adding
 this farther Direction, *viz.* that every of those Priests, in their
 several Masses, in saying of one *Collect*, should make special
 Mention of his Soul.

And, for the solemn Performance of his *Anniversary*, assigned
 particular yearly Pittances to the principal Canons ; so also to
 the Petty-Canons, Vicars-Choral, and Officers of the Church ;
 appointing, that the Lord-Mayor, being thereat, should have
 6 s. 8 d. the Recorder 5 s. the two Sheriffs 6 s. 8 d. the Com-
 mon Cryer 3 s. 4 d. the Lord Mayor’s Sergeants 6 s. 8 d. and
 the Master of the College of *S. Laurence Pultney* 6 s. 8 d. But if
 any of these should be absent, then their Portion to be distributed
 to the Poor : And, furthermore, bequeathed the yearly Sum of
 20 s. to the Almoner of this Church, to be by him bestowed on
 the Summer Habits of the Choristers, upon Condition that they,
 the said Choristers, should every Day, after *Compline* ended in
 the Quire, go into the before-specify’d Chappel, so intended by
 him to be built, and sing an *Anthem* of the Blessed Virgin, be-
 fore her Image there being, solemnly with *Note* : Which being
 ended, one of them to say the Prayer of the said Virgin, next
 the Psalm of *De Profundis*, and then the Prayer for the Dead :
 And lastly, these Words ; *Anima Johannis de Pultoney, fundatoris*
hujus Capellæ, & animæ omnium fidelium defunctorum, per Dei mise-
ricordiam requiescant in pace.

e 1b.

For Accomplishment of all which, he gave^e certain Lands
 and Rents, lying within the said City of London, to the Warden
 and Chaplains of the before-specify’d College in *Candlewick street*,
 who by Indenture demised them to the Dean and Canons of this
 Cathedral, to undergo that Task.

f 1b.

And in 27 *E. III.* *Gilbert de Bruera*, Dean of this Cathedral,
 bequeathing^f his Body to be buried in the Chappel of *S. Katha-*
rine, newly built by him therein ; gave certain Tenements, situ-
 ate on *Paul’s Wharf*, to maintain a Priest to celebrate Divine
 Service perpetually in that Chappel, for the Health of his Soul,
 and for the Souls of his Parents, assigning a particular yearly
 Sum to be paid to the successive Deans and Canons of this
 Church, for the keeping of his *Anniversary*.

Being

Being now come, in course of Time, to that Chantry of two Priests, which was founded ^{g. lb.} here 6. Kal. Maii, An. MCCCCLX. ^{Testament of} (34 E. III.) by the Executors of *Stephen de Gravesend*, Bishop of *Richard de Gravesend*, London, for the Health of the Soul of the said *Stephen*, and for the Soul likewise of *Richard de Gravesend*, his Uncle, who was Bishop also of London in King *Edw. I's* Time; I shall here presume to digress a little, in taking notice of the several Testaments, &c. of these two reverend Bishops, beginning with that of *Richard*, which bears Date at *Paringeye* * (a Mannour-House belonging to this See) ^{* Hornsey, juxta Highgate.} pridie Id. Sept. An. 1302. (30 E. I.) where in his Devotion and Piety are not a little observable: For, as I find ^{h. lb.} it penned with his own Hand, he thus expresses himself:

----- *Inprimis, tibi, O pie Redemptor, & potens Salvator animarum, Domine Jesu Christe, animam meam commendo: Tibi etiam, o summe Sacerdos & vere Pontifex animarum, commendo universam plebem Londonensis civitatis & Diocesis; obsecrans te, per medicinam vulnerum tuorum, qui in Cruce pependisti, ut michi & ipsis, concessa perfecta venia peccatorum, concedas nos ad tuam misericordiam pervenire, & frui beatitudine, tuis electis perhenniter repromissa.*

Other Particulars most observable therein are these: First the Assignment of his Sepulture, close by the Tomb of *Henry de Sandwiche* (his Predecessor) whom he acknowledgeth to have been his Raiser; and that the Marble to cover his Grave should not lie higher than the other adjoining Pavement. Then, that his Personal Estate (consisting in Books, Household Goods, Stock of Corn and Cattle, &c.) amounted to the Value of two thousand Marks, out of which he gave, for the solemnizing of his Funeral, and to be distributed to the Poor, CXL. Pounds. Next, his Gift of C. Marks to the new Fabrick of this Church, which he had formerly promised: And lastly, his Appointment, that Lands of 40 l. per Ann. Value should be bought within the City of London, for the founding of a Chantry here for his Soul, and the keeping of his Anniversary.

Thus far from his Testament. I come now to the ^{i. lb.} Inventory; ^{His Inventory.} out of which 'tis not unworthy of Note, that of this his Personal Estate, his Silver Vessels amounted to CCXIV^{l.} xiii^{s.} xi^{d.} the Prices of Corn, and other Things, being then therein rated as followeth:

viz.	Wheat at ----	4 s.	the Quar- ter.	Bulls	7 s. 4 d.
	Malt ground ----	3 s. 4 d.		Kine	6 s.
	Pease ----	2 s. 6 d.		Fat Muttons	1 s.
	Oats ----	2 s.		Ewe-Sheep	8 d.
				Capons	2 d.
				Cocks & Hens	1 d. ob.

And

k lb.

And finally, to the Account ^k of his Executors, by which it appeareth, that he died at his Mannour-House at Fulham, December 9, Anno MCCCIII. That afterwards, *scil.* December 15 following, his Body was brought to London, with the Weight of twelve hundred Pounds and a half in Waxen Tapers, which were employed at the solemnizing of his Funeral, the Day following, in this Cathedral; and that a Marble Stone of 10 l. Price was laid over his Grave.

It seems, that the Entertainment then given was very large; for, besides the Costs in Bread, Beer, Wine, and Flesh-meat; which, being out of his own Stores, are not valued in the Inventory, the Expence in Swans, Hens and Rabbits, amounted to 13 l. 19 s. 6 d.

l lb.

What else they performed for him, according to the Custom of those Times, was as followeth^l; viz. the eighth Day after his Burial, a Distribution of 40 s. to the Poor. The thirtieth Day, (commonly called the *Month's mind*) 4 l. in the like Distribution to poor People, and Celebration of Mass. And the twelve Months Day, (called the *Anniversary*) to the principal Canons, and other Ministers of the Church, for solemnizing thereof, 6 l. paying for Tapers then used 12 s. 6 d.

I come now to his Nephew, *Stephen de Gravesend*; of whom I have no more than this to say, viz. that by his Testament ^m, bearing Date 19. Februarii, Anno MCCCXXXVI. (10 E. III.) he bequeathed his Body to be buried in this Church of S. Paul, near to the Tomb of his Uncle Richard, before remembred; appointing C. Marks only, for the Expences at his Funeral, *quia, secundum Augustinum* (saith he) *pompa Funeris, agmina Exequiarum, sunt vivorum qualiacunque solatia, non adjutoria mortuorum.* Because, according to S. Augustin, Funeral Pomp, and Troops of Mourners, are only certain Comforts to the Living, but of no Advantage to the Dead: And directed, that no more than 24 Tapers should be about his Body; prohibiting any Money to be then given to the Poor; but instead thereof, C^l to be disposed amongst the poor Tenants within his several Lordships.

Returning now to the succeeding Chantries, as they were founded in Order of Time, the next wherewith I meet, is that of *Michael de Northburgh*, likewise Bishop of London; who, by his Testament ⁿ, bearing Date 10. Kal. Junii, Anno MCCCLXI. (35 E. III.) directed, that a Chaplain should be appointed by his Successors Bishops of London, to celebrate Divine Service for his Soul in this Church; and gave the Rent of certain Houses (which he had builded on the West Side of his Palace) for his Support: Unto which Chantry, in regard the Revenues thereof were afterwards thought too little, that of

Henry

n Certif. de
Canar. f.
33. b.
Testament of
Michael de
Northburgh,
Bishop of
London.

Healer 2^d saw of John on her progress for her marriage with Reynold Earl of Gloucesters 1332
gave in alms & oblations to the bath. ch. of S. Paul. To the High Altar one cloth of gold diap.
To the Cross at the N door 5^l To the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin in the new work 5^l
To the Image of the Blessed Virgin in the Chapel where Mass to the 3^d Virgin is daily said 5^l
To the Shrine of St. Erkenwald the bsp 5^l - v. ar. p. C. O.

Henry de Iddisworth (the Priest celebrating for them both at the Altar of S. James) was added ^o *ib.*

But with the only Mention of this Chantry, I must not leave this worthy Bishop, having some other things of Note, to observe, in reference to his Memory: Whereof the first is, the Place of his Sepulture, which he appointed ^p to be at the Entrance into this Cathedral, without the great West Door: Secondly, that for a Stone to cover his Grave, whereon to be an Inscription, that might put Passengers in mind to pray, he bequeathed *xx* l. Next, for the Order of his Funeral, he directed ^q that *xx*. Poor Men should be cloathed in Gowns of black, white, or gray Cloth; every of them holding in his Hand, about the Herse, a Torch of at least *vi* l. Weight, in Wax; and that thus, with *viii*. more Tapers about the Corps, his Exequies in this Church should pass for that day: Especially desiring, if possible, that this should be performed before his Face were tainted with any Corruption, so that it might be exposed to View, with the Arms and Ensigns of his Bishoprick. ^p *Ex autog. penes præf. D. & Cap.* ^q *ib.* His Funeral,

As for his Legacies ^r, I shall only take notice of these following, which were very signal. The first was no less than the Sum of two thousand Pounds, for the Founding, Building, and Finishing of the House of *Carthusians* (commonly called the Charter-house) according to the Form and Fashion proper for that Order, in a certain Place called *New Church Lane*, where then stood a Church dedicated to the *Annunciation* of the Blessed Virgin. Which Place, with the Patronage thereof, he purchased of Sir *Walter Manny* Knight. And to the said House, when fully perfected, he appointed, that his two best Silver Basons should be delivered for to serve at the Altar there, with a Vessel of Silver enameled (in which the Host used to be put.) As also another Vessel of Silver, for *Holy Water*; and a Silver Bell. ^r *ib.* His Legacies.

To the better Accomplishing of which pious Work, and more ample Endowment of that House, he likewise devised ^s all his Leases whatsoever, for the term of Four Years after his Decease: And moreover all his Rents and Tenements, which he possessed within the City of London; with whatsoever Reversions he had likewise in that City, he gave thereunto, for ever, some few excepted. Hereunto he also added, the total Number of all his Divinity Books, not otherwise disposed of; with the two best Vestments that he had; Bequeathing the Perpetual Patronage thereof to his Successors, Bishops of London; and desiring with all Humility, that they would have a special Regard to the Building and Completing of this eminent Work. ^s *ib.*

Which Place, where this famous Monastery stood, is near Smithfield, in the Suburbs of London; but now called *Sutton's* L Hospital,

Hospital, for the most part; by reason that, of late time, the same Hospital was built out of the Ruins of this Religious House, by *Thomas Sutton* Esquire.

t Pat. 49. E.
3. p. 1. m. 30.

The other Legacy^t of this worthy Bishop, was of a thousand Marks, to be put into a Chest, standing in the Treasury of this Church; out of which, any poor Layman might, for a sufficient Pledge, borrow *x* l. the Dean and principal Canons *xx* l. or *x* l. Marks, upon the like Pledge; the Bishop *x* l. or near *l* l. other Noble Men or Citizens *xx* l. for the term of a Year; And, if at the Year's end, Payment were not made of any Sum, so borrowed; then that the Preacher at *Paul's Cross*, should in his Sermon declare, that the Pledge within 14 Days would be sold, if the Borrower did not forthwith redeem it: And being accordingly sold, he appointed, that the Surplusage, if there were any, should be restored to the Owner, or to his Executors; but in case he had none, then to be returned into the said Chest, for the Health of his Soul, unless the Bishop and Dean, with the Warden of the old Fabrick, should think fit to employ it to other Uses: One Key of which Chest to be kept by the said Dean; another by the eldest Canon-Resident; and the third by the said Warden.

u Ex autog.
penes pref. D.
or Cap.

In the same 35th Year before-specify'd, there was a Chantry founded^u at the Altar of *S. John the Evangelist*, before which the Body of *Walter Neel*, Citizen and Cutler of London, with *Alice* his Wife, lay interred, for one Priest to celebrate Divine Service thereat, for the Souls of the said *Walter* and *Alice*; and Provision made for the keeping of their Anniversary every Year on the Eve of the *Assumption* of the Blessed Virgin.

w Ib.

The like Chantry, about the same Time, was ordained^w for the Soul of *Nicolas de Farendon*, and *William Viel*, at the Altar of *S. Dunstan* in the *New Work*; before which Altar the Body of the said *Nicolas* lay buried.

x }
y } Ib.

The next Year following, I find another Chantry, constituted^x by the Executors of *Henry de Chaddeſden*, some time Archdeacon of *Leicester*, at the Altar of *S. Thomas the Martyr*, before which he the said *Henry* was interred, for two Priests to celebrate thereat perpetually, for the good Estate of King *Edw. III.* during his Life in this World, and for his Soul after his Departure hence; as also for the Soul of the said *Henry*, the Souls of *Richard* and *Agnes*, his Parents, and of *Nicolas*, his Uncle. And moreover, an Assignment^y of a certain yearly Rent, for keeping the *Obit* of him the said *Henry*, on the 8th Day of *May*, for ever.

In 43 *E. III.* the Dean and Canons of this Church, having received a Sum of Money at the Hands of the Executors of
John

John Hiltoft, which they employed in Building and Reparation of certain decayed Houses, ordained ^a a Chantry of one Chaplain, to celebrate Divine Service daily in *S. Dunstan's Chappel*, ^{a Certif. de Cantuar. f. 9.} for the Soul of the said *John*, and all Christian Souls.

And not long after this, did *Adam de Bury*, Citizen and Merchant of London, (who underwent the Office of Lord Mayor in *Anno MCCCLXIV.*) by his Testament ^b ordain, that out of his Personal Estate, there should be Provision made for to find three Chaplains, perpetually to celebrate Divine Service; after his Death, in a certain Chappel newly built within this Cathedral, near the North Door thereof, behind the Cross, for the Health of his Soul, and the Souls of all the Faithful deceased; and appointed these his Executors, viz. *Roger Holme*, a Canon of this Church; *Adam Holme*, Brother to the said *Roger*; and *John Pirywell*, his Nephew: Which said Executors did, by their Deed, bearing Date *ult. April. An. MCCCLXXVI.* assign unto the said Dean and Chapter of *Paul's*, divers Lands and Rents, for the Maintenance of the said Chaplains. ^{b Ex autog. penes pref. D. & Cap.}

And after this, the said *Roger Holme*, being Chancellor of London, as also a Canon-Resident, and Prebend of *Wentworth*, before the Death of the before-specify'd Testator, increased ^c these Chantry-Priests to the Number of seven, to celebrate for ever in the said Chappel, dedicated to the Honour of the *Holy Ghost*; towards the Building whereof he was at extraordinary Costs: And not only so, but did restore ^d and establish a certain Chantry of one Priest, for the Soul of *John de Wingham*, some time chief Chanter in this Cathedral: Which Chantry was then utterly come to nothing. ^{c } d }}

In 10 R. II. Sir *John de Beauchamp* of *Down* (in *Com. Wigorn.*) Knt. Executor ^e of the Testament to the famous Sir *John de Beauchamp* (a younger Son to *Guy de Beauchamp* Earl of *Warwick*) one of the Founders of the most noble Order of the Garter, considering with himself ^f, that the said Sir *John* had, by the License of King *Edward III.* granted certain Tenements, lying within the Parish of *S. Mary Aldermanbury* within the City of London, to the Dean and Chapter of this Church, to the Intent that a Chantry Priest should be by them maintained, to celebrate Divine Service therein for the Health of his own Soul, and the Souls of his noble Progenitors (the Earls of *Warwick*) for ever: And that, in respect of some Difficulties, the same Grant had not as yet taken effect, did by his Deed ^g, bearing Date 5. *Februarii* the Year abovesaid, settle 10 Marks yearly Rent, issuing out of the said Tenements, on the said Dean and Canons, to find and maintain one Priest, perpetually to celebrate for his Soul at that little Altar, situate near to the Tomb of the said Sir ^{e } f } g }}

* Leland
Coll. vol. 1. p.
374.

Sir *John de Beauchamp* in the Body of this Cathedral (an exact Representation whereof I have in its due Place exhibited :) As also 50 s. yearly, for the keeping of his Anniversary on the third Day of *December*. Which noble Knight departed* this World in *Lent*, Anno MCCCLXXIV. (48 E. III.)

n⁵ Pat. 14.
R. 2. p. 2.
o² m. 8.

But forasmuch as shortly after this, upon a Visitation here made by *Robert de Braybroke*, Bishop of *London*, in 14 R. II. it appearedⁿ, that divers of these Chantries before-mention'd were so slenderly endowed; that Divine Service could not be maintained thereby, according to the Tenour of their Foundations: The said Bishop therefore, for the better Benefit of this Church, and the Performance of those Duties as should be most to the Honour of God, by special Licence from the King, did incorporate these here following, whose Revenues were then certified, as I have here noted, viz. that of *Eustace de Fauconberge* at 5 Marks; that of *John Romane* at 6 Marks; that of *Martin de Patshul* at C^s; that of *Fouke* and *Philip Basset* at C^s; that of *William de Haverhull* at 6 Marks; that of *Alexander de Swereford* at 5 Marks; that of *Roger de la Leye* at 6 Marks and eight Shillings; that of *Fouke Lovell* at 8 Marks; that of *Henry de Wengham* at 12 Marks; that of *William de Harworth* at 40 s. that of *Raph de Baldok* at 12 Marks; that of *Roger de Waltham* at 10 l. that of *Walter de Thorpe* at 9 Marks; that of *John Munden* at 8 Marks; that of *Nicolas de Wokyndon* at 10 l. that of *Aveline de S. Olave* at 3 Marks; that of *James Frisell* at 6 Marks; that of *Hamon Chickwell* at 40 s. that of *Isabel Bokerell* at 6 Marks; that of *Alan Basset* and *Avelina* (Progenitors to *Fouke Basset*, some time Bishop of *London*) at 7 Marks; that for the Ancestors of *S. Roger*, Bishop of *London*, at 6 Marks; that of *Richard de Gloucestre* at 7 Marks; that of *Richard Foliot* at 6 Marks; that of *Walter de Blokeley* at 9 Marks; that of *Henry de Idesworth* at C^s that of *Michael de Northburgh* at 5 Marks; those two of *Richard de Newport* at 7 l. that of *Richard de Androver* at 6 Marks. Another Chantry of *Fouke* and *Philip Basset* at 6 l. that of *Peter de Newport* at 5 Marks; that of *John Brainford* at 6 Marks; that of *Richard Greene* at 10 Marks; that of *William de Melesford* and *Richard de Pleshys* at 6 Marks; that of *Raph Dongeon* at 6 Marks; that of *Roger Benyn* at 6 Marks; that of *John Lovel* at 5 Marks; that of *Geffrey Eyton* at 9 Marks; that of *Reginald Brandon*, and *Richard Wendon*, at 9 Marks; that of *Roger*, some time a Canon of this Church, at 40 s. that of *William de Everdon* at C^s that of *John Wyngham* at 5 Marks; and those two of *Alan Hothum* at 13 Marks. All which are in Number 44.

After which Union there were divers other Chantries founded here, but much better endowed than those before-mentioned:

For

For in 4 H. IV. the King by his Letters ^k Patents reciting his License already granted to *Raph* Earl of *Westmorland*, *Thomas* Earl of *Worcester*, and others, Executors to *John* Duke of *Aquitane* and *Lancaster* (his dear Father) for their founding a Chantry in a certain Chappel, situate on the North Side the Quire of this Church, and opposite to the Tomb of the said Duke, and the Lady *Blanch* his Wife, Mother to the same King; which Chappel was then newly built: As also another Chantry in the Collegiate Church of our Lady at *Leicester*, called *the New Work*, for two Priests to celebrate Divine Service for the good Estate of the said King during his Life in this World, and afterwards for the Health of his Soul, and the Souls of his said Father and Mother; and moreover, for the Soul of the Lady *Constance*, former Wife to the said Duke, whose Body lieth interred * in the same Collegiate Church, gave farther License to the said Executors, that they might purchase Lands to the Value of 40 l. per Annum, for Support of the said Chantries, and to keep the Anniversaries of his said Father and Mother.

^k Pat. 4. H. 4. p. 2. m. 35. The Chantry for John of Gant, D. of Lancaster.

* This contradicts the Tablet hanging by his Monument.

About the same Time did the then Bishop of London (*scil.* *Robert de Braybroke*) grant ^l unto the Priests for this Chantry here in *Paul's*, a certain Piece of Ground, Part of his old Palace, containing in Length 36 Foot, and in Breadth 19, for their Habitation.

^l lb. m. 33.

And in 10 H. IV. the said King gave ^m to the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral, and their Successors for ever, divers Messuages and Lands, lying within the City of London, for the Anniversary of the said *John* Duke of *Lancaster*, (his Father) on the fourth Day of *February*; and of *Blanch* his Mother, on the twelfth Day of *September*, yearly, in this Church, with *Placebo* and *Dirige*, ix *Antiphones*, ix *Psalms*, and ix *Lessons* in the Exequies of either of them; as also Mass of *Requiem*, with Note, on the Morrow, to be performed at the high Altar for ever: And moreover, to distribute unto the said Dean and Chapter these several Sums; viz. to the Dean, as often as he shall be present, 3 s. 4 d. to the principal Canons 20 d. (to the Sum of 16 s. 8 d.) to the Petty-Canons 10 s. to the Chaplains 20 s. to the Vicars 4 s. 8 d. to the Choristers 2 s. 6 d. to the Vergers 12 d. to the Bell-Ringers 4 d. to the Keeper of the Lamps about the Tomb of the said Duke and Duchefs, at each of their said Anniversaries, 6 d. to the Mayor of London for the time being, in respect of his Presence at the said Anniversaries, 3 s. 4 d. to the Sheriffs of London, likewise present, 3 s. 4 d. to the Bishop of London, for the Rent of the House wherein the said Chantry Priests did reside, 10 s. And for to find eight great Tapers to burn about that Tomb on the Day of the said Anniversaries, at the Exequies, and Mass on the Morrow; and likewise at the

^m Pat. 10. H. 4. p. 1. m. 7.

Processions, Masses, and Vespers on every great Festival ; and upon Sundays at the Procession, Mass, and second Vespers for ever. And lastly, to provide for those Priests belonging to that Chappel on the North Part of the said Tomb, a certain Chalice, Missal, and Portvoise, according to the *Ordinale Sarum* ; as also Vestments, Bread, Wine, Wax, and Glasses, and other Ornaments and Necessaries for the same, and Repair of their Mansion.

In the same 10th Year of *Henry IV.* did the King grant License ⁿ to *Beatrice*, the Widow of Sir *Thomas de Ros* of Hamlake Knt. *William Gascoine*, *Richard Norton*, and *Richard Gascoine*, to found a Chantry of one Priest within this Cathedral for the Souls of *Richard de Beaurely* Knt. as also of the Father and Mother of the said *Richard*, and likewise of *Richard de Penbruge*, and the said *Thomas de Ros*, his Parents, and all the Faithful deceased : And finally, for the good Estate of her the said *Beatrice*, during this Life, and her Soul afterwards ; and to grant 12 Marks per Ann. Rent, issuing out of certain Messuages and Shops in London, for the Maintenance of the said Priest.

The next Year following there was a Chantry of one Priest, founded ^o by *Walter Cooke*, and others, the Executors of *Thomas de Evere*, late Dean of *Paul's*, to celebrate Divine Service for the Soul of the said *Thomas*, and all the Faithful deceased, within the Chappel of *S. Thomas* the Martyr, in the *New Work*, for ever ; and for keeping his *Obit* there.

In 13 *H. IV.* there was another Chantry of two Priests, founded ^p in that Chappel, on the North Side of the Quire, by the Executors to *John of Gant*, Duke of Lancaster, for the good Estate of the said King *Henry IV.* during his Life in this World, and for his Soul, after his Departure hence.

In 2 *H. VI.* there was a Chantry of one Priest, founded ^q at the Altar of the blessed Virgin, in the Body of this Church, near the Tomb of Sir *John de Beauchamp* Knt. by *John Westyerd*, Citizen and Vintner of London, for the Soul of *Thomas Stowe*, some time Dean of *Paul's* ; as also for the Souls of the Parents and Benefactors of the said *Thomas*, and all the Faithful deceased ; and 40 s. yearly assigned for the keeping of his Anniversary on the *Octaves* of *S. Martin*, in Winter.

And in 5 *E. IV.* the King, for the singular Reverence which he bore unto God, and to the blessed and glorious Virgin *Mary* ; as also to the holy Apostles *Peter* and *Paul*, and to *S. Erkenwald* and *Ethelbert*, those devout Confessors, granted License ^r to *Thomas Kempe*, then Bishop of London, for the founding of a Chantry of one Priest, who should be the Bishop of London's Confessor in this Cathedral, for the time being, to celebrate Divine Service daily, at the Altar of the *Holy Trinity* in the Body

n Ib. m. 13.

o Pat. 11. H.
4. p. 1. m. 2.

p Pat. 13. H.
4. p. 2. m. 33.

q Ex autog. p-
nes pref. D. G
Cap.

r Pat. 5 E. 4.
p. 1. m. 26.

CAPELLA THOMÆ KEMPE LOND EP.

in qua tumulus suus quondam extitit.

Inter Novam Ecclesiam et aliam borealem.



THOMAS CHICHELEYVS in Comit.
Cantuar. Wintoniensis Arch. ut ex
suis herede dotatus et tumulus suo ceter.
lubens sic volens





dy thereof, towards the North Side, for the good Estate of the said King, and Queen *Elizabeth* his Consort; as also of the said Bishop, during their Lives in this World; and for the Health of their Souls after their Departures hence; and moreover for the Souls of the said King's Progenitors; the Parents and Benefactors of the said Bishop, and all the Faithful deceased; and to unite it to the Office of Confessor in this Church for ever: And likewise to grant thereunto one Messuage, one Dove-House, 140 Acres of Land, six Acres of Meadow, with eight Acres of Wood, called Grays, and 10 s. Rent with the Appurtenances lying in great Clakton in the County of Essex: As also another Messuage, 20 Acres of Land, two Acres of Meadow, and two Acres of Wood, with the Appurtenances in the same Town: And two Acres of Land, lying in ^{* Now called Chigwell.} Chikewell, together with the Advowson of the Church of Chikewell, in the same County. Which Chantry this Reverend Bishop did accordingly found, in a beautiful Chappel built for the Purpose, betwixt the North Ile, and the Body of this Church; wherein his Body was afterwards interred; a perfect Representation whereof, I have here exhibited.

And in 14 E. IV. he appropriated ^{s Pat. 14. E. 4. p. 1. m. 2.} to the said Chantry Priest and his Successors, in the Office of Confessor, in this Cathedral, the Prebend of *S. Pancrace* belonging to this his Bishoprick of London; adding ^{t Pat 18 E. 4. p. 1. m. 3. u Orig. 28 H. w 6. Rot. 15.} in 18 E. IV. Lands of 8 l. ^{per annum} Value thereto. Of which Bishop (who was ^u first a Batchelor of Divinity, and Archdeacon of Richmond) this is not unworthy to be observed; viz. ^w that though he had the Pope's Bull for his Advancement to this See, he utterly waved it, and submitted himself totally to the King's Grace.

In 12 E. IV. there was a yearly Rent of four Marks assigned ^{x lb.} to the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral and their Successors, for to keep the Anniversary of *Thomas Liseaux* late Dean of *Paul's*; as also of *Robert Ellerbeke* Esquire, and *Agnes* his Wife.

In 13 H. VIII. *Richard Hill*, Citizen and Haberdasher of London, by his last Will and Testament, ^{y Certif. de Cantuar. f. 10. b.} gave an Annuity of 20 Marks ^{per annum} for to find a Chaplain to celebrate divine Service at the Altar of *S. Paul* in this Cathedral, for the Soul of *Richard Fitz-James* some time Bishop of London.

In 17 H. VIII. *William Barde* Citizen and Fishmonger of London, gave ^{z lb. f. 11. a.} a yearly Rent of 22 l. ^{per annum}, for to find two Chaplains, celebrating divine Service daily, for the Soul of *John Dowman*, and all Christian Souls, at the Altar of *S. Martha* and *S. Mary Magdalen*, within this Church.

And lastly, in 24 H. VIII. *Robert Brocket*, Citizen and Baker of London, gave ^{a lb. f. 12. a.} a yearly Rent of 21 l. 20 d. by his last

last Will and Testament, to find two Priests, for to pray for the Soul of *John Withers* and all Christian Souls at the Altars of *S. Mary Magdalen* and *S. Andrew* in this Cathedral.

All which *Chantries*, so continuing till their Dissolution in *E. VI.* were then no more but 25. (the several Unions before-specify'd having reduced them to that Number) unto which did then belong fifty four Priests, who celebrated daily for the Souls of their Founders, &c.

* Ex Cod. MS.
penes pref. D.
& Cap.

I now come to the fundry *Anniversaries* or *Obits* (over and above those formerly mention'd) which were anciently held by the Dean and Canons in this Cathedral: But for these it will be sufficient, first to point at the Days whereon they were so kept; next to nominate the Persons, whose Souls were thus specially memorized; and lastly to specify the several Sums of Mony particularly assigned for the Maintenance of each, whereof some Part was usually given in Alms.

30 Sept. Will. de Meleford	40 s.	23 Junii John Penbroke	26 s. 8 d.
6 Oct. Hervie de Borham	10 l.	{ K. Hen. II.	3 l. 6 s. 8 d.
13 { Raphe Doungeon	26 s. 8 d.	9 Julii { John de Braynsford	52 s. 8 d.
Oct. { Thomas Lyseaux	26 s. 8 d.	{ William de Ryfing	22 s.
3 Nov. Will. Brewster	53 s. 4 d.	13 Julii Henry de Wengham	some time
6 { Civicus Romanus	26 s. 8 d.	Bishop of London	4 l. 5 s.
No. { Roger Chaplein	53 s. 4 d.	14 Julii Thomas Ashewey	14 s.
3 Dec. The Progenitors of } 13 s. 4 d.		{ Will. de Litchfield	13 s. 4 d.
S. Roger		14 Julii { The Progenitors of the said	
{ Ric. de Gravesend	40 s.	{ Will. de Lichfield	13 s. 4 d.
9 { Robert Fitzwalter	8 s.	2 Aug. Joh. de Wengham	26 s. 8 d.
Dec. { William Purley	20 s.	3 Aug. { Martin Elys	18 s.
{ Peter de Durham	28 s. 1 d.	{ Adam Scotus	12 s.
23 { Thomas de Norflete	22 s.	{ Walter Neele and Alice his	
Dec. { John Romane	40 s.	{ Wife	60 s.
26 Dec. John Belmens	30 s.	14 Aug. { James de Abingworth	10 s.
9 Jan. John Bulmer	53 s. 4 d.	{ Alarde, some time Dean of	
23 Jan. Will. de Everdon	26 s. 8 d.	{ Paul's	13 s. 4 d.
3 Febr. John of Gant D. of Lancaster	65 s. 8 d.	28 { John de S. Lawrence	40 s.
12 Martii John de Sylveston	40 s.	Aug. { Ric. de Newport	40 s.
22 Martii Ric. Foliot	7 s.	1 Sept. The Lady Barton	40 s.
27 Mar- { Rog. de Wigornia	13 s. 4 d.	10 Sept. Richard III. Bishop of London	4 l.
{ Peter de Newport	28 s.	11 Sept. Blanche Duchefs of Lancaster	65 s. 4 d.
Ult. Martii Thomas Kempe Bishop of London	3 l. 4 s. 8 d.	12 Sept. Henry de Sandwich, some time Bishop of London	40 s.
8 { Ric. de Ely	21 s. 8 d.	Of which said Sums the 30 Canons belonging to this Cathedral, did yearly receive	64 l.
Ap. { Steph. de Gravesend	40 s.	The 12 Petty Canons	28 l. 11 s. 6 d.
9 Ap. Hen. de Cornbul	13 s. 4 d.	The 6 Lay-Vicars	19 l. 11 s. ob.
18 { Peter Tresurer	13 s. 4 d.	The poor Choristers	27 l. 2 s. 10 d.
Ap. { Ric. Juvenis	26 s. 8 d.	The 4 Vergers	52 s. 8 d.
11 Maii King Henry VII. and Dame Eliz. his Consort	6 l. 13 s. 4 d.	The 2 poor Bell-Ringers	28 s. 4 d.
{ Thomas de Vestibulo	10 s.	The 4 poor Servants of the said Church	13 s. 4 d.
20 Maii { Fouke Bassett, some time Bishop of London	40 s.		
20 Ju- { Rich. de Stratford	13 s. 4 d.		
nii { John Lovel	13 s. 4 d.		

In

In the last Place, being to take notice of those goodly Tombs and memorable Inscriptions, wherewith this heretofore magnificent Cathedral hath not been a little adorned; as an Introduction to them, I shall briefly point at the high Regard, which the Ancients have had to a decent and honourable Sepulture; as also the great Antiquity of Tombs and Monuments: And to give Testimony thereof, will first exhibite a few Instances from sacred Scripture and other Authorities.

That *Abraham* was buried, * with *Sarah* his Wife in the Cave of *Machpelah*, in the Field of *Ephron*; and that *Jacob* at his Death charged † his Son *Joseph* to carry his Body into the Sepulchre of his Fathers, we read in the Book of *Genesis*. That *Joshua* also had a Sepulchre, near to the City of *Thimnah-Serah*, seated on one of the high Hills of *Ephraim*, is no less evident; ^b which remained ^c in *S. Hierome's* Time, the Sun being engraven over it, in Memory of that great Wonder which God wrought in his Time.

Touching Monuments of the dead.

* Gen. 25. 9.

† Gen. 49. v. 29, 30.

^b *Jos. 24.*
^c History of the World by Sir Walter Raleigh, Lib. 2. Cap. 9. § 1.

^d 2. Chron. Cap. 26. v. 23.

^e *ib. Cap. 32. v. 33.*

Moreover, that the Kings of *Judah* had a special Place set apart for their Burial, is clear from the Text; ^d which saith, that *Uzziah King of Judah slept with his Fathers in the Field of the Burial, which pertained to the Kings*: As also, that *Hezekiah* ^e slept with his Fathers, and that they buried him in the chiefest of the Sepulchres of the Sons of David, all *Judah and the Inhabitants of Hierusalem doing him Honour at his Death*.

From the Report of *Strabo* ^f we are likewise informed, that *Belus*, the second King of *Babylon* (Successor to *Nimrod*) had his Sepulchre of Brick, made in the Form of a Pyramid, which was a Furlong in Height, and on every Side as much in Length.

^f History of the World, Lib. 13. C. 13.

And certain ^g it is, that the valiant *Jonathan* (Brother to the renowned *Judas Maccabeus*) was buried in the Sepulchre of his Fathers, upon which was a stately Monument of hewn Stone behind and before raised aloft; and seven Pyramids wrought with cunning Devices; all which were surrounded ^h with divers large Pillars, whereupon their Armour, for a perpetual Memory, was carved; and by the Armour, Ships in like sort represented; which Pillars were a Mark to Sea-Men.

^g *Maccab. Cap. 13. v. 27. 28. &c.*

^h History of the World by Sir Walter Raleigh, lib. 2. C. 10. § 1.

That King *David* likewise had a stately Sepulchre in *Jerusalem*, enricht with such a Mass of Treasure, that *Hircanus*, 850 Years after, took out of it no less than three thousand Talents, to divert the War, which was threatned by *Antiochus*, some of our late Travellers affirm: ⁱ And that in the Valley of *Jehosophat*, near to the Brook *Cedron*, is to

ⁱ *Sandy's his Travels, p. 186.*

^k *Ib. p. 189.* be seen ^k that so much famed Monument, called *Abſalom's Pillar*, it having been there erected by him, in his own Lifetime, to preserve the Memory of his Name: As also the Sepulchre of *Zacharias* (who was slain between the Temple and the Altar) all of the natural Rock, 18 Foot high, four square, and beautified with Dorick Columns, of the same unſeparated Stone ſuſtaining the Corniſh, the Top thereof being like a pointed Diamond. And that near the City of *Emmaus* is a ^l Pile of Stones, ſquare, flat, and ſolid, which is ſaid to be the Sepulchre of thoſe ſeven Brethren, who were tortured to Death by *Antiochus*. So likewise near *Rama*, the Ruins ^m of *Rachel's Tomb*; whoſe Voice was by the Prophet ſaid to have been heard in that City, weeping for her Children.

ⁿ *Lib. 15.* And *Strabo* ⁿ tells us, that in the City of *Pasagardes*, *Cyrus*, that mighty *Persian* Monarch, had a Tomb built by himſelf, whereon this Epitaph remained in his Time, *O vir, quicumque es, & undecunque venis; neque enim te adventurum ignora- vi; Ego ſum Cyrus, qui Perſis imperium conſtitui, puſillum hoc terræ, quo meum tegitur corpus, mihi ne invideas.*

Which when *Alexander* the Great came to ſee, and opening it, found therein his Target, with two *Scythian* Bows and a Sword; he cauſed the Coffin, wherein his Body lay, to be covered with his own Garment, and a Crown of Gold to be ſet upon it, as *Curtius* reporteth. Of divers others I omit the Mention for Brevity's Sake.

^o *Sandys in his Travels p. 134.* The Truth is, that the Soul, knowing itſelf immortal (as the before-ſpecify'd learned Gentleman ^o hath well obſerved) doth deſire that the Body (her beloved Companion) might enjoy, as far forth as may be, the like Felicity; giving thereto, by performing Funeral Dues, and erecting lofty Monuments, all poſſible Eternity: And therefore 'tis no Wonder there hath been ſo univerſal a Deſire in every Age throughout all Nations, to tranſmit the Memory of worthy Men to Poſterity, by ſuch Monuments, that whereſoever we travel, or conſult their Stories, the Teſtimony thereof will be clear enough. Nay Saint ^p *Auguſtin* tells us, that the decent and honourable Burial of the Dead builds up the Affurance that we have of their Reſurrection; and inſtanceth ^q the Practice of the *Egyptians* in that curious Way of preſerving their Bodies, to be ſuch as it is, by reaſon of that their Belief.

Who hath not heard of thoſe ſtupendous Pyramids, the Monuments of ſome of their Kings? And what other Reaſon is there, probably, for them, than that which *Diodorus Siculus* gives;

gives; viz. that of this Life they make small Account, in^c Lib. 1. regard it is so short; but that which after Death is joined with a glorious Memory of Vertue, they highly value?

That Greece, and all the old Roman Empire, hath abounded with Monuments of famous Men, in various Forms, is there not, besides the Credit of many worthy Writers, the Testimony of divers observing Persons, who have in our Times travelled into those Parts? Yea, that the Northern Nations, which have been reckon'd the most barbarous of any, had no less Regard to their deceased Friends and Kindred, doth not the learned *Olavus Wormius*^s sufficiently declare?

^s Monum.
Danica.

And what Esteem such Monuments have had by succeeding Ages, this Example of *Octavius Augustus* may shew; who when he saw the Tomb of *Alexander* the Great, where the Body of that famous Conqueror was exhibited also to his View, *Corona aurea imposita, ac floribus aspersis, veneratus est*, saith *Suetonius*; he did Reverence thereto, by putting his Crown upon it, and strowing Flowers thereon.

Sueton. Lib.
2. in vita Au-
gusti An. ab
urb. cond. 725.

And do we not yet see, with what venerable Respect the most eminent Men amongst us, for Learning and Knowledge, and so likewise those which travel hither from foreign Parts, do usually go to see those stately Tombs and Monuments yet remaining, of our Kings, Nobles, and several other worthy Persons, in the Abby-Church of *Westminster*? Nor did they do the like with less Regard to these in this some time glorious Cathedral, whilst they stood, as is not yet forgotten (I am sure) by many.

If therefore the Erecting of such Monuments for our dead Ancestors, have been so anciently practised, as it is observed; and that they have had, and still have, that reverend Esteem by the best of Men, in every Respect, that lived in all Ages; what need I farther enlarge this Preamble, by instancing the severe Laws^t to prevent their Violation, or by shewing how inhumane and barbarous^u they have ever been accounted, who do such Things; forasmuch as none that is worthy of the Name of a Man, will (I think) maintain the contrary.

^t Kirkman
de funeribus
Rom. Lib. 3.
^u Vide Nov.
Leges Valen-
tin. de Sepul-
chris.

Deploring therefore the Spoil and Destruction which hath befallen these (especially within these last 40 Years) with the Church itself, once the Glory of this opulent City; I may not omit to observe when, and upon what Occasion, they first began to suffer in that Kind.

In the Time of King *Edward VI.* and Beginning of Queen *Elizabeth*, such Pretenders were some to Zeal for a thorough Reformation in Religion, that, under Colour of pulling down those

The first De-
facing of Mo-
numents.

to Weever's
Fun. Mon. p.
52.

x lb. p. 54.

those Images here, which had been superstitiously worshipp'd by the People, as then was said, the beautiful and costly Portraitures of Brass, fixed on several Marbles in sundry Churches of this Realm, and so consequently in this, escaping not their sacrilegious Hands, were torn away, and for a small Matter sold to Copper-Smiths and Tinkers: The Greediness of those who then hunted after Gain by that barbarous Means, being such, as that, tho' the said Queen by her Proclamation^w bearing Date at Windsor 19. September, in the second Year of her Reign, taking Notice thereof, strictly prohibited any farther Spoil in that Kind; they ceased not still to proceed therein, till that she issued out another^x in the 14th Year of her said Reign, charging the Justices of Assize to be severe in the Punishment of such Offenders.

y Godw. p.
z 142.
a lb. 243.
b Weever p.
363.
c Stow's Sur-
vey, p. 367. b.
d Godw. p.
247.
e lb. p. 248.
f lb. p. 249.
g lb. p. 252.
h lb. p. 253.
i
k Weever
l p. 371.

Amongst the many that were at that time destroyed, these, whose Names I have here express'd, had their Monumental Stones and Memorials here; viz. Henry^y de Sandwich, Richard^z de Gravesend, Raph^a de Baldok, Richard^b de Newport, Michael de^c Northburgh, Richard^d Clifford, Richard^e Hill, and Richard^f Fitz-James: As afterwards John^g Elmore, Richard^h Fletcher, and Richard Vaughan, all Bishops of London: So likewise Hamond^k Chikwell (divers Times Lord Mayor of this City about the latter End of King Ed. II. and Beginning of E. III's Reign;) as also John^l Nevill, Lord Latimer, and Sir Gerard Braybroke Knt. with Elizabeth his Wife; the Bones of which Sir Gerard lying in a Coffin of Lead, cased with Wood, were digg'd up at the East End of the South Ile, siding the Quire, in Anno MDCVIII. and with them an Indulgence from Pope Boniface IX. the Copy whereof I have here inserted.

Indulgentia domino Gerardo Braybrok militi, & dominæ Elizabethæ ejus uxori, per Bonifacium Rom. Pontificem, ejus nomine nonum, concessa.

Bonifacius Episcopus, servus servorum Dei, dilecto filio nobili viro Gerardo Braybrok juniore, militi; & dilectæ in Christo filiæ, nobili mulieri Elizabethæ ejus uxori, Lincolnienſis Diœceſis, salutem, & Apostolicam benedictionem. Provenit ex vestræ devotionis affectu, quo nos & Romanam Ecclesiam reveremini, ut petitiones vestras, illas præsertim quæ animarum vestrarum salutem respiciunt, ad exauditionis gratiam admittamus. Hinc est, quod nos vestris supplicationibus inclinati, ut Confessor, quem quilibet vestrum duxerit eligendum, omnium peccatorum vestrorum, de quibus corde contriti & ore confessi fueritis, semel tantum in mortis articulo, plenam remissionem vobis in sinceritate fidei Apostolicæ sanctæ Romanæ Ecclesiæ, ac obedientia & devotione nostra,

nostra, vel successorum nostrorum Romanorum pontificum canonice intrantium, persistentibus, auctoritate Apostolica concedere valeat devotioni vestrae, tenore praesentium, indulgemus: Sic tamen, quod idem Confessor, de hiis de quibus fuerit alteri satisfactio impendenda, eam vobis per vos, si supervixeritis, vel per haeredes vestros, si tunc forte transieritis, faciendam injungat; quam vos vel illi facere teneamini, ut praefatur: Et ne nos (quod absit) propter hujusmodi gratiam reddamini procliviores ad illicita in posterum committenda, nolumus, quod si ex confidentia remissionis hujusmodi aliqua forte committeritis; quo ab illa praedicta remissio vobis nullatenus suffragetur. Nulli ergo omnino hominum liceat hanc paginam nostrae concessionis & voluntatis infringere, vel ei ausu temerario contraire. Si quis autem hoc attentare praesumpserit, indignationem omnipotentis Dei, & beatorum Petri & Pauli Apostolorum ejus, se noverit incursum. Data Romae, apud S. Petrum, Nonas Julii, Pontificatus nostri anno secundo, & Anno Domini MCCCXC.

Of other eminent Persons that lie interred here, whose Monuments, except some few, remained entire till the Storm of this last fatal Destruction fell upon them, there were two Kings, viz. *Sebba* (who laying aside all worldly Greatness, assumed ^m the Habit of Religion in this Church) and *Ethelred*, and 24 Bishops; of which *Eustace de Fauconberge* was one of the Justices of the Common Pleas in ⁿ 3 *Joh.* and afterwards, *sc.* 6 *H. III.* Treasurer^o of the Exchequer, at which Time he became elected Bishop here. *Henry de Wengham*, Clerk ^p, one of the Council ^q to King *Henry III.* afterwards Keeper ^r of the Great Seal; as also Chancellor, if my Author ^s mistake not. *John de Chishull*, twice Keeper of the great Seal (towards the latter Part of King *Henry III.*'s Reign) first ^t when he was Archdeacon of London; and next ^u, when he was Dean of *Paul's*. *Raph de Baldok*, a Man of ^w great Learning and Experience, who was Chancellor ^{*} of England, and wrote ^x the Story of this Realm from the Britans Time, till the Age wherein he lived. And lastly, *Robert de Braybroke*, constituted ^y Lord Chancellor of England, on Saturday, being the Eve of *S. Matthew* the Apostle, 6 *R. II.*

Of other great Men, there was *John of Gant*, Duke of Lancaster; who with *Blanch*, his first Wife, lieth on the North Side of the Quire, (on whose Monument hung his proper Helmet and Spear; as also his Target, covered with Horn;) From the Loins of which Duke, the greatest Number of the Kings of England, Spain, and Portugal, since his Time, as also several other Persons of eminent Dignity, are descended.

Of Earls here entombed, there were two, viz. *Henry de Lacy*, Earl of Lincoln, in the upper End of the South Ile above the Quire (called *S. Dunstan's Chappel*;) which Earl, in 4 *H. II.* upon the

^m Bedæ Eccl.
Hist. Lib. 4.
Cap. 11.

ⁿ Fin. levat.
eod. anno.

^o M. Paris.
p. 313. 9.

^p Ib. p. 901.
^q 46.

^r Ib. p. 946. 1.

^t Pat. 49. H.
3. n. 54.

^u Pat. 53. H.
3. m. 15.

^w Balæus de
Scrip. Brit.
cen. 4. n.

^x 95.

^{*} Pat. 6. R. 2.
p. 1. m. 21.

^y Pat. 35. E.
1. Rgt. Fid.
35. E. 1. m. 14

^z Pat. 4 E. 2. the King's Expedition into Scotland, was constituted ² his Lieutenant in this Realm during his Stay there, and died ^a the same Year, Anno scil. 1310. on the Feast Day of S. Agatha the Virgin: And William Herbert, Earl of Penbroke, betwixt the Quire and the North Ile, whose Eminency under King Henry VIII. King Edward VI. Queen Mary, and Queen Elizabeth, the Epitaph on the Pillar at the Head of his Monument, doth amply shew.

b Liberata
3 E. 1. m. 3.
c Pat. 29. E.
1. m.

In the Wall of which North Ile lay Raphe de Hengham, a famous and learned Lawyer in his Time; who, being a Canon of this Church, was ^b one of the Justices of the King's Bench in 3 E. I. and in 29 E. I. constituted ^c Chief Justice of the Common Pleas.

d Pat. 6. R. 2.
p. 1. m. 27.
e Pat. 7. R. 2.
p. 2. m. 12.
f Ib. m. 32.
g Pat. 2. H. 4.
p. 3. m. 15.

(Lel. Col.
b vol. 1. p.
i 384. & p.
694.)

And near unto him Sir Simon Burley, Knt. of the Garter, and a trusty Servant to King Richard II. who in the 6th of his Reign was made ^d Justice of South Wales; and the next Year following, first Constable of ^e Windsor Castle, and afterwards of Dover; as also Warden ^f of the Cinque Ports, he being then Vice Chamberlain to the King; but beheaded ^g by Judgment of that Parliament which was held without the King in 12 R. II. tho' the Queen kneeled ^h to the Duke of Gloucester to save his Life.

In S. Dunstan's Chappel, before-specified, lay Laurence Allthorpe, a Canon of this Church, constituted ⁱ Lord Treasurer of England in 2 H. IV.

Betwixt the Quire and the South Ile rested, under a very noble Monument, the Body of Sir Nicolas Bacon Knt. (of the ancient Family of the Bacons in Suffolk) who was made Lord Keeper of the Great Seal of England, 22. December, 1 Elizabeth, and died 20. Feb. 21 Eliz. And betwixt our Lady Chappel and the same South Ile, lay Sir Christopher Hatton Knt. of the Garter, constituted Lord Chancellor of England, and Keeper of the Great Seal, 29. Ap. 29 Eliz. to whose Epitaphs (as to the rest) which I speak more at large of them, I referr my Reader.

Amongst the several other Persons of Note, whose Bodies, doubtless, are interred here, tho' no known Monument over them hath been in our Time remaining, I must not forget that famous and learned Radulphus de Diceto (or Disce) some time Dean of this Church (already spoke of) of whom Balæus ^k makes this honourable Mention, viz. that he was *famæ non morituræ Doctor theologus, a Doctor in Divinity of immortal Fame: Adding, that velut alter Josephus aut Philo, suæ gentis vetera monumenta, atque inclita facta, perpetuare studens, multa retroactis seculis incognita, produxit in lucem; and that, as another Josephus, or Philo, studying to perpetuate the ancient Monuments, and noble Acts of his Country, he*
brought

k Cent. 3. n.
62.

brought to Light many Things unknown to former Ages. Neither Roger de Waltham, a Canon here in King Henry III's Time, in regard he was accounted ^l in those Days a Man of great Learning: Which Roger, for the Health of his own Soul and his Ancestors, founded ^m a Chantry of two Priests, to celebrate Divine Service at the Altar of S. Laurence, opposite to the Sextry, as ^{m Ex autog. penes pref. D: & Cap.} is elsewhere observed. ^{l Balæi Cent. 4. n. 16.}

Nor Adam de Muremuth, a Canon likewise of this Church, who was ⁿ a faithful, tho' not very elegant Writer, and compiled ^o the Story of our English Kings, from the Year 1325, unto 1367. ^{n Balæi Cent. p. 488. n. 64. o Lel. Col. vol. 2. p. 300.}

Of others, farther than what those Epitaphs in the following Pages exhibited do import, I can say no more; forasmuch as the dismal Ruins, formerly made here, have put an End to any future Discovery that can be made of them: Which unhappy Stop puts me to this sad Contemplation; viz. that if those that saw the Temple which King Solomon built, and Nebuchadnezzar destroyed, wept when they beheld that which was erected in the room thereof, because it only fell short of the former in Stateliness and Beauty; what may we do, that have lately seen the Destruction of this magnificent Church, once the Glory of our principal City, and of the whole Nation; and the Monuments of so many famous Men in their Times thus torne in Pieces; yea, their very Bones and Dust pulled out of their Graves, in hope to discover some Treasure or Jewels buried with them? In which barbarous Search, the Body of Sebba (one of our Saxon Kings) was found curiously embalmed with sweet Odours, and cloathed in rich Robes; So likewise several Bishops, lying in their proper Habits, with Miters on their Heads, and Crofiers in their Hands: But more than a Ring or two, with Rubies, and a Chalice of no great Value, could I never hear that they found, (a slender Recompence for so wicked, sacrilegious, and detestable an Adventure.)

Here might it not be improper to take notice of what we find denounced in sacred Scripture against those which are Destroyers of God's House, (for so the Church ^p is called) and taking away the Possessions belonging thereto; as also what Temporal Judgments have, by the Stories of our own and other Nations, been observed to fall upon Offenders in that Kind. But the Substance of what is to be said herein, is so excellently spoken by that learned and pious Gentleman Sir Henry Spelman Knt. in his Discourse *de non temerandis Ecclesiis* (which hath been thrice printed) that I will forbear: Concluding with what Sir Walter Raleigh expresseth ^q of the wonderful Destruction that befell Part of Xerxes his Army, which sack'd the Temple of Apollo ^{q History of the World, Lib. 3. Cap. 6. Sect. 4.}

Apollo at Delphos; viz. That this Attempt of Xerxes was impious; for seeing he believed that Apollo was a God, he should not have dared to entertain a covetous Desire of enriching himself, by committing Sacrilege upon his Temple: Wherefore, it may possibly be true (saith he) that License to chastize his Impiety in such Manner as is reported (viz. that many of his Soldiers were overwhelm'd by Rocks) was granted unto the Devil by that Holy One, who saith, Will a Man
Malac. 3. 8. spoil his Gods?

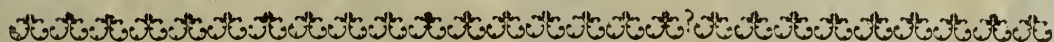
Now come to those Monumental Inscriptions, together with the rest of those Tombs, which were standing in Anno MDCXLI. the Shadows whereof are exactly represented.



Tumuli,



Tumuli, & Epitaphia in Ecclesia Cathedrali S. PAULI.

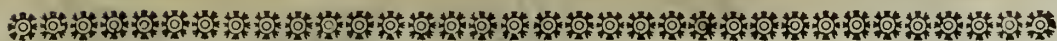


In navi ejusdem Ecclesiæ, occidentem versus,
super Tabulam, juxta Sepulchrum *Gulielmi*
dudum Episcopi Londoniensis.

Gulielmo, viro sapientia & vitæ sanctitate claro, qui primùm divo
Edwardo Regi & Confessori familiaris, nuper in Episcopum Londinen-
sem erectus; nec multò post apud invictissimum Principem Gulielmum Angliæ
Regem, ejus nomine primum, ob prudentiam, fidemque singularem, in conci-
lium adhibitus; amplissima huic urbi celeberrimæ privilegia impetravit: Se-
natus populusque Londinensis benè merenti posuit. Sedit Episcopus annos xx.
Decessit anno à Christo nato * MLXX.

*Hæc tibi (clare Pater) posuerunt marmora Cives,
Præmia non meritis equiparanda tuis :
Namque sibi populus te Londoniensis amicum
Sensit, & huic urbi non leve præsidium :
Reddita Libertas, duce te, donataque multis
Te Duce, res fuerat publica muneribus.
Divitias, genus, & formam brevis opprimat hora
Hæc tua, sed pietas & benefacta manent.*

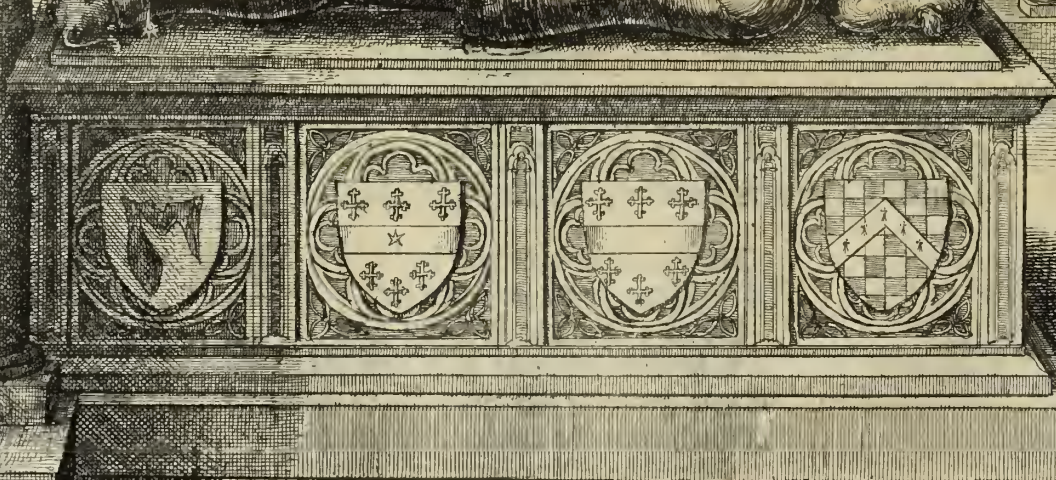
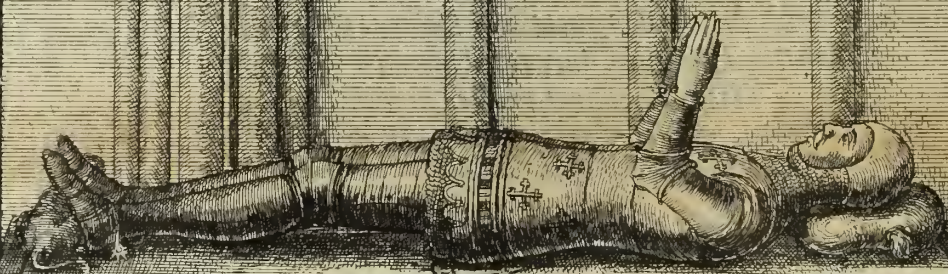
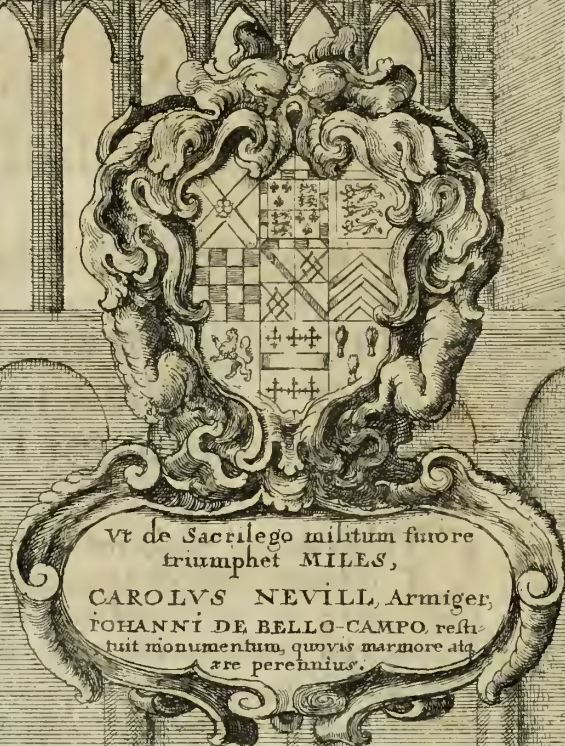
* Error hic est
(procul dubio)
maximus : nam
per Constituti-
ones Lanfran-
ci archiepiscopi
in Appendice,
n. 17. exara-
tas, patet eum
superstitem fu-
isse in An.
MLXXV.



In majorem hujus venerandi Antistitis honorem, super Colum-
pnam, loco istius sepulturæ proximam, *Edwardus Barkham*
Lond. Civitatis Prætor, Anno MDCXXII. hæc celari curavit.

*Walkers who soe ere you be !
If it prove you chance to see,
Upon a solemne Scarlet Day,
The City Senate pass this May,
Their grateful Memory for to show,
Which they the reverend Ashes owe
Of Bishop Norman here intum'd,
By whom this City hath assum'd
Large Priviledges : Those obtain'd
By him when Conquerour William reign'd ;
This being by Barkham's thankfull Pinde renew'd,
Call it the Monument of Gratitude.*

Tumulus IOHANNIS DE BELLOCAMPO militis
Ordinis Gartery, prænobilis unius
fundatorum,



Adhuc in navi Ecclesiæ, super prostratum Tumulum.

Hic jacet Robertus Hare, quondam Clericus, Thesaurarius, & Scriptor Rotulorum de Receptis & Exitibus Thesaurarii Scaccarii, qui obiit senex die secundo Novembris, Anno 1611.

Super alium.

Hic jacet Magister Reymundus Pelegrim, Canonicus hujus Ecclesiæ, & Capellanus Commissalis Domini Papæ; qui obiit xi. die mensis Augusti; cujus animæ propitiatur Deus, Amen.

Super alium.

Hic jacet Magister Richardus Plessys, quondam Canonicus qui obiit Anno D. MCCCLXI.

Super alium.

*Istuc qui graderis, paulum te sistere queso,
Et rogatus quid eris, in me nunc vermibus eso.
Esto memor mortis, meditare frequenter Iova;
Mors latet in portis, non est evitabilis hora.
Effundens oculos, pro Christo despice mundum,
Clarificans oculos, ut cernas quod sit eundum:
Nam quod quisque serit presentis tempore vitæ,
Hoc sibi messis erit, cum dicitur Ite, Venite.*

Super alium juxta gradus Consistorii.

Hoc saxo tegitur corpus Thomæ Creke L. Doctoris, & alme curiæ Cantuariensis de Arcubus Londini, Advocatorum unius; viri utriusque Juris, tam Canonici quam Civilis scientia non modò peritissimi, sed & eorundem usu & praxi longo tempore exercitatissimi: Cujus in Clientem causas defendendo, industria quanta fuit, quanta integritas, quanta fides, quanta denique, si quid contra votum, & (ut sibi videbatur) æquitatem, accidebat sollicitudo, & ii, qui ejus usi sunt patrociniò optimè prædicare possunt, & celebris illius famæ memoria, nunquam moritura, verissimè prædicavit.

Honestè vixit.

Neminem læsit. Obiit An. Domini 1616. Æt. suæ, 82.

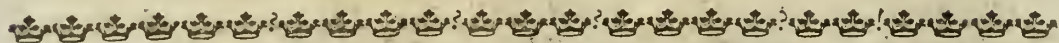
Suum cuique tribuit.

Super alium, Austrum versus.

Hic requiescit in Domino Gulielmus Dethick, Eques auratus, filius & hæres Gilberti Dethick Equitis aurati: Qui ambo fuerunt Garterii principales Reges Armorum Angliæ. Hic anno 1584. ætatis suæ 48. Ille anno 1612. ætatis suæ 70. in Domino obdormierunt, expectantes resurrectionem per Jesum Christum Salvatorem nostrum.

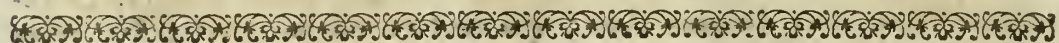
The HISTORY of

Domina Thomasina superstes, 40. annos uxor prædicti Willielmi; & filii Georgius, Gilbertus, & Henricus, pietatis ergò posuerunt.



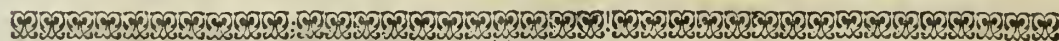
Super alium, juxta Tumbam Domini *Johannis de Bellocampo.*

Hic jacet Dominus Ricardus de Piriton, quondam Archidiaconus Colcestriae, Canonicus & stagiarius hujus Ecclesiae, qui obiit xxvi. die Augusti, Anno Domini MCCCCLXXXVII. cujus animæ propitietur Deus, Amen.



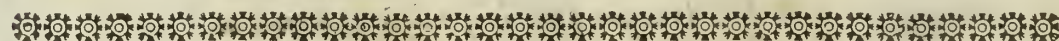
Super alium, (Chorum versus.)

Spe resurgendi, hic jacet Thomas Raymond sacrae Theologiae professor, Sancti Albani Archidiaconus, hujusque Ecclesiae Canonicus. Obiit 4. die Novembris, Anno $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Ætatis 47.} \\ \text{Salutis 1631.} \end{array} \right.$



Super alium.

Hic jacet Gulielmus Bonham, nuper Civis & Vinetarius London, filius Thomæ Bonham de Stanway in Comitatu Essexiae armigeri, qui obiit duodecimo Februarii, Anno Domini 1628.



Super alium, Austrum versus.

In memoriam *Henrici Croft* equitis aurati, Exploratoris in Hibernia generalis, qui obiit in Anno 1609.

Six lines this Image shall delineate,
Hight Croft, high borne, in spirit and vertue high,
Approv'd, belov'd, a Knight, stout Mars his mate,
Loves fire, Wars flame, in Heart, Head, Hand and Eye;
Which flame Wars Comet, grace now so refines,
That fixt in Heaven, in Heaven and Earth it shines.

Prosopopeia.

The Tomb and Tomb in name be not so neer,
As life to death, and Birth is to the Beer:
Oh then how soon to Beer are Captains brought,
That now do live, and die now with a thought:
Then Captains stay and read, still think on me;
For with a thought, what I am, you may be.
As Mars neer Mors doth sound,
So Mors neer Mars is found.

I. D. of H.

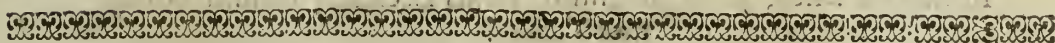
Adhuc

Adhuc in navi Ecclesiæ.

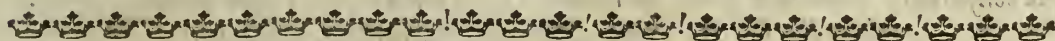
Super columnam, gradibus Consistorii proximam, occidentem versus.

*Jucundissimæ memoriæ Johannis Oweni Cambro-Britanni, Poetæ
celeberrimi.*

*Parva tibi statua est, quia parva statura, supellex
Parva, volat parvus magna per ora liber
Sed non parvus honos, non parva est gloria, quippe
Ingenio haud quicquam est majus in orbe tuo.
Parva Domus texit, Templum sed grande; Poetæ
Tum verè vitam, quum moriuntur, agunt.*

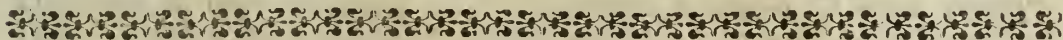


*In australi alâ, navi Ecclesiæ oppositâ, (propè tumulum D. Johannis de Bello-
campo) sub lapide marmoreo, jacet Paganus Roet, Rex Armorum tempore
Regis Edwardi tertii.*



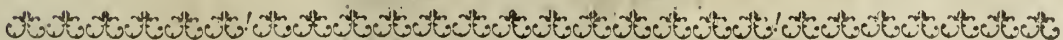
In Capella S. Johannis, juxta ostium Australe.

*Gulielmus Harington Jurisconsultus, Protonotarius Apostolicus, Divi Pauli
Canonicus, ex illis quos Residentiarios dicunt; Patriâ Eboracensis, natus in
pago qui Estryngton vocitatur; patre Gulielmo Haringtono, viro claro genere,
orto in pago Cumberlandiæ non ignobili, qui New Byging nuncupatur; &
matre Johanna, filia Gulielmi Haske, aliter Balivi dicti, viri generosi, in eodem
pago Estryngton nata: memor exitus vitæ, qui omnibus horis impendit, hoc
sibi Sepulchrum posuit, anno salutis humanæ 1523.*



In Muro Australis alæ, pro Johanne Ore
Campani fonitore.

*John Ore whose Picture graved in brass on the Wall you see,
Under this stone sleeping in Christ in rest and peace doth lie.*



In ala Boreali, navi Ecclesiæ opposita.

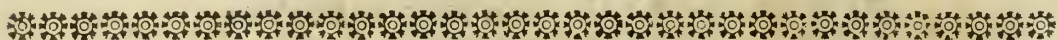
Memoriæ Sacrum.

*Thomas Ravis claris natalibus Mauldenæ in Suthreia natus, Regius alum-
nus in Schola Westmonasteriensi educatus; in Academiam Oxoniensem adsci-
tus, omnes Academicos honores consequutus, & Magistratibus perfunctus, De-
canus Ecclesiæ Christi ibidem constitutus; & bis Academiae Pro-Cancellarius;
undè ob doctrinam, gravitatem, & spectatam prudentiam à Rege Jacobo
primum ad Episcopatum Glocestrensem provectus, deinde ad Londinensem
translatus, & demum à Christo, dum Ecclesiæ, Patriæ, & Principi vigilaret,
in caelestem patriam evocatus, placidè pieque emigravit; & quod mortale fuit,
certa spe resurgendi, hic posuit die 14 Decembris, Anno salutis 1609.*

Super

Super Tabulam pensilem, extra Capellam Thomæ Kempe quondam Lond.
Episcopi, inter alam borealem & navim Ecclesiæ, sitam.

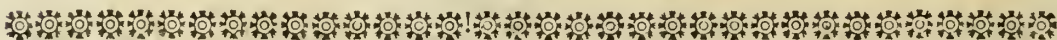
*Infra Capellam istam requiescit corpus Domini Thomæ Kempe, quondam
Episcopi Londinensis, Fundatoris ejusdem, & unius Cantariæ perpetuæ in
eadem; qui multa bona tempore vitæ suæ Ecclesiæ S. Pauli dedit; & stetit
xxxix. annis LXXXIV. diebus Episcopus Lond. ac obiit xxviii. die mensis
Martii, anno Domini MCCCCLXXXIX. Cujus animæ propitiatur Deus, Amen.*



In lamine ænea, juxta magnum, hujus Ecclesiæ, ostium Boreale,
muro affixa.

*Gulielmo Lilio Paulinæ Scholæ olim præceptori primario, & Agnetæ conju-
gi, in sacratissimo hujus Templi Cameterio, hinc à tergo nunc destructo,
consepultis; Georgius Lilius hujus Ecclesiæ Canonicus, Parentum memoriæ
piè consulens, Tabellam hanc ab amicis conservatam, hinc reponendam curavit.*

*Obiit ille G. L. Anno D. 1522. v. Calend. Martii:
Vixit annos LIV.*

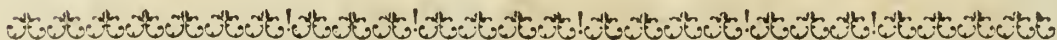


Juxta prædictum Boreale ostium, super aliam laminem æneam,
muro affixam.

*Thomas Lynæcrus, Regis Henrici viii. medicus; vir & Græcè & Lati-
nè, atque in re medicâ longè eruditissimus: Multos ætate sua languentes, &
qui jam animam desponderant, vitæ restituit: Multa Galeni opera in Latinam
linguam, mirâ & singulari facundiâ vertit: Egregium opus de emendatâ
structurâ Latini sermonis, amicorum rogatu, paulo ante mortem edidit. Me-
dicinæ studiosis Oxoniæ Publicas lectiones duas, Cantabrigiæ unam, in perpetu-
um stabilivit. In hac urbe Collegium Medicorum fieri suâ industriâ curavit,
cujus & Præsides proximus electus est. Fraudes dolosque mirè perosus; fidus
amicis; omnibus ordinibus juxta clarus: aliquot annos antequam obierat Presbyter
factus. Plenus annis ex hac vitâ migravit, multum desideratus, Anno Domini
1524. die 20. Octobris.*

Vivit post Funera virtus.

*Thomæ Lynacro clarissimo Medico
Johannes Caius posuit, anno 1557.*



Super murum orientalem, juxta magnum ostium Boreale.

MEMORIÆ SACRUM.

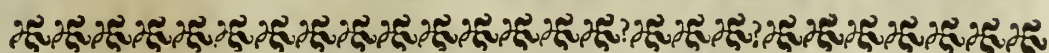
*Edwardo Stanhopo Michaelis Stanhopi, ex ordine equestri, filio; Equiti
aurato; Legum Doctori; Episcopi Londinensis Cancellario; Archiepiscopi
Cantuariensis Vicario generali; in publicis Ecclesiæ & Reipublicæ negotiis
versatissimo: Qui certa spe in Christo resurgendi, piè placideque animam Deo
reddidit 16 die Martii 1608.*

*Johannes Baro Stanhopus de Harington, & Michael Stanhopus eques auratus,
fratres mæstissimi, officiosè, pietatis ergò, P P.*

Supra

Supra ferream cistulam juxta parvum, hujus Ecclesiæ,
ostium boreale.

All those that shall enter within the Church doze
With Burthen or Basket must give to the Doore :
And if there be any aske what they must pay
To this Box, 'Tis a Penny ere they passe away.



Super parietes quolibet ostio, hujus Ecclesiæ, contiguas,
sic depingitur.

Hic locus sacer est, hic nulli mingere fas est.

This House is holy : here unlawful 'tis
For any one here on her Walls to pisse.



Supra hanc effigiem iuxta portam, hujus Ecclesie,
ordinis borealis.

It is the fact, that a young one they have always
 and if there be any other what they will pay
 a number of hundred more to the people;
 and that they will enter into the Church and

وَأَمَّا الْفُلُ فَأَنزَلْنَاهُمْ عَلَيْهِمْ وَأَتَيْنَاهُم بِطَارِيقٍ فَالْمُنَافِقِينَ أَتَيْنَاهُم بِذُرِّيَّتٍ لَّهُمْ خَالِدَةٌ فِي النَّارِ إِلَّا قَلِيلًا

Super partes prohibet officio, iuxta Ecclesiam, congnas
in debentur.

Hier kann man sich die weltliche Regierung ansehen.

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

A
V I E W
OF THE
MONUMENTS,

Situate in and about the
Quire, Side-Iles, and Chappels
A D J A C E N T ;

As they stood in
SEPTEMBER, Anno D. MDCXLI.

WITH THEIR
EPI T A P H S
EXACTLY IMITATED;

OF WHICH

In regard that to every Eye the Character is not so legible,
I have added the Copies; with such other Monumental In-
scriptions, made upon Tablets of Marble, or otherwise, as
were then extant there.



LONDON: Printed for *Jonah Bowyer* at the *Rose* in
Ludgate-Street. M DCC XIV.

W

V

In superiori parte Chori prope Altare,

Robert Fitzhugh.

In medio Chori prope Altare,

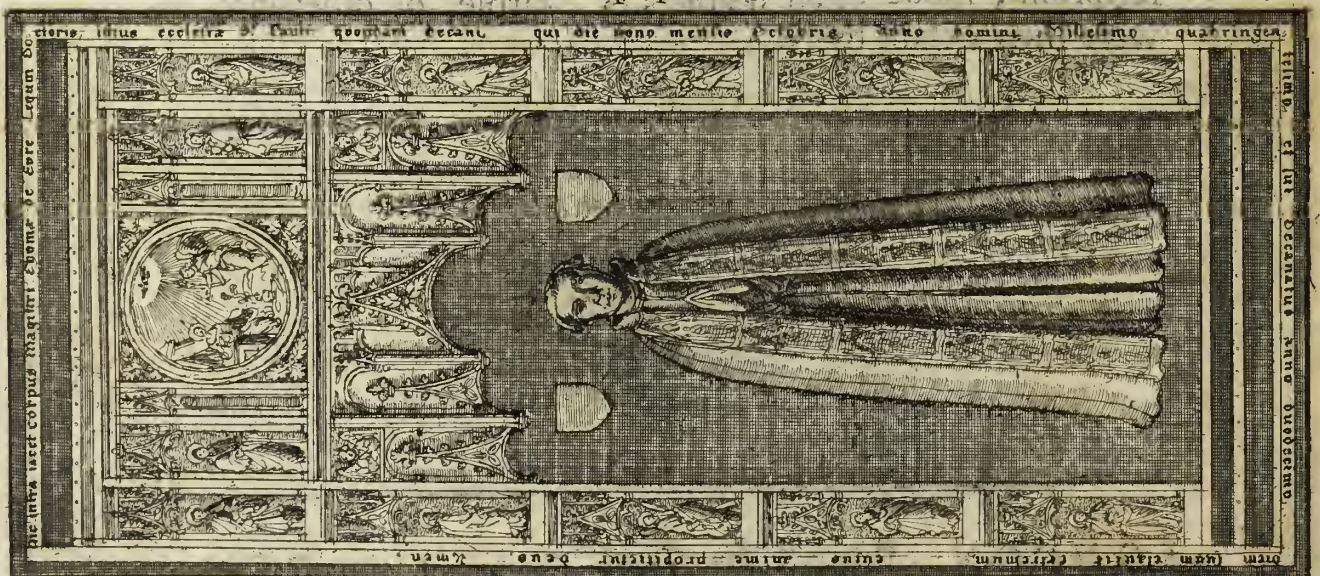
Wm. Greene.



Ex pio affectu erga
defunctorum qui
cum laude vixerunt
memoriam hoc
posuit.
IACOBUS GREENE
IOHANNIS GREENE
seru ad Legem
filius natus filiorum



In Choro prope introitum.

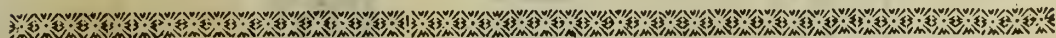


Thomas de Bore. 1544.

In Choro.

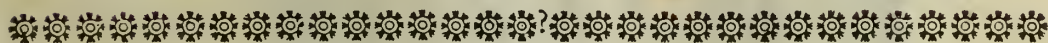
Ad introitum, scil. super marmoreum Tumulum.

Hic infra jacet corpus Magistri Thomæ de Evre, Legum Doctoris, istius Ecclesiæ S. Pauli quondam Decani, qui die nono mensis Octobris, Anno Domini Millesimo, quadringentesimo, & sui Decanatus anno xii. diem suum clausit extremum; Cujus animæ propitiatur Deus, Amen.



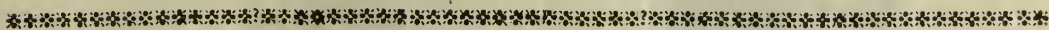
In medio Chori super Tumulum Roberti Fitzbugh,
Lond. Episcopi.

*Nobilis Antistes Robertus Londoniensis,
Filius Hugonis, hic requiescit honor
Doctorum, flos Pontificum, quem postulat Ely,
Romæ Basilicæ Regia facta refert.
Plangit eum Papa, Rex, Grex, sua Natio tota,
Extera gens, si quæ noverat ulla pium.
Gemma pudicitia, spectrum pietatis, honoris,
Famaque Justitiæ, formula juris erat.
Mors violenta rapit viventem, unde cui mors
Exitit, mortem vita beata tulit.
Mille quadringentis triginta quinque sub annis
In festo Mauri cœlica regna petit.*



Paulo inferius.

*D. Gulielmo Grene Theologiæ viro pio & docto, pii
hæredes posuere anno salutis qua pietate fuit, poterant.*



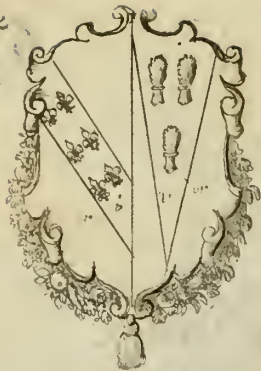
Super alium, juxta summum Altare.

*Mole sub hac Gabrael Donnus detruditur, hujus
Qui præses Templi, Presbyter atque fuit.
Mortua terreno clauduntur membra sepulchro,
Vivens cœlicolo spiritus orbe manet.
Ossibus urna locum dat, pulvere terra recumbit,
Sydera sunt animæ cœlica tecta suæ.
Illius (adde Deus) menti tua gaudia clemens,
Corpus in Elizii pace quiescat, Amen.*

Obiit 5. die Decembris, anno 1558.

R

Adhuc



Impia ne manus et sacrilega.
Sacris etiam et Sepulchris min-
tas ruinas. nimum in Templa
Dei Civet. MARGARETA CLAP-
HAM, uxor CHRISTOPH. CLAP-
HAM de BRAMESLEY in Com. Ebor.
Armigeri, gemen talis et tante
Ecclesie profanationem et dilapida-
tionem, memoriam Monumenti
mellitui et eximij Doctoris, IO-
HANNIS DONNE, avitati atq.
posteritati consecrari curavit.

IOHANNI DONNE.
SAC. THEOL. PROFESS.
POST VARIA STUDIA QUIBUS
AS ANNIS TENERIBUS FIDELI-
TER. NEC INTERMITTIT INCUBUIT
INSTINCTU ET IMPULSU SPIR. SCI.
MONTIS ET HORTATU REGIS IACOBI
ORDINIS SACROS ARREPTUS
ANNO SVI. D. SV. 1614. ET SVPERAT. 43.
DICANATVS HVIVS ECCLESIE. INDVTVS
27. NOVEMB. 1621.
LEVTVS MORTE VLTIMO DIE
MARTII. A. 1631.
HIC IACET IN OCCIDVO CINERE
ASPICIT EVM
CVIVS NOBEN EST ORIENS.



Nicholas Stone was paid 120£ for this monument.

Adhuc in Choro.

Super alium Tumulum ibidem.

Hic jacet Magister Thomas Winterburne, Legum Doctor, dum vixit Decanus hujus Ecclesiæ, qui obiit vii. die Mensis Septembris, anno Domini MCCCCLXXVIII. Cujus animæ propitiatur Deus, Amen.



Super alium.

En recubat tumulo *Gulielmus Meyius* isto,
 Qui sacra bis in hac æde Decanus erat.
 Cantabriam teneris petit studiosus ab annis,
 Ingenium ingenuis artibus excoluit.
 Clarus Doctorum Juris prudentia fecit,
 Pectore qui miti carus ubique fuit.
 Factus Eboracus forte Archiepiscopus idem est,
 Quem fungi officio fata proterva vetant.
 Attulit hæc mortem, quæ lux concessit honorem,
 Maluit ac fieri Præsul adire Polum.
 Aspice quam rebus sit fors incerta caducis,
 En pete quæ nulla sunt peritura die.

Obiit anno Verbi incarnati 1560. 8. die Augusti.



In ala australi, ex adverso Chori.

Joannes Donne

Sac. Theol. Profess.

Post varia studia, quibus ab annis tenerrimis fideliter, nec infæliciter incubuit, instinctu & impulsu Spiritus Sancti, monitu & hortatu Regis Jacobi, Anno sui Jesu 1614. & suæ ætatis 42. Decanatu hujus Ecclesiæ indutus 27. Nov. 1621. Exutus morte ultimo die Martii Anno 1631.

*Hic licet in occiduo cinere,
 Aspicit eum
 Cujus nomen est Oriens.*

Super

Ne cum ade B. PAVLI cor-
rueret optimè merit. Theol:
monumentum, ecypa hac
exsculpi sumpt publ:
jusserunt Custodes
et Alsist MERCER.
Societat LONDON.

An. 1686.

Ad P. L. Q. M.

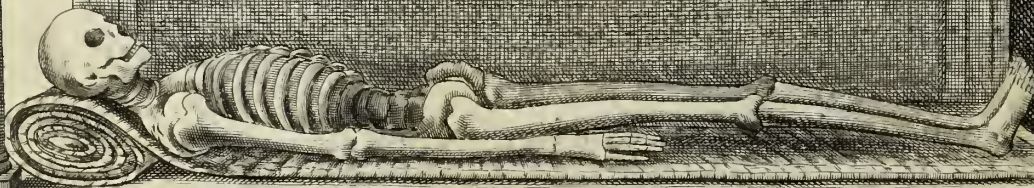


JOHN COLLET DOCTOR
OF DIVINITY DEAN OF
PAULINE AND THE ONLY
TOWNE OF PAULINE SC
HOLL WHO DEPARTED THIS
WORLD ANNO DOMINI 1619

IO. COLLET DECAN. S. PAV.

THE SONNE OF S. HENRY
COLLET KNIGHT TWICE
LORD MAJOR OF THE CIT
TY OF LONDON AND ONE
OF THE COMPANYE AND
MASTER OF THE MERCERS

Hic sicut recedit gl'ia a cornu
Hic morer mundo et vna deo
Hic leue and huc



hic situs est d. Jo. Coletus huius ecclesie decan, Ethelogus
insignis qui ad exemplum S. Pauli semper egit gratuitum
Sua gelic doctrina pra conem ac hucera doctrinae perpetua
vita sinceritate respondit. Scholan. Paulina suo sumptu solus et
instituit et annuo redditu dotavit. Genus honestissimum Christi
dotibus cohonclavit praeceptis sobrietate mira ac pudicitia
nunc fructus Evangelicos Margarito, cuius amore neglexit
omnia, dignit. hui. Administavit xvj. 1619. 1619. 1619. 1619.
Moreri mundo et vna deo

Super Tumulum *Johannis Coleti*, S. Theologiæ Professoris,
in præfata ala.

HIC SITUS EST D. Jo. Coletus, hujus Ecclesiæ Decanus, theologus insignis, qui ad exemplum S. Pauli semper egit gratuitum Evangelicæ doctrinæ præconem, ac sinceræ doctrinæ perpetua vitæ sinceritate respondit. Scholam Paulinam suo sumptu solus & instituit, & annuo reditu dotavit: Genus honestissimum Christi dotibus cohonestavit; præcipue sobrietate mira, ac pudicitia: nunc fruitur Evangelica Margarita, cujus amore neglexit omnia: vixit An. 53. administravit xvi. obiit anno 1519.

Morere mundo, ut vivas Deo.

Super Tabulam, juxta prædictum Tumulum, pendentem.

In memoriam venerabilis viri Johannis Coleti, sacræ Theologiæ Doctoris, ad divum Paulum Decani, & Scholæ ibidem Fundatoris; Wilhelmi Lili, primi ejusdem Scholæ Magistri, in gratitudinis monimentum, ogdastichon.

*Inclita Johannes Londinæ gloria gentis,
Is tibi qui quondam, Paule, Decanus erat;
Qui toties magno resonabat pectore Christum,
Doctus & interpres fidus Evangelii.
Qui mores hominum multum sermone diserto
Formabat vitæ, sed probitate magis.
Quique Scholam struxit celebrem, cognomine Jesu,
Hac dormit tectus membra Coletus humo.*

*Floruit sub Henrico 7. & Henrico octavo Regibus:
obiit Anno Domini MDXIX.*

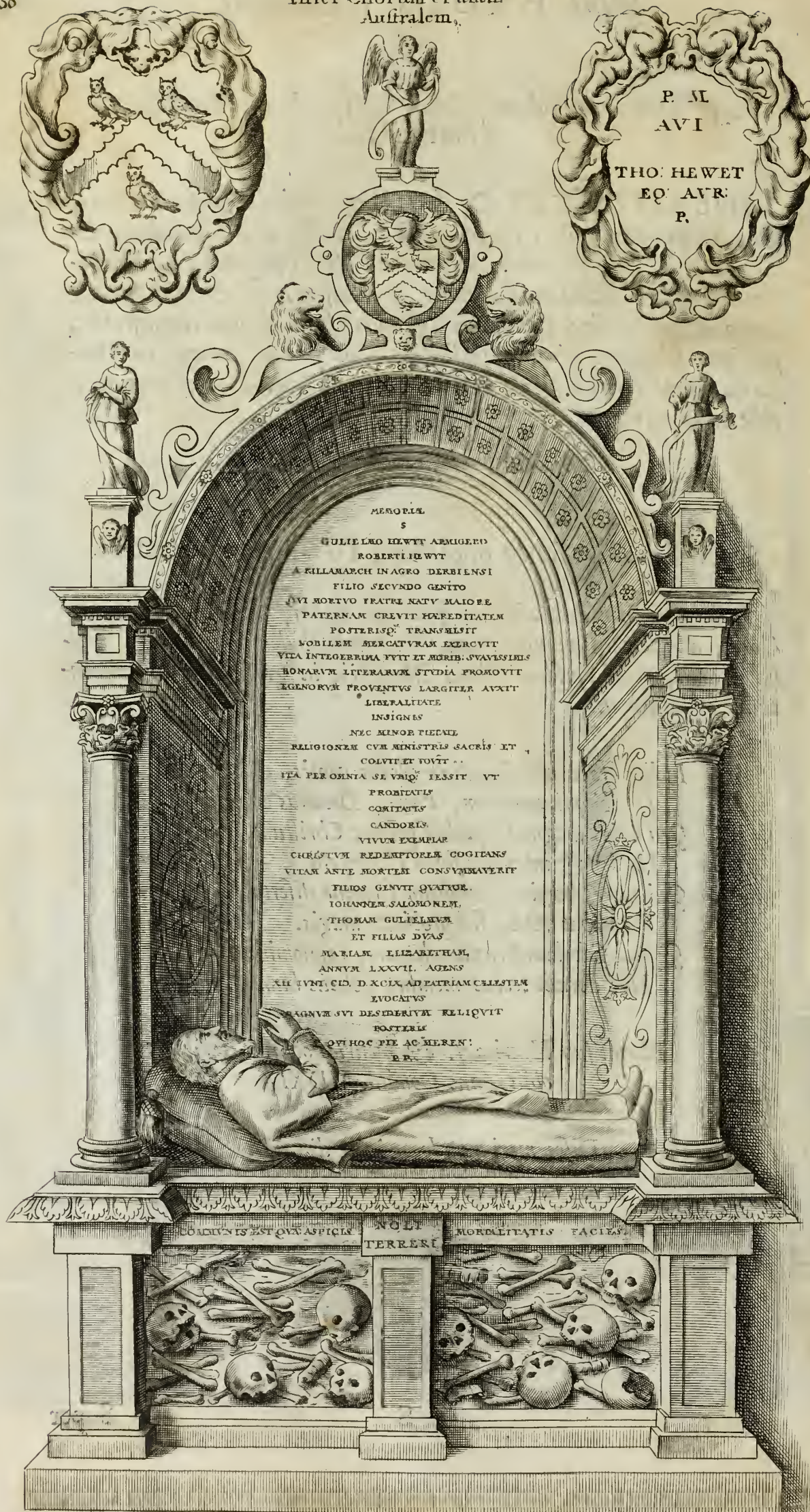
Disce mori mundo, vivere disce Deo.



S

Super

Inter Chorum et alam
Australem.



Super Tumulum Gulielmi Hewit armigeri,
in præfata ala.

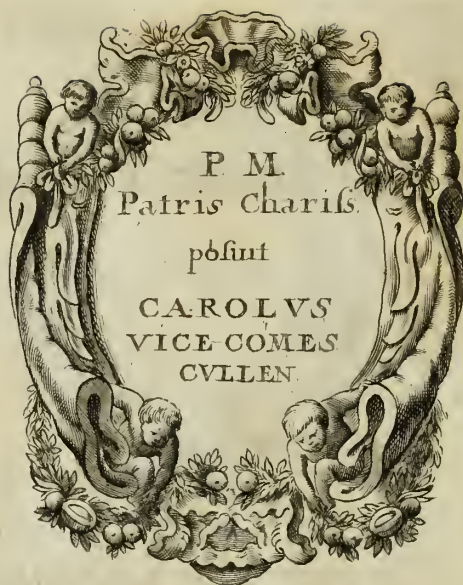
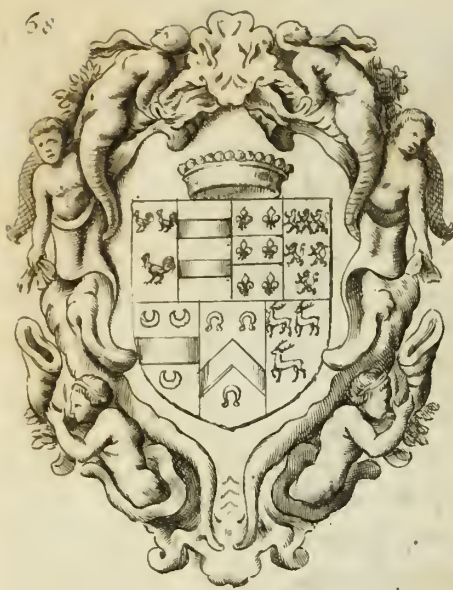
Memoriæ S.

Gulielmo Hewit Armigero, Roberti Hewit à Killamarch, in agro Derbiensi, filio secundo genito: Qui mortuo Fratre natu-majore, paternam crevit hæreditatem, posterisque transmittit. Nobilem mercaturam exercuit; vitâ integerrimâ fuit, & moribus suavissimis: Bonarum literarum studia promovit: Egenorum proventus largiter auxit. Liberalitate, Charitate, insignis; nec minor pietate. Religionem, cum ministris sacris & coluit & fovit: Ita per omnia se ubique gessit, ut Probitatis, Comitatis, Candoris, vivum exemplar; Christum Redemptorem cogitans, vitam ante mortem consummaverit.

Filios genuit quatuor, Joannem, Salomonem, Thomam, Gulielmum. Et filias duas, Mariam, Elizabetham. Annum LXXVII. agens, xii. Jun. CIO. D. XCIX. ad patriam cœlestem evocatus, magnum sui desiderium reliquit posteris, qui hoc pie ac mœreter P P.



Inter Chorum et alam australem,



P. M.
Patris Charis.

pōsunt

CAROLVS
VICE-COMES
CVLLEN.



Super Tumulum *Gulielmi Cokain*, Equitis aurati,
in præfata ala.

*Gulielmus Cokainus Eques auratus, Civis & Senator Londinensis, septemq; abhinc annis urbis præfectus: Antiqua Cokainorum Derbien-
sum familia oriundus: qui bono publico vixit, & damno publico de-
cessit; & gaudio publico Regem Jacobum ad decorem hujus Domus Dei
senescentis, jam & corrugatæ restituendum, solenniter huc venientem,
Consulatu suo magnifice excepit: idcirco in Templo publico, ad æternam
rei memoriam hic situs est. At vero & Famæ celebritas, quæ viget
in ore hominum, & gloria beatitudinis, quam migrando adeptus est, &
splendor sobolis quam numerosam genuit, atq; nobilem reliquit, junctim
efficiunt omnia, ne dicatur hic situs est.*

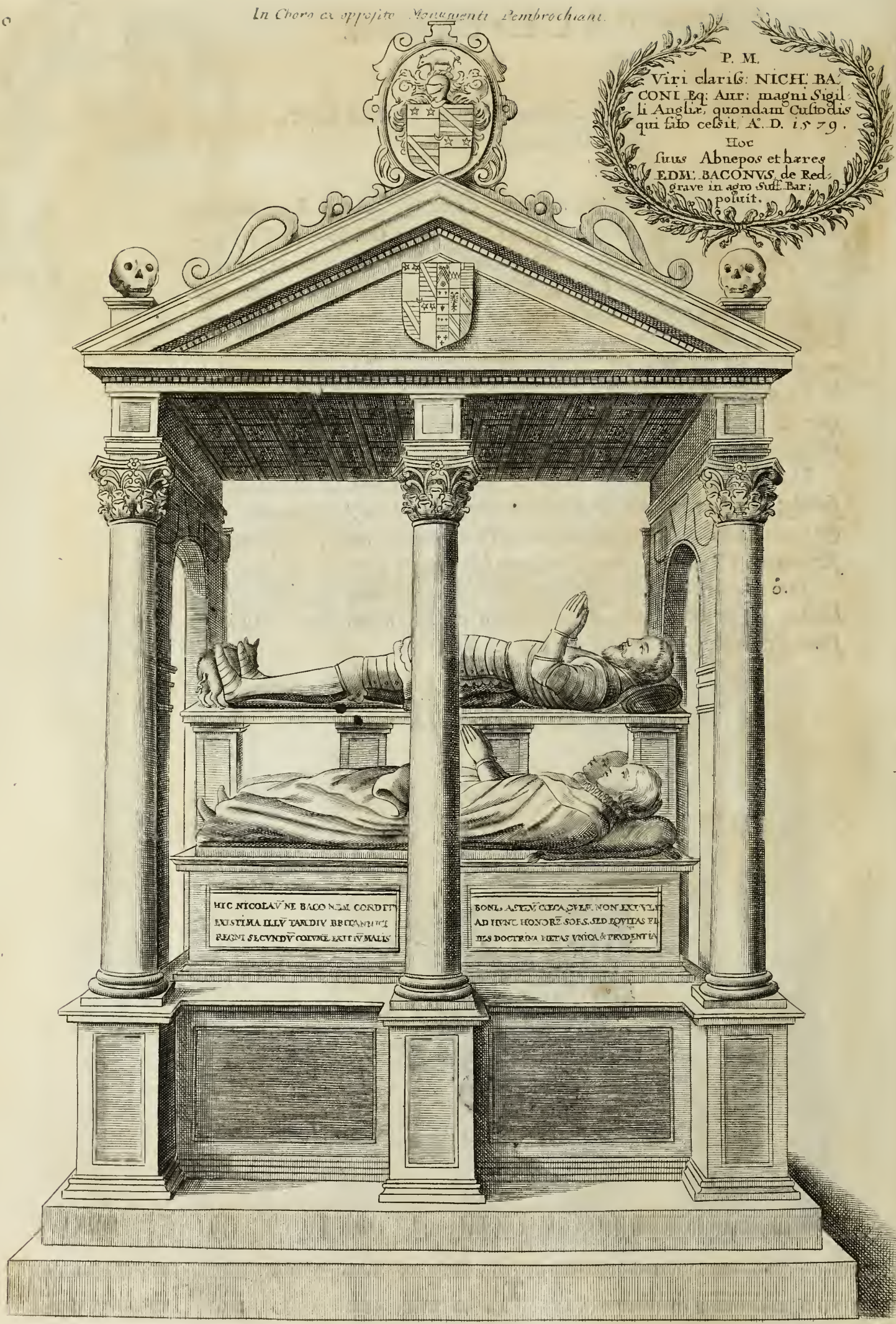
*Una cum illo tot homines mortui, quot in illo defunctæ sunt virtutes;
simulq; & acies ingenii & popularis eloquii suada, & morum gravitas,
& probitas vitæ, & candor mentis, & animi constantia, & prudentia
singularis, & veri Senatoris insignia hic sepulta sunt.*

*Jam tuum est, Lector, fælicitatis ad culmen anhelare per ista vestigia
laudis, & venerandi imitatione exempli curare, ne unquam virtutis sic
semina intereant, ut dicatur hic sepulta sunt.*

*Obiit xx. Octob. An. Dom. 1626.
Et Ætatis suæ LXVI.*



In Choro ex opposito Monumenti Pembrochiani.



P. M.

Viri claris: NICH. BA.
CONI. Eq: Aur: magni Sigil:
li Angliæ, quondam Custodis
qui fatis celsit. A. D. 1579.

Hoc

suus Abnepos et hæres
EDM. BACONVS de Red:
grave in agro Suff. Bar:
posuit.

HIC NICOLAVS NE BACONVM CONDITVS
EXISTIMA ILLV TARDIV BRITANNICI
REGNI SECVNDV CORVÆ EXITIV MALIS

BONI ASTV CITA QVÆ NON EXVLT
AD IVNCT HONORE SORS SED EQVITAS FV
ILVS DOCTRINA VITAS VNICA & PRUDENTIA

Adhuc in eadem ala.

Super Tumulum *Nicolai Bacon* Equitis aurati, Reginae
Elizabethæ magni Angliæ Sigilli Custodis.

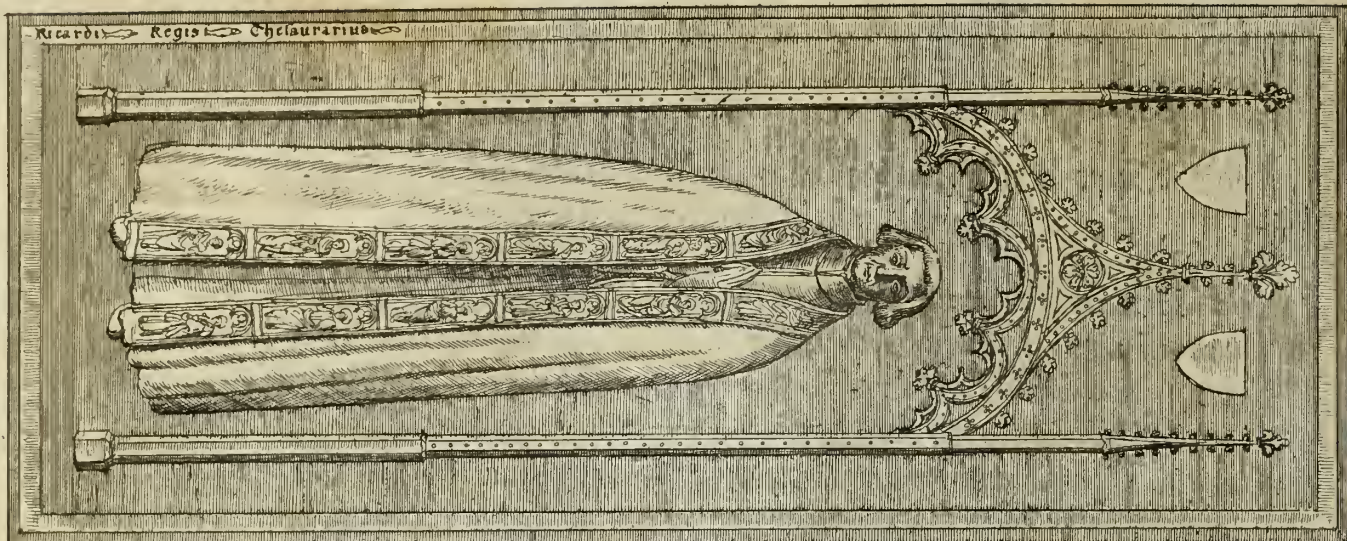
*Hic Nicolaum ne Baconem conditum existima illum, tam diu Bri-
tannici regni secundum columnen; exitium malis, bonis asylum, cæca
quem non extulit ad hunc honorem fors; sed Equitas, Fides, Doctrina,
Pietas, unica & Prudentia: Neu morte raptum crede; Qui unica
brevis, vita perenni emerit duas, agit vitam secundam cælites inter ani-
mas.*

*Fama implet orbem, vita quæ illi tertia est. Hac positum in Ara est
corpus, olim animi domus, Ara dicata sempiternæ memoriæ.*



Super

In australi ala, ex aduerso Chori.



HEARE LYETH INTERED THE BODY OF JOHN
ACTON ESQ. HEIRE MALE OF THE AVNCI-
ENT FAMILIE OF ACTON OF ACTON HALL IN Y^e
COVNTY OF WORCESTER & GOLDSMITH BOth
TO OVR LATE NOVERAIGNE LORD KING JAMES
OF BLESSED MEMORIE, & TO OVR NOW SOVER-
AIGNE LORD KING CHARLES WHO DEPARTED
THIS MORTALL LIFE ON MYNDAY XXX OF AUGUST
1670 TO WHOSE MEMORIE THIS IS DEDICATED
BY HIS BELOVED WIFE BEANDINEE ACTON WHO
YET SURVIVETH.



R. M.
Hic requiescent
tiam praeceptis vero
IOH. ACTON. arm. ex
antiqua ACTONORVM
in agro Vigorn. fami-
lia diti
GVIL. HAWARDVS
Sutrogianus Equ. aur.
gener suus.
F. C.



HEARE LYETH BYRIED Y^e
BODY OF SYMON EDOLPH
OF S^r RADYGYNDE IN THE
COVNTY OF KENT
ESQUIRE WHO DEPARTED
THIS MORTALL LIFE ON
THE XXIX DAY OF OCTOB.
ANNO DOMINI 1597.

Super Tumulum marmoreum (prostratum) Johannis King Lond. Episcopi, in præfata ala.
RESURGAM.



Super Tabulam pensilem, juxta præfatum Tumulum.

Iohannis King Episcopi Londinensis, quicquid mortale est in hoc pulvere componitur.

Hic jacet, nisi quis calumniatur,
Mendax Transiberinus Ambulator,
Transferri cineres, fidemq; Romam.
Et migrasse semel, simulq; utrumq;
Præsul Catholicus, sed Orthodoxus.
Non partis studiosus, evagari
Per divortia multa opinionum,
Aut sectas didicit novas creare:
Quod si qui fuerint nota prioris,
Quos vulgus facit & colit Magistros,
His tanta levitate non adhaesit,
Ut persona fide magis placeret:
Magna nomina, sed minora semper,
Isthac omnia, veritate duxit.
Tantum non fuit ille de Locustis,
Aut rasis monachis, piisq; nequam,
Urbem qui gravidare septicollem:
Qui circum Capitolium strepentes
Romanum, velut Anseres sonori,
Cygneas temerare cantilenas
Audent, per modulamen inficetum.
Et pro vocibus ultimis Oloris,
Commendare suas, & Anserinas.
Sed, quod nec Calami, nec ora centum:
Nec perjuria mille de Duaco;
Nec Satan decumanus ille mendax,
Nec tandem Legio Diabolorum,
Extorquere suis strophis valebant:
Unus si Deus est, Fides & una
Huic uni immoriens, & Anglicana.
Quod si quis Logodædalus profanus,
Aut fama plagiarius scelestus,
Quicquam Sacrilego reponat ore:
Si vaser Fidei Μεσσίας
Qui vult de similâ Deum creare,
Et Christum jubet innatare vino:
Et sic Hereticos & Orthodoxos
Confundit, facit utq; symbolizent
Plus quam Pythagora Μετεμψύχωσται,
Seductum crepat hunc Apostasse:
Tam ventosa Fides videtur illis;
Tam ventosus & ille Christianus;
Ut post tot, docilis senex, aristas,
Accessisse putetur imparatus,
Infansq; ad documenta Lessiana.
Non plures libet Arbitros citare
Quam conscire suum: quod apprecarer
Testem, Carnificemq; Judicemq;
Illi, quisquis erat sacer Poeta;
An plus crediderit suæ Legendæ,
Quam vulgi pius ille fascinator,
Autor plumbeus Auræ Legendæ.
Quin si jurat idem, sat impudenter
Lingua pejerat; aut quid inde Mentem
Injuratus habet; Scioq; habebit.
Tu si credideris secus Viator,
Nugis, impliciti necessitate
Assensus, bibulam fidem recludens,

Si quis Seraphicus propinet Autor;
Veternum excutias: & absq; tandem
Susceptore, tuum pares Adultus
Examen, tibi teq; cognitorem
Ponas, & sapias monente Amico.
Sin sis credulitatis obstinata,
Conclamatus es: Illicet. Deinceps
Te stultum jubeo libenter esse.

In diem Obitus.

Quem Idæa Domini fecerat sacrum Diem,
Et mors coronis integri certaminis:
Hunc aque Amicum Numen indulsit diem:
Desiderando, quod prope hic, Capiti jacet,
Quo solveretur vita vitalis parum,
Dolorum utrumq; dixeris rectè virum;
Hic Saxeam, Ille Ligneam sensit crucem,
Hic intus, Ille bajulans extra suam:
Dolorum, utriq; Lux posuit una & modum,
Quin ipsa Lux hac masculinum robur dedit,
Ut nil tremendum Mortis, incuteret metus,
Sed Pascha verum, Transitus potius foret,
Æternitati prodromus. Marmor loquax.
Spirat RESURGAM, Mysticis candes Notis,
Nec ipse Sadduceus apparet Lapis:
Conditq; tantum, non premit corpus: grave
Spes ista superat pondus, & summum petit;
Nec detinebit mole Deposita sua;
Sed sponte ruptus Exitum tandem dabit,
Cum Triduanum dormierit. Ipsius tulit
Hanc, Christus olim, Tertiae Lucis moram.
(Nec mille Saecula Triduum excedunt Dei).
Sic tota demum, juncta Primitiis, Seges
Egerminabit. Hac via ad Patriam, Mori.
Calcata mors est, surget ad Patriam vigil.
Hanc spem fovebat Ille: quod sculptum hic legis,
Sed corde fixum fuerat, & Cælo rarum.

Anagr. Nominis, & Chronogr. Ætatis
62. currentis.

Joannes Kingus Prælatus.

En apertus Jonas Anglikus.

Chronogramma Anno Domini

1621.

ECCe CVpio DISSoLVI aC

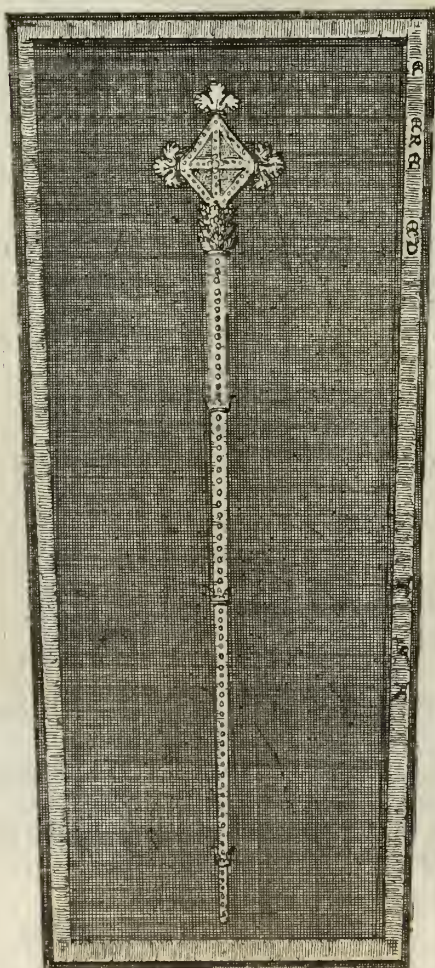
Chr Isto aDglVtInarI

Philip. 1. 2, 3.

Pauli hoc dissolvi, repeti non desit, ante
Quam, quæ protulerat, Lingua soluta fuit.
Epitaphium.

Non hic Pyramides; non sculpta Panegyris ambit
Hos cineres; lapidum nec pretiosa strues.
Quod frugale magis, tibi te committimus unum:
Si jaceas aliter, villior umbra fores.
Nam tibi qui similis vivit, moriturq; Sepulcrum
Ille sibi vivax, & sibi Marmor erit.
SeqVentVr qVI non DVM præCessere.

In Australi ala
a latere Chori.



Adhuc in eadem ala Australi, ex adverso
Chori.

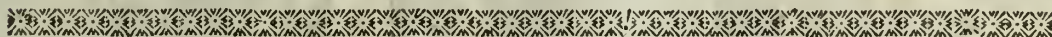
Super Tumulum Thomæ Okeford.

Of your Charity pray for the Soul of Thomas Okeford, some time Vicar of this Church, who deceased the xivth Day of August, MCCCCCVIII. on whose Soul Jesus have Mercy, Amen.



Super Tumulum Gulielmi Rythyn.

Hic jacet dominus Willielmus Rythyn, quondam Rector Ecclesiæ S. Fidis, minoris Canonici, ac Elemosynarii Ecclesiæ S. Pauli, qui obiit xix. die Aprilis, Anno Domini MCCCC. cujus animæ propitietur Deus, Amen.



Super Tumulum Ricardi Lichfeld.

Orate pro anima Magistri Ricardi Lichfeld, nuper Canonici Residentiarii S. Pauli Lond. Legum Doctoris, Archidiaconi Middlesexiæ & Bathoniæ; qui obiit xxvii. die mensis Februarii, Anno Domini MCCCCXCVI. cujus animæ propitietur Deus, Amen.





Ut sparsos Doctorum cines,
res, Tumulosq; sacrilego
ausu indigne violatos
aeternitati vindicet.

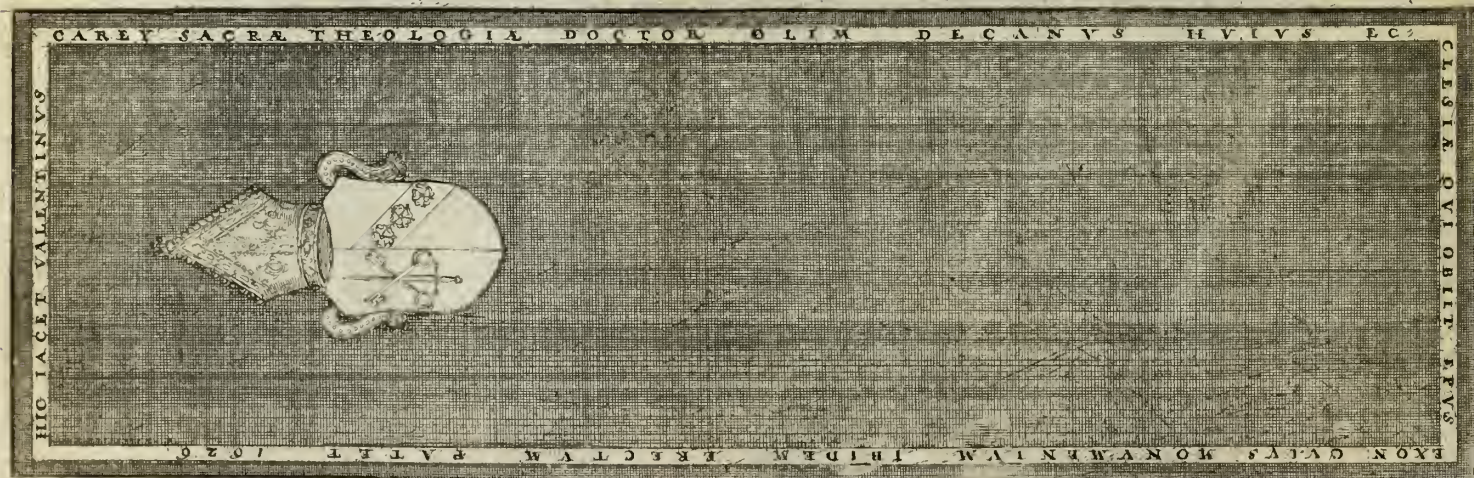
Monumentum hoc ære pe-
rennius memoria posteriq;
sacrum condidit.

L.M.Q.

RIC: GASCOIGNE
de Bramham-Biggen in agro
Ebor: Arm.

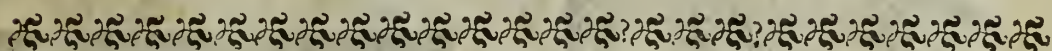
Vermibus hic ponor et sic ostendere conor,
hic veluti ponor sic erit orbis honor.

Nunc Christo te petimus, miserere quæsumus,
qui penitus redimere perditos noli damnare redemptos.



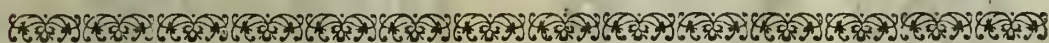
Super Tumulum Rogeri Brabazon in præfata ala.

Orate pro anima Domini Rogeri Brabazon de Odeby, juris Canonici Doctoris, & hujus Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Residentiarii, qui obiit tertio die mensis Augusti, Anno Domini MCCCCXCVIII. cujus animæ propitiatur Deus. Nunc Christe te petimus, Miserere quæsumus: Qui venisti redimere perditos, noli damnare redemptos.



Super Tumulum Valentini Carey, in sæpe-dicta ala.

Hic jacet Valentinus Carey sacræ Theologiæ Doctor, olim Decanus hujus Ecclesiæ; qui obiit Episcopus Exon: Cujus Monumentum ibidem erectum patet. 1626.



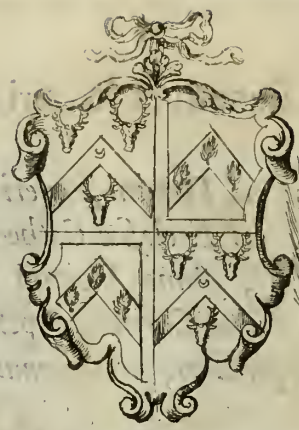
Super Tumulum Magistri Willielmi Worsley, Legum Doctoris, in eadem ala.

Orate pro anima Magistri Willielmi Worsley, Legum Doctoris, Decani istius Ecclesiæ Sancti Pauli London. dum vixit; qui obiit quarto-decimo die mensis Augusti, Anno Domini Millesimo quadringentesimo nonagesimo nono: cujus animæ propitiatur Deus, Amen.

*Vermibus hic ponor, & sic ostendere conor,
Hic veluti ponor, sic erit orbis honor.*



In australi Insula a latere Chori.



Ne Cippi se
pulchrales et la-
cra Majorum monu-
menta etiam perirent.
BROME WHOREWOOD
Arm: filius etheres THO.
WHOREWOOD Equari: et
VRSVLÆ filia unice et ha-
redes GEORGIJ BROME
de HOLTON, in agro OXON.
Arm: Monumenta hanc
alias ruitura, secun-
do condidit.



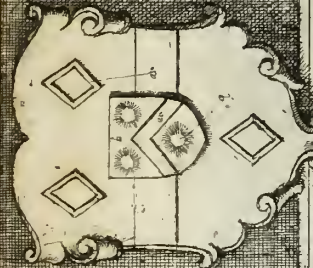
W. H. H. H. H.

Super alium Tumulum in præ-
dicta ala.

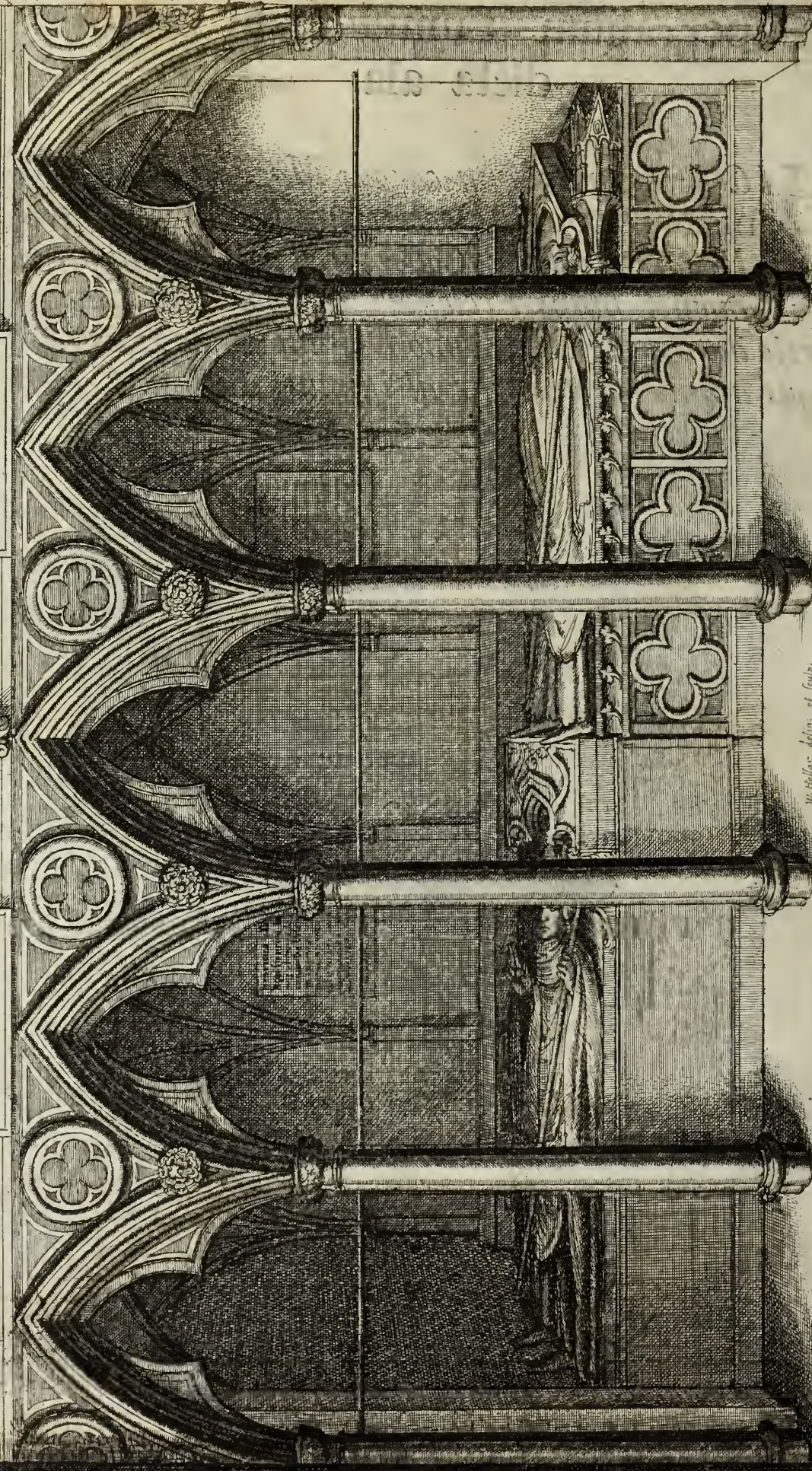
HIC jacet putridum corpus Magistri Iohan-
nis Newcourt, Decretorum Doctoris, dum
vixit Decani Ecclesiæ Collegiatæ de Aukeland,
& Canonici hujus Ecclesiæ; qui obiit vicesimo
tertio die Septembris, Anno Domini MCCCCLXXXV.
cujus animæ propitietur altissimus, Amen.



Henricus de Wingham
Rex Henrico tertio a
canis et cancellarius de
canis de Dethale et
Camerarius Galconie vir et
inquisitoribus curialis
dictatus et circumscriptus electus
anno Christi 1250 Wintonie
Episcopus conuincere noluit
eandem post mortem fulconie
Ballie huius Ecclesie pontificis
eodem anno in Episcopatu
consecutus fuit tunc vir
luth. 1262.



Eustachius Hauconberg
Rex infans vixit aq
altera legatione peruenit in
Callia sub Joanne et Henrico in
rebus quibus ab intus con
silio et supremis Anglie deservat
vixit post cellonem Guil
de Sancta Maria huius Ecclesie
Wintonie electus et in Episcopatu
Londinensi anno vrbis incursio
in 1227 consecratus a Benedicto
Roffensi Episcopo cum iam ab
esset Archiepiscopus Cantuariensis
Quam scilicet annos 7 mensis 9
6 dies obiit pridie kal Nouembrii
Anno salutis 1228.



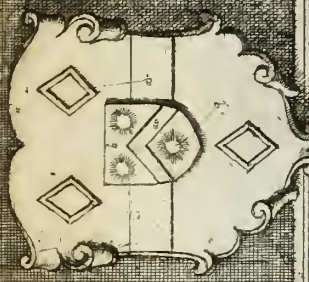
W. Hollar delin. et sculp.

Vel sic longiorum fructus et Timbernele fumum
Quos dare non voluit Marmora Charta dabit.
Gerardus Langbinius Colli Regni Oxon
Episcopatus P.

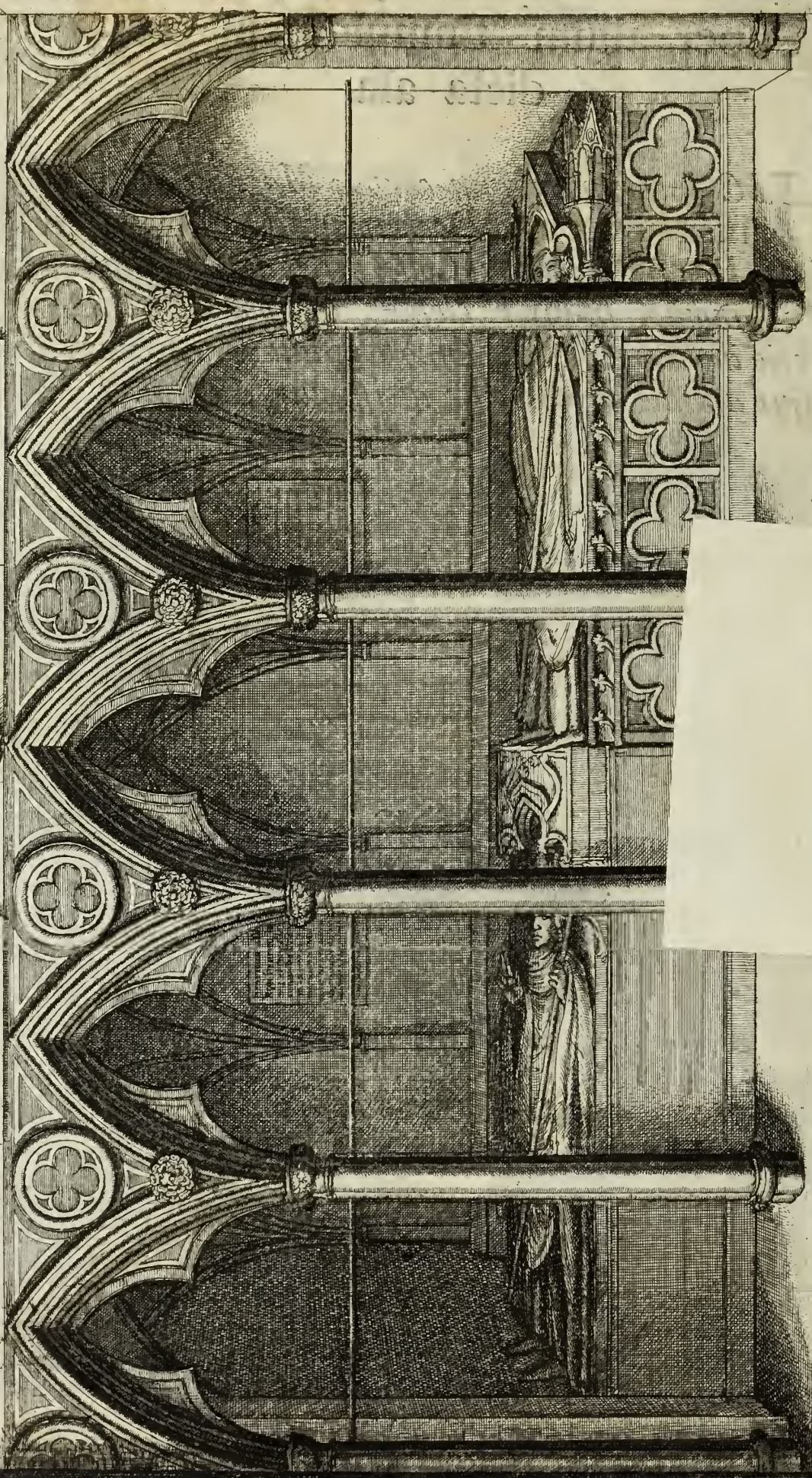
An Account of Shering-
ton's Chantry in St. Paul's
London. P. LXXIX of
M^r. Harpe's Preface to
his History and Antiqui-
ties of Glastonbury.

Fundatio et Statuta
cantaria Sheringtonia-
na in Ecclesia Cathed-
rali S^{ci}. Pauli
Londini. ut sup. 161, &
ut supra. App. No.
XIV. p. 307. — 1

Eustachius Hauenberg
 Regis familiaris uniusq[ue]
 altera legatione perfunctus in
 Gallia sub Joanne et Henrico ut
 regibus, quibus ab intus con-
 silio et supremis Anglie chesaura-
 rius fuit, post cessionem Guil-
 de sancta Maria huius Ecclesie
 Pontificis electus est in Episcopu[m]
 Londinensem anno vrbis incarna-
 ti 1221. consecratus a Benedicto
 Rossensi Episcopo cum iam ab-
 esset Archiepiscopus Cantuariensis
 Quamq[ue] schisset annos 7 menses
 6. dñm obiit pridie kal Nouemb[ris]
 Anno salutaris 1228.



Henricus de Wingham
 Regi Henrico tertio a li-
 teris et cancellarius De-
 canus de Doreham et
 Sancti Martini London
 Cancellarius Gallesie vir et
 inquit floridus curialis
 discretus et circumspexius electus
 anno Christi 1220 Wintoniensis
 Episcopus continere noluit
 Eandem post mortem suam
 Balles huius Ecclesie pontificis
 eodem anno in Episc[atu]m
 consecratus fuit sed vir tribus
 annis fuit obiit anno 12
 luto. 1262.



Super Tabulam ligneam, juxta Tumulum Eustachii
de Fauconbrigge, pendentem.

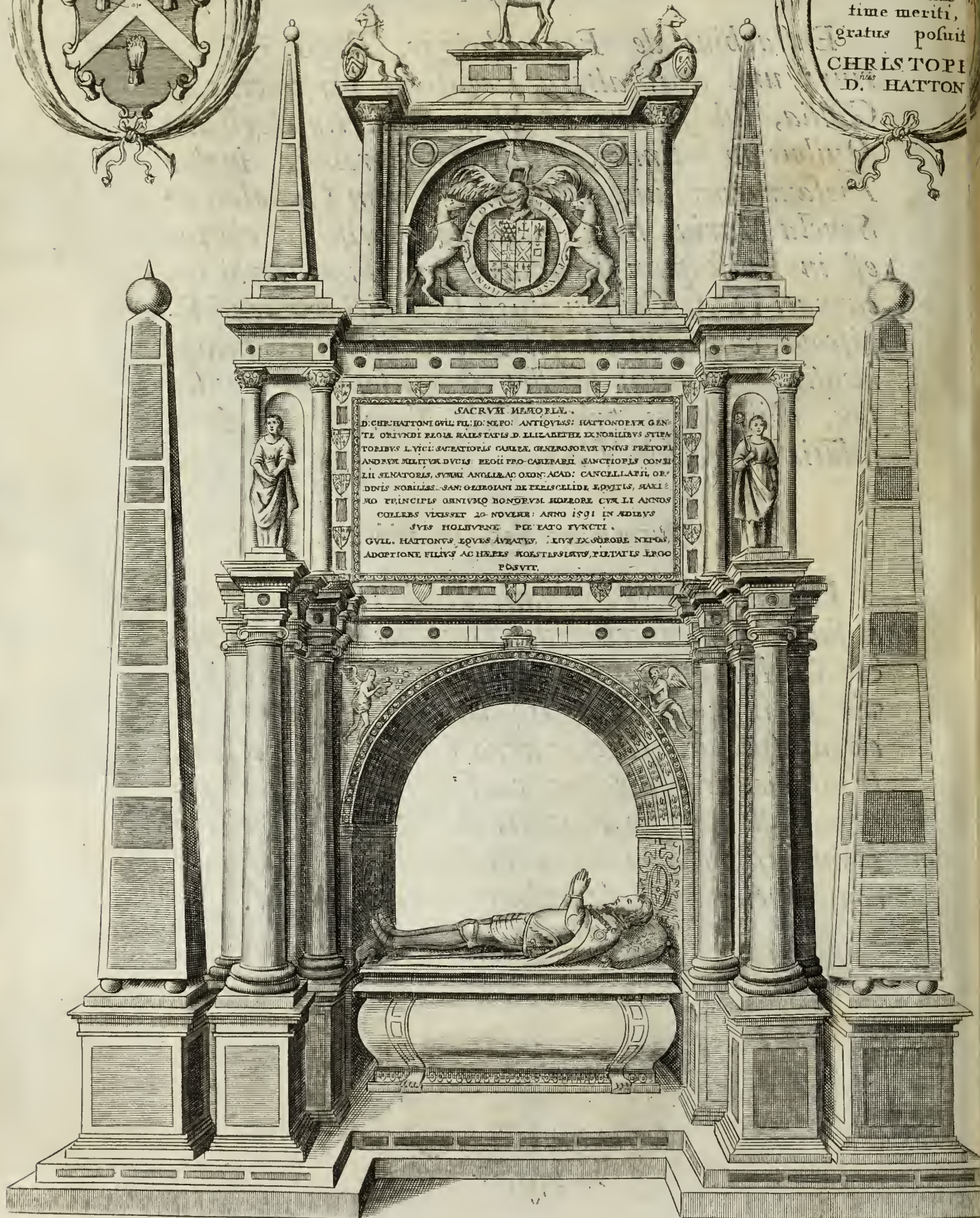
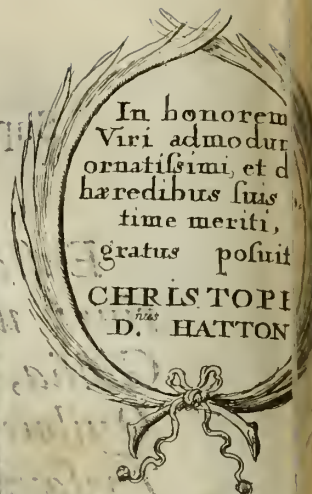
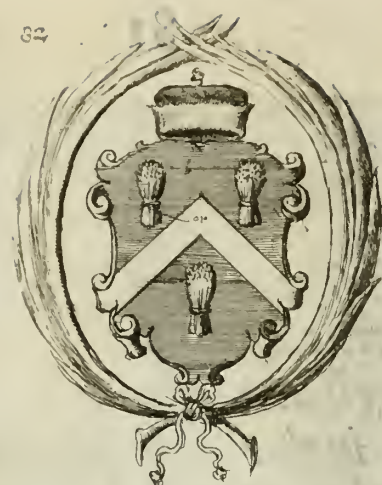
*Eustachius de Fauconbrigge, Regis Justicia-
rius; una atq; altera Legatione persunctus in
Gallia, sub Joanne & Henrico tertio Regibus :
Quibus ab intimis consiliis, & supremus Angliæ
Thesaurarius fuit. Post concessionem Gulielmi de
Sancta Maria, hujus Ecclesiæ Antistitis, electus
est in Episcopum Londinensem, anno verbi in-
carnati 1221. Consecratus à Benedicto Roffensi E-
piscopo, cum jam abesset Archiepiscopus Cantua-
riensis. Quumq; sedisset Annos septem, menses
sex, obiit diem pridie Cal. Novembris, Anno
salutis MCCXXVIII.* p. 19.

Super aliam Tabulam ibidem.

*Henricus de Wengham, Regi Henrico tertio
à sacris, & Cancellarius, Decanus de Totenhale,
& S. Martini London. Camerarius Gasconiæ :
vir (ut inquit Florilegus) curialis, discretus &
circumspectus. Electus anno Christi MCCLIX.
Wintoniensis Episcopus, consentire noluit : Tan-
dem, post mortem Fulconis Bassset, hujus Ecclesiæ
Pontificis, eodem anno in Episcopum Londini
consecratus fuit ; sed vix tribus annis sedit.* p. 19.



Inter Orientalem partem Ecclesiae et aliam australem.



Ex australi parte ejusdem Capellæ.

Super Tumulum *Christopheri Hatton*, ordinis *Garterii militis*, p. 50.
& summi *Angliæ Cancellarii*.

Sacrum Memoria.

D. Chr. Hattoni, Guil. Fil. Joh. nepoti, antiquiss. Hattonorum gente oriundi; Regiæ Majestatis D. Elizabethæ ex nobilibus Stipatoribus L. vici; Sacratioris Camera Generosorum unus; Prætorianorum militum Ducis; Regii procamerarii: Sanctioris consilii Senatoris; summi Angliæ ac Oxon. Acad. Cancellarii: Ordinis nobiliss. San. Georgiani de Periscelide Equitis. Maximo Principis omniumq; bonorum mæore (cum 51 annos cælebs vixisset) 20. Novembris, anno 1591. in ædibus suis Holburnæ piè fato functi.

Guil. Hattonus Eques auratus, ejus ex sorore nepos, adoptione filius, ac hæres mæstissimus, pietatis ergo, Posuit.

Ex altera parte ejusdem Tumuli.

*Quæ verò, quæ digna tuis virtutibus (Heros)
Constituent monumenta tui? si qualia debet
Posteritas, si quanta tibi prudentia, justî
Quantus amor, si quanta fuit facundia linguæ,
Et decus, & pulchro veniens in corpore virtus,
Illaq; munificæ semper tibi copia dextræ:
Deniq; quanta fuit magna tibi gratia quondam
Principis, èque tuis quæ creverat inclita factis
Gloria, tanta tibi statuant Monumenta Nepotes,
Ipsa tuos caperet vix tota Britannia Manes.*

In tabula quadam columnæ, juxta hujusmodi Monumentum, affixa.

*Stay and behold the mirrour of a Dead man's House,
Whose lively Person would have made thee stay and wonder:
Look and withall learn to know how to live & dye renowned;
For never can cleane life and famous Herfes sunder.
Hatton lies here, unto whose name Hugh Lupus gave
(Lupus the Sisters sonne of William Conquerour)
For Nigel his dear servant's sake worship and land:
Lo there the spring; Look here the Honour of his Ancestry.
When nature molded him her thoughts were most on Mars,
And all the Heavens to make him goodly were agreeing:
Thence was he valiant, active, strong, and passing comely,
And God did grace his mind and spirit with gifts excelling.
Nature commends her workmanship to Fortunes charge,
Fortune presents him to the Court and Queen,
Queen Eliz. (O God's dear handmaid) his most miracle;
Now hearken, Reader, ravitie not heard nor seen;
This blessed Queen, mirror of all that Albion rul'd,
Gave Favour to his faith, and precepts to his hopefull time;*

*First trained him in the stately band of Pensioners,
Behold how humble hearts make easie steps to clime:
High carriage, honest life, Heart ever loyall,
Diligence, delight in duty, God doth reward:
So did this worthy Queen in her just thoughts of him,
And for her safety make him Captain of her Guard.
Now doth she prune this Vine, and from her sacred breast,
Lessons his Life, makes wise his heart for her great Councils,
And so Vice-Chamberlein, where forrein Princes eys
Might well admire her choice, wherein she most excells.
So sweetly temper'd was his soul with vertues balme,
Religious, just to God, and Cæsar in each thing;
That he aspired to the highest Subject's seat,
Lord Chan-ellour (measure and conscience of a holy King)
Rebe, Coller, Garter, dead figures of great Honour,
Alms-deeds with Faith, honest in word, Franke in dispencc,
The Poor's friend, not popular; the Churches pillar,
This Tombe shews th' one; the Heavens shrine the other.*

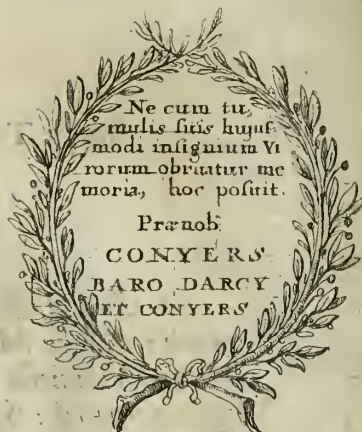
*Franciscus Florus ad memoriam heri sui defuncti, luctusq; sui solatium,
posuit. Anno Domini 1593.*



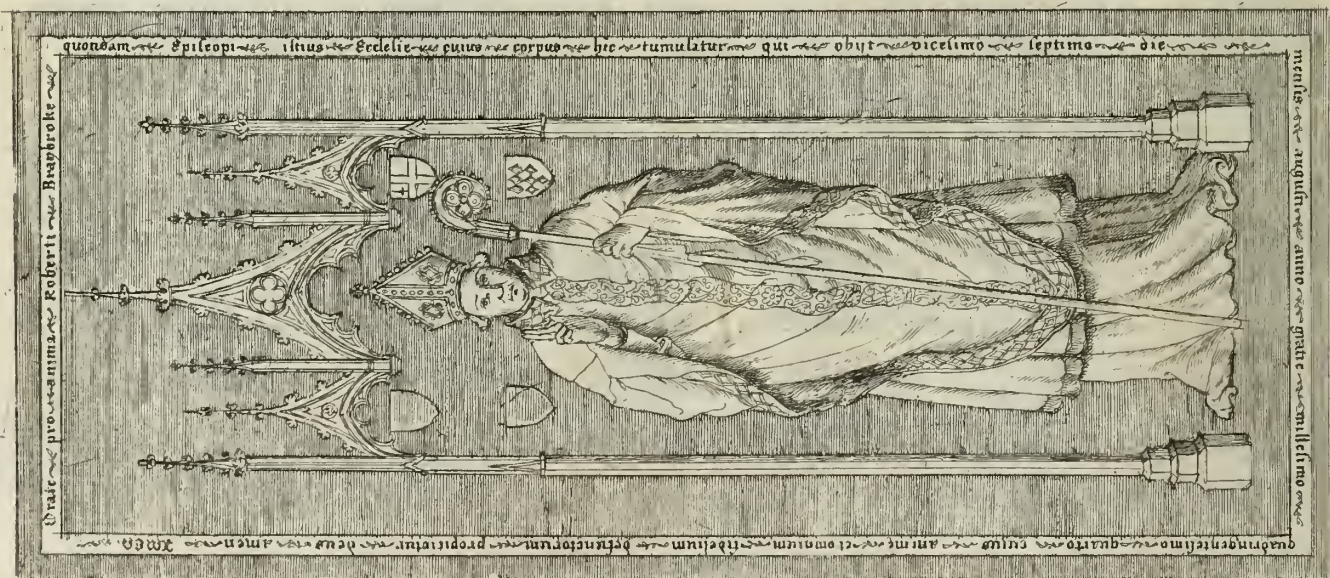
Tumulus HENRICI de LACIE
Comitis Lincolnia.

Inter Capellas Beate Mariae et
S. Dunstani.

149. 10.



Tumulus Roberti de Braybroke Lond. Episcopi.
In medio Capelle Beate Mariae, 148. 9. 135.



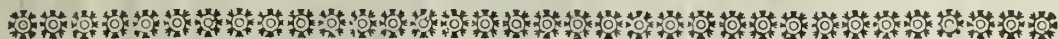
W. Kollar delin. et sculp.

Super Tumulum *Laurentii Allerthorpe*, olim unius Baronum de Scaccario, & Thesaurarii Angliæ, in Capella S. Dunstani, ex orientali parte alæ Australis.

Hic jacet Laurentius Allerthorp, quondam Thesaurarius Angliæ, Canonicus & Stagiarius istius Ecclesiæ, qui migravit ex hoc seculo mense Julii die xxi. Anno Domini MCCCCVI.

In whose Grave, in digging the Foundations for this New Fabrick, this Indulgence of Pope Boniface the Ninth was found. p. 45.

Bonifacius Episcopus, Servus Servorum Dei, dilecto filio Laurentio de Allerthorp, Canonico Ecclesiæ S. Pauli London. salutem & Apostolicam benedictionem. Provenit ex *** tuæ devotionis affectu *** , quo nos & Romanam Ecclesiam reveremini **** ut petitiones tuas, illas præsertim, quæ animæ tuæ salutem respiciunt, ad exauditionis ** gratiam admittamus. Hinc est, quod nos **** tuis supplicationibus inclinati, ut Confessorem tuum, quem duxeris eligendum, omnium peccatorum tuorum, de quibus corde contritus, & ore confessus fueris, totiens quotiens tibi placuerit, & fuerit oportunum, plenam remissionem tibi in sinceritate fidei Apostolicæ sanctæ Romanæ Ecclesiæ, ac obedientia, nostrum vel successorum nostrorum Romanæ Ecclesiæ, ac obedientia & devotione nostra, ** vel successorum nostrorum Romanorum pontificum persistenti, auctoritate Apostolica concedere valeat, devotioni tuæ, tenore præsentium, indulgemus. Sic tamen, quod idem Confessor, ** de hijs, de quibus ** fuerit alteri satisfactio impendenda; eam tibi per te, si supervixeris, vel per heredes, tam Executores tuos si transferis faciendum injungat, quam tu, ** vel illi facere teneamur, ut præfertur. Et ne (quod absit) **** propter hujusmodi gratiam reddamini procliviores ad illicita impofterum committenda, nolumus quod si * ex * confidentiâ remissionis hujusmodi, aliqua fortè committeretis, *** quoad illa prædicta remissio vobis nullatenus suffragetur. Nulli ergo omnino hominum *** liceat hanc paginam nostræ conceptioni & voluntatis infringere, vel ei ausu temerario contraire. Si quis autem hoc attemptaverit, omnipotentis Dei *** indignationem, & *** beatorum Petri & Pauli Apostolorum ejus, se noverit incursum. Data Romæ apud S. Petrum duodecimo



Super columpnam huic sepulchro proximam, sic inscribitur.

Unde superbus homo ? cujus conceptio culpa,
Nasci poëna, labor vita, necesse mori.
Vana salus hominum, vanus labor, omnia vana ;
Inter vana, nihil vanius est homine.
Post hominem vermis, post vermem fœtor & horror,
Sic in non hominem vertitur omnis homo.
Mors venit absq; mora, nescis cum venerit hora ;
• Esto paratus ei, cum venerit hora diei.

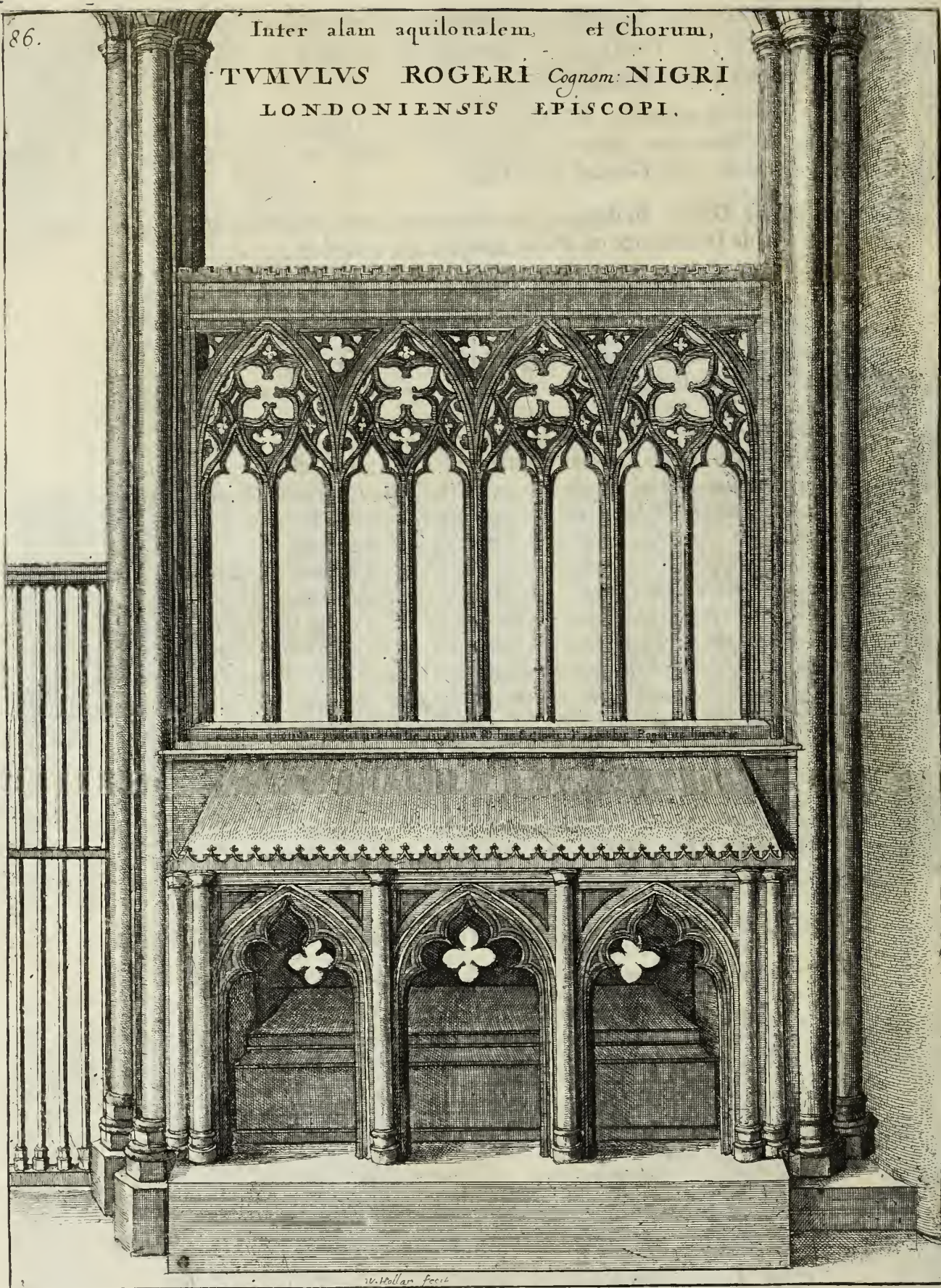


Super Tumulum Roberti Braybroke, London. Episcopi,
in medio Capellæ beatæ Mariæ.

Orate pro anima Roberti Braybroke, quondam Episcopi istius Ecclesiæ ; cujus corpus hic tumulatur : qui obiit vicesimo septimo die mensis Augusti, anno gratiæ Millesimo quadringentesimo quarto ; cujus animæ & omnium fidelium defunctorum, propitiatur Deus, Amen, Amen.

Inter alam aquilonalem, et Chorum,

TVMVLVS ROGERI *Cognom:* NIGRI
LONDONIENSIS EPISCOPI.



Adhuc in eadem ala, Chorum versùs.

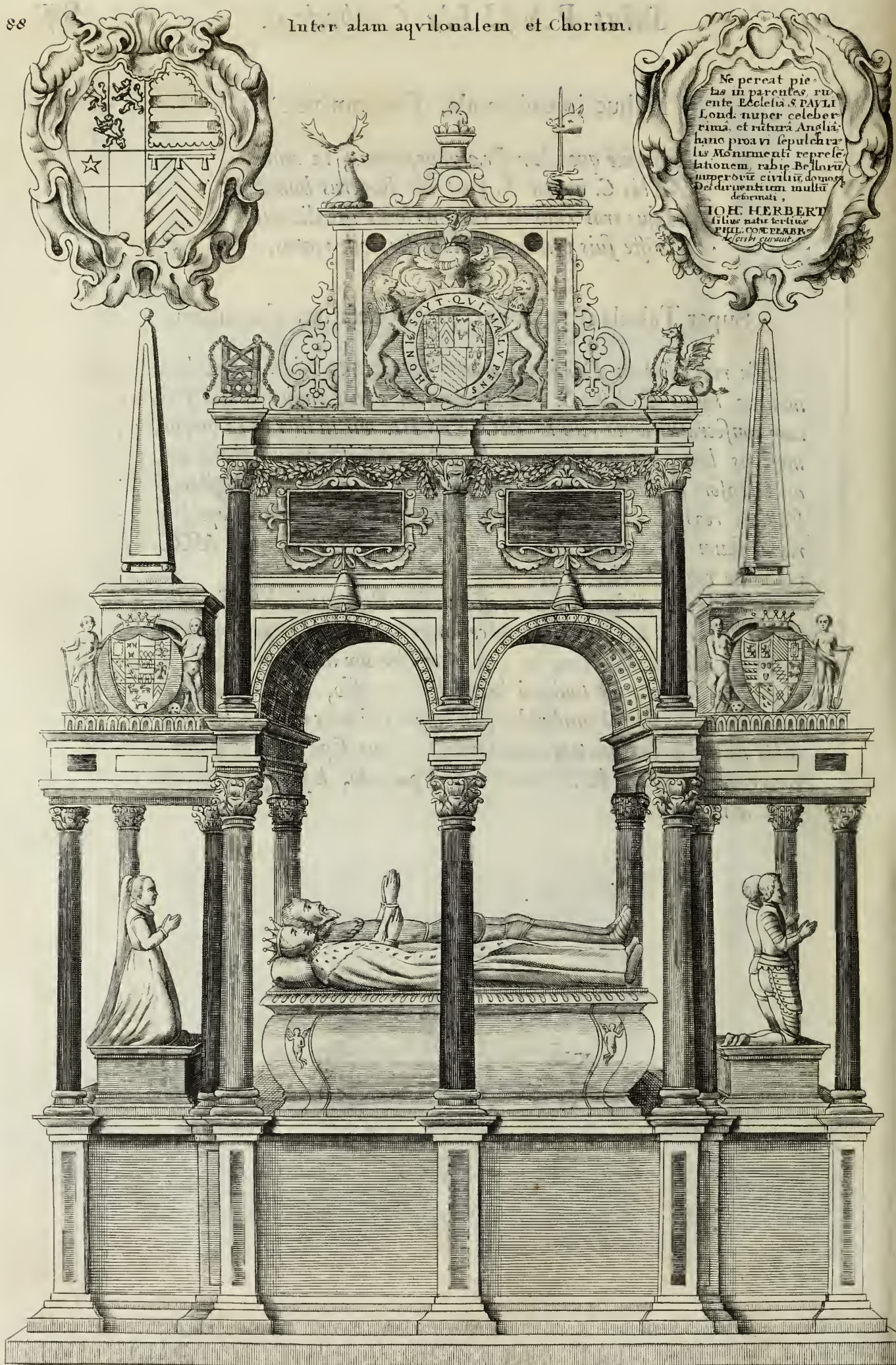
*Ecclesiæ quondam Præsul præsentis, in anno
M. bis C. quater X. jacet hic Rogerus humatus :
Hujus erat manibus Domino locus iste dicatus :
Christe suis precibus veniam des, tolle reatus.*

Super Tabulam pensilem, juxta præfatum Tumulum.

*Hic requiescit in Domino Rogerus cognomento Niger, quondam Ca-
nonicus hujus Ecclesiæ S. Pauli; ac deinde in Londinensem Episcopa-
tum consecratus anno salutis MCCXXVIII. vir in literatura profundus,
moribus honestus, ac per omnia laudabilis Christianæ religionis amator,
ac defensor strenuus: Qui, cum pastorale suum officium vigilanter &
studiose rexisset annis XIV. diem suum clausit extremum apud mane-
rium suum de Stebenbeth III. Cal. Octob. Anno Christi MCCXLI.
regnante rege Henrico tertio.*

*Contigit hiis diebus, dum Episcopus iste Rogerus in hac Ecclesia ante
majus Altare staret infulatus ad celebrandum divina, quod tanta in aere
facta est nubium densitas, ut vix alter alterum discernere possit; quam
confestim sequuta est tonitruum horribilis concussio, cum tanta fulminis
coruscatione ac fœtore intolerabili, ut omnes qui aderant rapide fugientes,
nihil verius quam mortem expectarent: Solus Episcopus cum uno Dia-
cono remansit intrepidus. Aere tandem purgato, Episcopus residuum rei
divinæ implevit.*





Super Tabulam marmoream juxta Tumulum *Gulielmi* p. 56.
Comitis Pembr. in sæpedita ala.

Guil. Herberto Pembrochiæ Comiti, equiti aurato, prænobilis ordinis Anglici, Henrico octavo à cubiculis: Edwardo sexto Regi equitum Magistro; Walliæ Præsidi; Tumultu occidentali cum Russello & Grayo Baronibus, paribus auspiciis, summæ rerum Præposito: Mariæ Regina, contra perduelles, ac expeditione ad Augustam Veromanduorum bis totius exercitus duci: bis summo in agro Caletum limitum Præfecto: Elizabethæ Regina Officiorum, seu magno Regiæ Magistro. Pariter & Domina Annæ, ex vetusto Parrorum gente oriundæ, sorori Katharinæ Regina (Henrico octavo Regi, sexto matrimonio conjunctæ) ac Marchionis Northamptonii, prudentissimæ fœminæ, pietatis, Religionis, probitatis, omnisq; avitæ virtutis retinentissimæ fidis Comitis, conjugii. Secunda conjuge superstite, Georgio Salopiæ Comite genita, insigni, præter antiquum Nobilitatis decus, virtute fœmina.

	} Henrico Pembrochiæ Comite.	Obiit	} Ætatis	} An.	} 63.	
Liberis reli-						} Eduardo Equite aurato.
ctis ex prima.						
	nupta.				1569.	

Henr. F. ac Comes PP. Chariss. ac suis P.

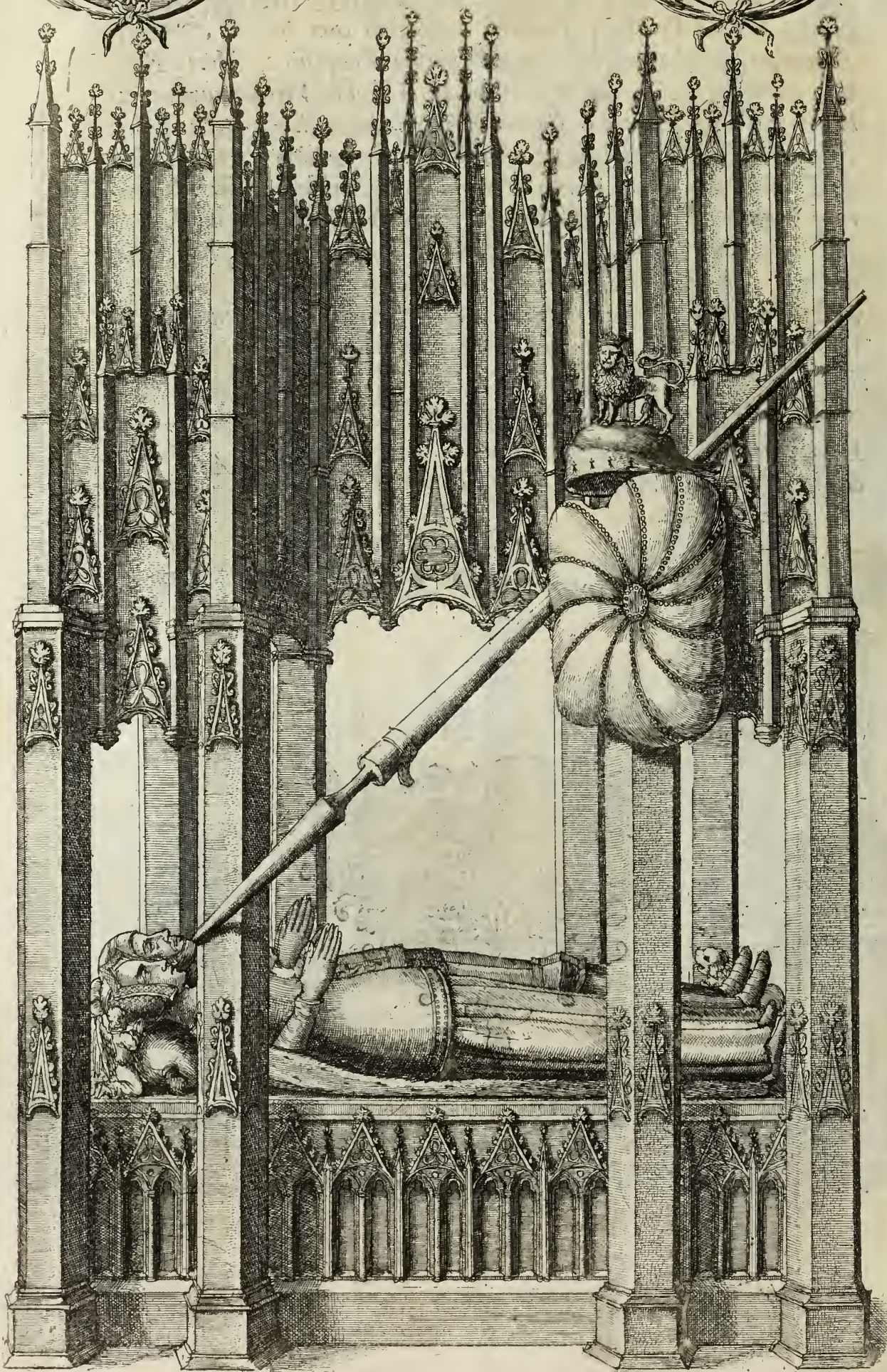


Monumentum Iohannis Gandavi
eius Ducis Lancastrie et Constantie
uxoris eius.

*Inter duas Columnas ex Aquilonali parte
Summi Altaris.*

CHRISTOP
HORVS CLAPHAM
de Com: Ebor: BE
MESLEYENSIS

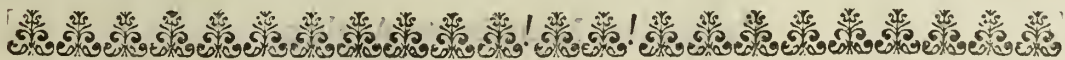
(alijs tanto propinquioribus
proinde defunctis tantibus per heredes
famellas, sc. de THWA
TES, SAVILE et PASTON
genus inde suum
repetens, posuit.



Super Tabulam pensilem, juxta Tumulum Johannis Gandavensis, Lancastriae Ducis. p. 49.

Hic in Domino obdormivit Joannes Gandavensis, vulgò de Gaunt, à Gandavo Flandriae urbe loco natali ita denominatus; Edwardi tertii Regis Angliae filius; à patre Comitis Richmondiae titulo ordinatus. Tres sibi uxores in matrimonio duxit; primam Blancheam, filiam & heredem Henrici Ducis Lancastriae, per quam amplissimam adiit hereditatem. Nec solum Dux Lancastriae, sed etiam Leicestriae, Lincolniae, & Derbiae Comes effectus; è cujus sobole Imperatores, Reges, Principes, & Proceres propagati sunt plurimi. Alteram habuit uxorem Constantiam (quæ hic contumelatur) filiam & heredem Petri Regis Castilliae & Legionis; cujus jure optimo titulo Regis Castilliae & Legionis usus est. Hæc unicam illi peperit filiam Catharinam, ex qua ab Henrico, Reges Hispaniae sunt propagati. Tertiam verò uxorem duxit Catharinam, ex equestri familia, & eximia pulchritudine fæminam; ex qua numerosam suscepit prolem, unde genus ex matre duxit Henricus septimus Rex Angliae prudentissimus; cujus felicissimo conjugio cum Elizabetha, Edwardi quarti Regis filia, è stirpe Eboracensi, Regia illa Lancastriensium & Eboracensium familiae ad exoptatissimam Angliae pacem coaluerunt. Swinford.

Illustrissimus hic Princeps Johannes cognomento Plantaginet, Rex Castilliae & Legionis, Dux Lancastriae, Comes Richmondiae, Leicestriae, Lincolniae & Derbiae, locum tenens Aquitaniae, magnus Seneschallus Angliae, obiit anno xxii. regni regis Ricardi secundi, Annoq; Domini MCCCXCIX.



Super Tabulam, ad columnnam juxta Tumulum Johannis de Gandavo, quondam Lancastriae Duce, pendentem.

Ecclesia S. Pauli London. continet infra limites suos tres Acras terræ, & dimidium; unam Rodam, & dimidium; & sex Virgas constratas.

Longitudo ejusdem Ecclesiae continet sexcentos & nonaginta pedes: Latitudo vero centum & triginta pedes.

Altitudo occidentalis testudinis continet ab arâ centum & duo pedes: Altitudo testudinis novæ fabricæ continet ab arâ octoginta & octo pedes.

Cumulus Ecclesiae continet in altitudine centum & quinquaginta pedes, cum Cruce.

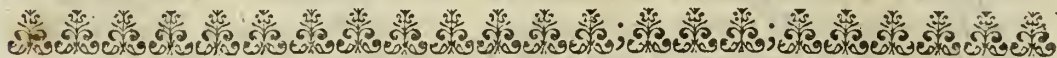
Altitudo fabricæ lapideæ Campanilis ejusdem Ecclesiae, continet à planâ terrâ ducentos & sexaginta pedes.

Altitudo fabricæ ligneæ ejusdem Campanilis continet ducentos, septuaginta & quatuor pedes; attamen in toto non excedit quingentos & viginti pedes.

Item Pomellum ejusdem Campanilis potest continere in suâ concavitate, si fuerit vacuum, decem Bushellos Bladi: cujus rotunditas diametri, continet triginta & sex uncias, quæ faciunt tres pedes: Cujus circumferentia continet centum & tresdecem uncias, quæ faciunt novem pedes & dimidium. Cujus superficies, si sit circumrotunda, debet continere quatuor mille & sexaginta octo uncias, quæ faciunt viginti & octo pedes quadratos, & quartam partem unius pedis quadrati.

Hasta crucis ejusdem Campanilis continet in altitudine quindecim pedes: Cujus Transversorium continet sex pedes: In quâ Cruce, Anno Domini MCCCXXXIX. undecimo Kalendarum Augusti; viz. in festo S. Mariæ Magdalenæ, multæ pretiosæ Reliquiæ plurium Sanctorum, ad salvationem ejusdem, & totius

& totius Ædificii sibi subjecti, cum magnâ Processionis solennitate collocata fuerunt; ut Deus omnipotens, per merita gloriosa omnium Sanctorum, quorum Reliquia in illâ Cruce continentur, à tempestate & periculo, in suâ protectione conservare dignetur: De cujus misericordiâ, omnibus fabricæ hujus Ecclesiæ auxilium procurantibus, viginti & septem anni, & centum & quinquaginta dies, omni tempore anni concedantur, præter Stationes, Romanas, quæ sunt quadraginta & quatuor annos, & quamplura alia Beneficia.



Exemplar Inscriptionis super Tabulam pendentem exaratæ, ac ad mediam Columnnam ibidem, inter Tumulum dicti Ducis Lancastriæ, & Tumulum Sancti Rogeri dudum Londinensis Episcopi.

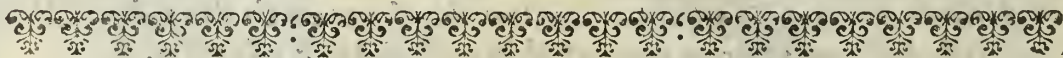
Anno Domini MLXXXVII^o. mensis Julii die septimo, Ecclesia S. Pauli London. & omnia quæ in eâ erant, cum magnâ parte Civitatis, igne erant consumpta, tempore Mauricii Episcopi Londonensis, regnante primo rege Normannorum Willielmo Conquestore, qui fundavit Monasteria de Bello in Suffexia, ubi pugnaverat, & Bermondsey juxta London.

Anno Domini MCXXXVII^o combusta erat Ecclesia S. Pauli London. per ignem ad pontem London. accensum; & indè processit ad Ecclesiam extrâ barras Novi Templi London.



Ex quodam Manuscripto Anglico.

- An. 52. H. 3. *In this Year St. Paul's Church was hallowed.*
- An. 45. E 3. *In this Year the Houses and Gardens were drove down about St. Pauls.*
- An. 9. H. 5. *The same Year the xiii. of August, the new Weather-Cock was set upon St. Paul's Steeple in London.*



Ex Registro Henrici Blesensis, quondam Wintoniensis Episcopi, (Regis Stephani Fratris) ac ex Registro Ricardi Tucklin, ibidem etiam proximè immediati Episcopi; ac penès Ricardum Wintoniensem Episcopum modernum, remanente.

De opere Ecclesiæ S. Pauli London. incepto.

Ricardus, Dei gratiâ, Wintoniensis Episcopus, dilectis sibi in domino, Personis omnibus & Vicariis, necnon & omnibus Christianis, tam Clericis quam Laicis, per Episcopatum Wintoniensem constitutis, salutem. Quotiens illud à nobis petitur, quod religioni & honestati convenire dinoscitur, omnino nos decet libenter concedere, & petentium desideriis congruum impertiri suffragium. Convenerunt ad nos Legati venerabilis fratris nostri, & Co-Episcopi London. cum literis domini Papæ, quibus nos satis & effectuosè commonet, ut, ad opus jamdudum inchoatum (Ecclesiæ, viz. Beati Pauli, quæ Londoniis sita est) caritatem vestram, precibus & mandato sollicitaremus, quod nos
facere,

facere, & eorum petitioni pie annuere ratum duximus; eo maxime quod memoratus Beatus (viz.) Paulus, licet Ecclesias toto mundo plantaverit; fide mundum illuminaverit; Sedes sibi tamen Episcopalis, nusquam (ut audivimus) in terris posita est, præter illam quam supra commemoravimus: Memoratus igitur Episcopus, ut jamdudum protractum opus ad perfectum adducere posset, fraternitatem quondam totius Synodi sui consensu, & certa promissione instituit; ut pro omnibus, qui memorato operi, in aliquo manuum misericordie porrexerint, ab unoquoque Sacerdote totius Episcopatus Beati Pauli xxx. Missæ cantentur; pro hijs qui in carne sunt adhuc xv. Et pro hijs xv. qui decesserint. In ipsâ etiam Ecclesiâ Beati Pauli, singulis septimanis Missas duas; unam pro vivis, alteram pro defunctis jam fratribus celebrari; & septem Psalteria cantari, totius Capituli consensu statutum est. Inde est, quod caritatem vestram precamur, monemus, & exhortamur in Domino; & in remissionem peccatorum vestrorum vobis injungimus, ut præsentium latores, cum ad vos venerint, benignè & honorificè suscipiatis; & in Ecclesiis vestris, ad seminandum verbum Dei, liberè admittatis; & vos & subditos nostros, ad hoc opus misericordie modis omnibus inducat; & de bonis à Deo vobis præstitis, memorato operi, per eos misericorditer transmittatis.

Nos itaque omnes, qui hanc fraternitatem susceperint; & de bonis suis eis contulerint, omnium orationum, & beneficiorum, quæ in Wintoniensi fuerint Ecclesiâ, participes constituimus. Inhibemus etiam, autoritate Dei, & nostrâ, ne quis nunciis istis injuriam vel contumeliam inferat; nec de collato eis beneficio partem aliquam exigere præsumat. Vale. A proximâ Ascensione Domini post primum Concilium Ricardi Cantuariensis Archiepiscopi in Angliam apud Westmonasterium usq; in annum....

*Dyke was born at
Worp in 1898; and died in
Weymouth, London, Dec. 9,
and was buried on the 11th.*



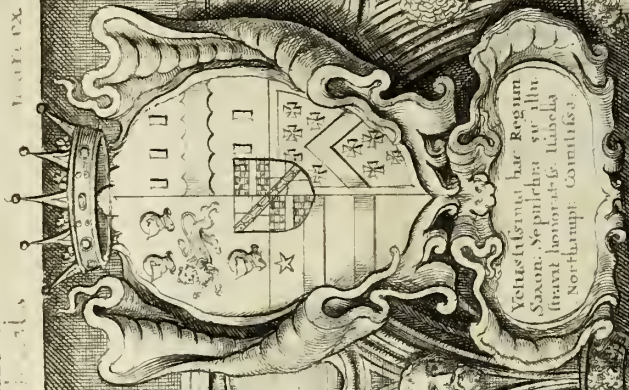
in St. Paul's near the foot
of John of Gaunt. Malpoe
Notes of Painting Vol. 2. 87.-99.

facere, & eorum petitioni piæ annuere ratum duximus; eo maxime quod memoratus Beatus (viz.) Paulus, licet Ecclesias toto mundo plantaverit; fide mundum illuminaverit; Sedes sibi tamen Episcopalis, nusquam (ut audivimus) in terris posita est, præter illam quam supra commemoravimus: Memoratus igitur Episcopus, ut jamdudum protractum opus ad perfectum adducere posset, fraternitatem quondam totius Synodi sui consensu, & certa promissione instituit; ut pro omnibus, qui memorato operi, in aliquo manum misericordie porrexerint, ab unoquoque Sacerdote totius Episcopatus Beati Pauli xxx. Missæ cantentur; pro hijs qui in carne sunt adhuc xv. Et pro hijs xv. qui decesserint. In ipsâ etiam Ecclesiâ Beati Pauli, singulis septimanis Missas duas; unam pro vivis, alteram pro defunctis jam fratribus celebrari; & septem Psalteria cantari, totius Capituli consensu statutum est. Inde est, quod caritatem vestram precamur, monemus, & exhortamur in Domino; & in remissionem peccatorum vestrorum vobis injungimus, ut presentium latores, cum ad vos venerint, benignè & honorificè suscipiatis; & in Ecclesiis vestris, ad seminandum verbum Dei, liberè admittatis; & vos & subditos nostros, ad hoc opus misericordie modis omnibus inducatis; & de bonis à Deo vobis præstitis, memorato operi, per eos misericorditer transmittatis.

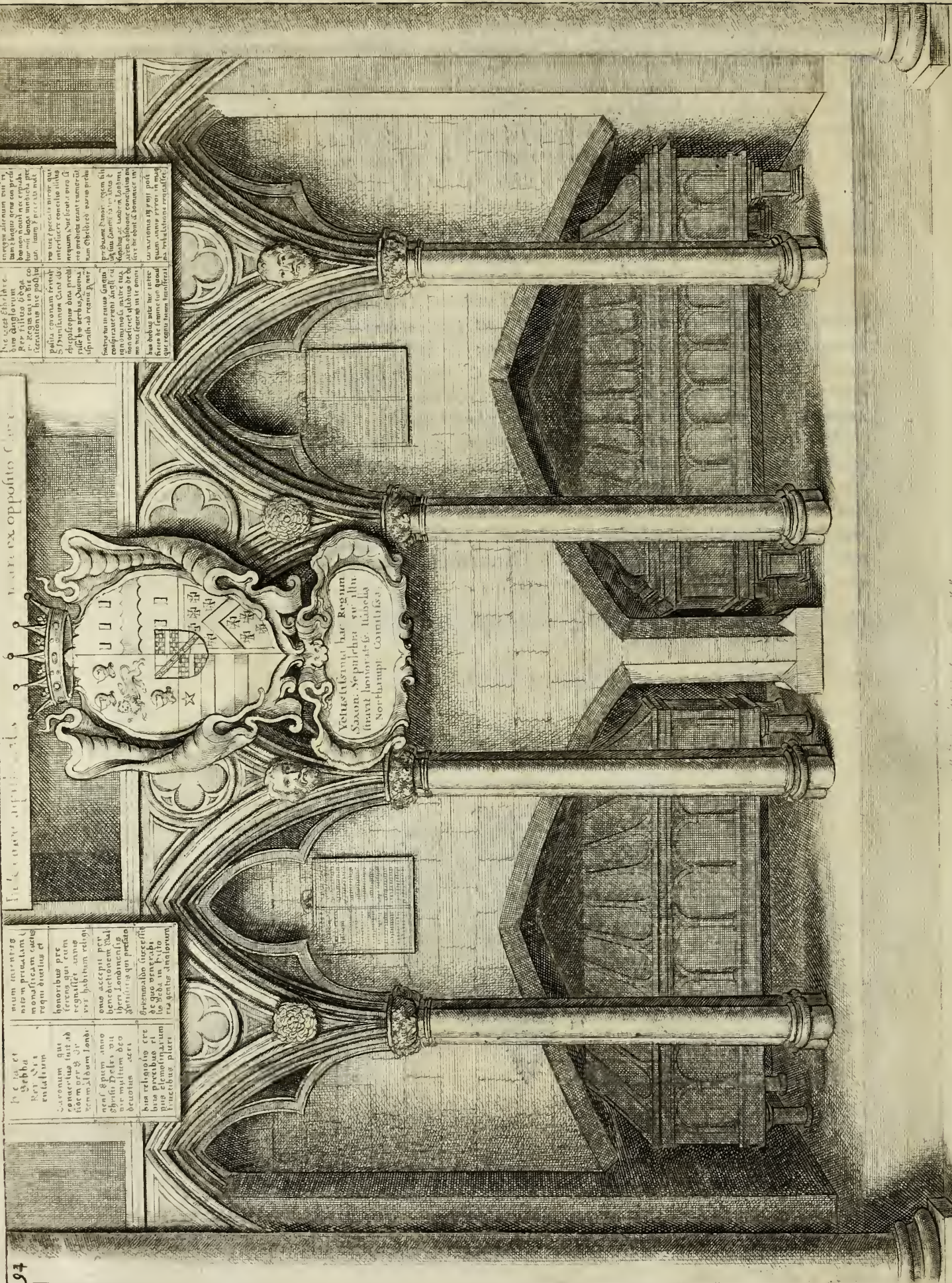
Nos itaque omnes, qui hanc fraternitatem susceperint; & de bonis suis eis contulerint, omnium orationum, & beneficiorum, quæ in Wintoniensi fuerint Ecclesiâ, participes constituimus. Inhibemus etiam, autoritate Dei, & nostrâ, ne quis nunciis istis injuriam vel contumeliam inferat; nec de collato eis beneficio partem aliquam exigere præsumat. Vale. A proximâ Ascensione Domini post primum Concilium Ricardi Cantuariensis Archiepiscopi in Angliam apud Westmonasterium usq; in annum....



In hoc et
 per
 vultum
 sacrum que
 reuerentius
 venerabili
 nent spem anno
 Christi 1562. vii
 de octavo
 de octavo
 bus religio et
 bus prelatibus
 functibus pluri



In hoc et
 per
 vultum
 sacrum que
 reuerentius
 venerabili
 nent spem anno
 Christi 1562. vii
 de octavo
 de octavo
 bus religio et
 bus prelatibus
 functibus pluri



In ala Boreali, Choro opposita.

Super Tabulam pensilem, juxta Sepulchrum Regis Sebbæ.

Hic jacet Sebbæ Rex orientalium Saxonum; qui conversus fuit ad fidem per Erkenwaldum Londonensem Episcopum, anno Christi DCLXXVII. Vir multum Deo devotus, actibus religiosis, crebris precibus, & piis elemosynarum fructibus plurimum intentus; vitam privatam & Monasticam cunctis Regni divitiis & honoribus præferens: Qui cum regnasset annos xxx. habitum religiosum accepit, per benedictionem Waltheri Londinensis Antistitis, qui præfato Erkenwaldo successit: De quo Venerabilis Beda in historia gentis Anglorum.

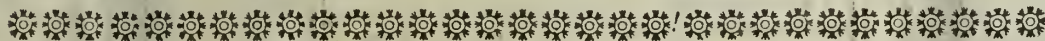
p. 49.
p. 57.



Super confirmilem Tabulam, juxta Tumulum Ethelredi Regis, ibidem.

p. 49.

Hic jacet Ethelredus Anglorum Rex, filius Edgari Regis; cui in die consecrationis hic, post impositam Coronam, fertur S. Dunstanus Archiepiscopus dira prædixisse, hijs verbis: Quoniam aspirasti ad Regnum per mortem fratris tui, in cujus sanguine conspiraverunt Angli, cum ignominiosa matre tua; non deficiet gladius de domo tua, sæviens in te omnibus diebus vite tue; interficiens de semine tuo quousq; Regnum tuum transferatur in Regnum alienum, cujus ritum & linguam Gens, cui præsides, non novit; nec expiabitur nisi longâ vindictâ peccatum tuum, & peccatum matris tue, & peccatum virorum qui interfuere consilio illius nequam: Quæ sicut à viro sancto prædicta, evenerunt; nam Ethelredus variis præliis, per Suam Danorum Regem, filiumq; suum Canutum fatigatus & fugatus, ac tandem Londini arctâ obsidione conclusus, miserè diem obiit Anno Dominicæ Incarnationis Mxvii. postquam annis xxxvi. in magna tribulatione regnasset.



Super Tumulum Fulconis Lovell, in præfata ala.

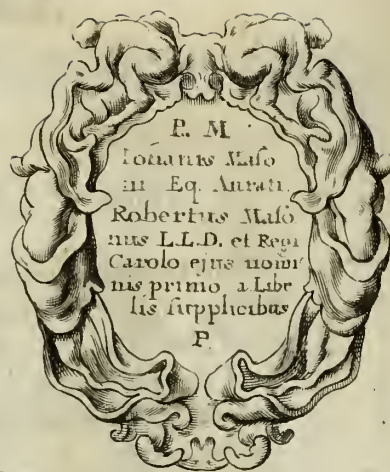
Hic jacet Magister Fulco Lovel, quondam Archidiaconus Colcestriæ.

.....

Vos qui transitis, pro me rogare velitis.



Monumentum Septentrionali
Muro Chori affixum.



R. M.
Iohannis Mafio
in Eq. Aurati.
Robertus Mafio
aus L.L.D. et Regi
Carolo ejus uxor
nas primo a Libe
lis supplicibus
P



SI QVIS ERAT PRVDENS VNQVAM FIDVSQ. SENATVS
SI QVIS ERAT PATRIE CHARVS AMANSQVE SVR
SI QVIS AD EXTERNAS LEGATVS IDONEVS ORAS
SI CVI IVSTITIE CVRA BONIQVE FVIT.
IS MASONS ERAT SIT TOTA BRITANNIA TESTIS
TESTIS AMOR PROCERVVM SIT POPVLIQ. FAVOR
TEMPORE QVINO SVO REGNANTES ORDINE VIDIT
HOMINVM A CONCILIIS QVATVOR ILLE FVIT.
TRES ET SEX DECIES VIXIT NON AMPLIVS ANNOS
HIC TEGITVR CORPV. SPIRITVS ASTRA TENET
HUNC TITVLVM CONTVX POSVIT DILECTA MARITO
QVEMP. VIRO POSVIT DESTINAT IPSA SIBI.

PRISTE NETOS CARMEN QVEM TEGIT ADOPTIO NATV
TVX PATRIS INSCRIPSIT TVM PATRAT TVM VLO.

APRIL. XVI

1766

Super Tumulum *Johannis Mason* Equitis aurati, in
sæpedita ala.

Si quis erat prudens unquam, fidusq; Senator ;

Si quis erat Patriæ charus, amansq; suæ ;

Si quis ad externas Legatus idoneus oras ;

Si cui Justitiæ cura boniq; fuit ;

Is Masonus erat, sit tota Britannia testis,

Testis amor procerum, sit Populiq; favor.

Tempore quinq; suo regnantes ordine vidit ;

Horum à Consiliis quatuor, ille fuit.

Tres & sex decies vixit, non amplius, annos ;

Hic tegitur corpus, Spiritus astra tenet.

Hunc Tumulum conjux posuit dilecta marito,

Quemq; viro posuit, destinat ipsa sibi.

Triste nepos carmen, quem fecit adoptio natum,

Tum Patris inscripsit, tum patrui Tumulo.

Obiit Anno 1566.



In Pariete Aquilonali
ex opposito Chori.



GULIELMO AVBRE CLARA FAMILIA IN BRECONIA ORTO, IN OXONIA
DOCTORIAC REGIO PROFESSORI ARCHIEP. CANTUAR. CAESAR. AUDITORI
ET VICARIO IN SPITALIORUM GENERALI ECCLESIA REGIA S. QUINTE SVET.
IN JUDICIO IN LITIS VALLIS CONCILII ANGLIC. CANCELLARIE SACRISTAE
REGIS ELIZABETH. A. STUDII CIVILIS LIBELLUM VITO EXPOSITO EXPOSITIO. SINT
LARI PRUDENTIA & MORIBUS SVAVISSIME VITAE FILIUS & P. FILIUS
E. WILGHOTERDA VIORE SVPERSTES EXTERIOR IN CHRISTO VITAE LITERTARI
ANNO MDCCXIII DIE 14 OCT. AETATIS SVAE 65. PLACIDE EXCESSIT.
OPTIMO PATRI EDWARDVS & THOMAS AVBRE
AC IOHANNES AVBRE FILII HOCTESIMI
POSVERUNT.

W. Hollar delin. et sculp.

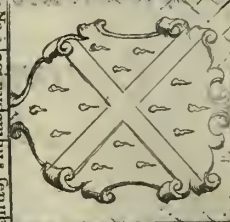
**Super Tumulum Gulielmi Aubræi
Legum Doctoris, in præfata ala.**

*Gulielmo Aubræo, clara familia in Breconia
orto ; LL. in Oxonia Doctori, ac Regio Professori,
Archiepiscopi Cantuariensis causarum Auditori ;
& Vicario in Spiritualibus generali : Exercitus
Regii, ad S. Quintinum, supremo Juridico. In
limitaneum Walliæ concilium Adscito ; Cancellaria
Magistro, & Regina Elizabethæ à supplicum
Libellis. Viro exquisita eruditione, singulari
prudentia, & moribus suavissimis : qui tribus
filiis & sex filiabus, Wilgifforda uxore susceptis,
æternam in Christo vitam expectans, animam
deo xxiii^o Julii, 1595. ætatis suæ 66 placide
reddidit.*

*Optimo patri, Edwardus & Thomas, Milites ;
Ac Johannes Armiger, filii mæstissimi
Posuerunt.*

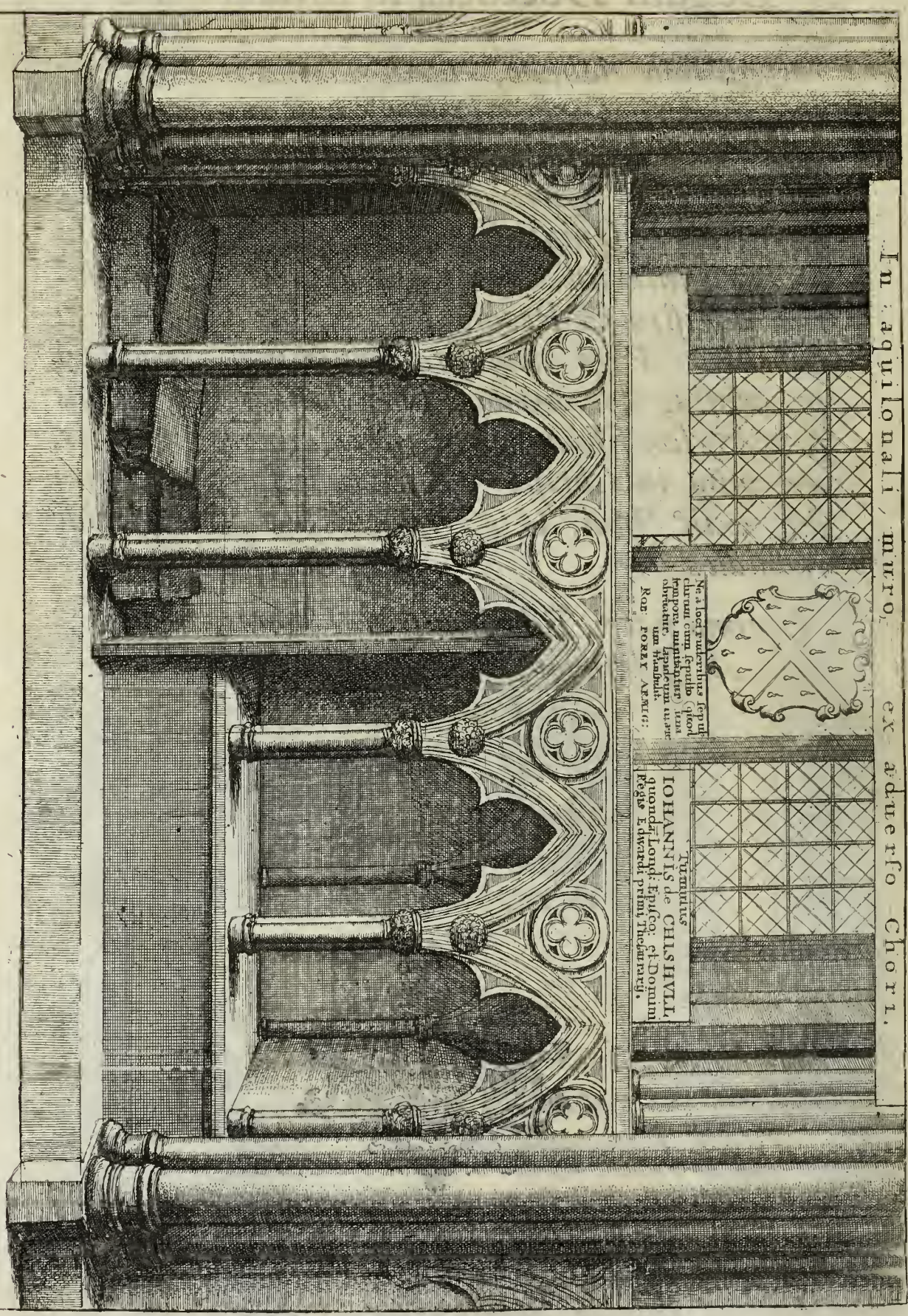


In aquilonali muro ex aduerso Chori.



Ne a loci pueris sepul-
clum cum sepulchro quod
sepulchrum pueri in an-
tiquitate habebat.
Rex FORST AFRIC.

Tumulus
IOHANNIS de CHISHILL,
quondam Lond. Episcopi. et Domini
Regis Edwardi primi Inuentus.



Super Tabulam ligneam in prædicta ala.

Virtuti & Honori Sacrum.

Franciscus Walsinghamus, ortus familia multis seculis illustri, claritatem generis nobilitate, ingeniiq; præstantibusq; animi dotibus superavit. Puer, ingenuè domi educatus, generosis moribus artibusq; optimis animum excoluit. Adolescens, peregrinatus in exterarum Regiones, earum Instituta, Linguas, Politiam, ad civilem scientiam Reiq; publicæ usum didicit. Juvenis, exilium, Maria regnante, subiit voluntarium, Religionis ergo. Serenissima Regina Elizabethæ matura jam ætate, Orator fuit apud Gallum, turbulentissimo tempore, annis compluribus. Rursùm bis in Galliam, semel in Scotiam, semel in Belgiam, super gravissimis Principis negotiis Legatione functus est; eiq; annis sedecim ab intimis conciliis & secretis fuit, ac triennium Cancellarius Ducatus Lancastriæ: Quibus in muneribus, tanta cum prudentia, abstinentia, munificentia, moderatione, pietate, industria, & sollicitudine versatus est, ut à multis periculis patriam liberarit, servarit Rempublicam, conformarit pacem, juvare cunctos studerit, imprimis quos Doctrina aut Bellica virtus commendarit; seipsum deniq; neglexerit, quò prodesset aliis, eosq; valetudinis & facultatum suarum dispendio sublevaret.

In matrimonio habuit lætissimam fœminam Ursulam, è stirpe S. Barborum antiquæ nobilitatis, è qua unicam filiam suscepit, Franciscam Philippo Sydneio primùm nuptam, deindè honoratissimo Comiti Effexiæ.

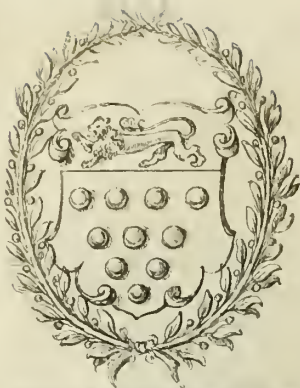
Obiit Aprilis 6. 1590.

<i>Shall Honour, Fame, and Titles of Renown</i>	<i>When Dangers would by Enemies ensue,</i>
<i>In Clods of Clay be thus inclosed still?</i>	<i>As well as they themselves be understood.</i>
<i>Rather will I, though wiser Wits may frown,</i>	<i>Lanch forth ye Muses into Streams of Praise,</i>
<i>For to enlarge his Fame extend my Skill.</i>	<i>Sing and sound forth praiseworthy harmony;</i>
<i>Right gentle Reader, be it known to thee,</i>	<i>In England Death cut off his dismal days,</i>
<i>A famous Knight doth here interred lye,</i>	<i>Not wrong'd by Death, but by false Treachery:</i>
<i>Noble by Birth, renown'd for Pollicie,</i>	<i>Grudge not at this unperfect Epitaph,</i>
<i>Confounding Foes, wch wrought our Jeopardie.</i>	<i>Herein I have exprest my simple Skill,</i>
<i>In Foreign Countreys their Intents he knew,</i>	<i>As the First-fruits proceeding from a Graff,</i>
<i>Such was his Zeal to do his Countrey good,</i>	<i>Make then a better whosoever will.</i>

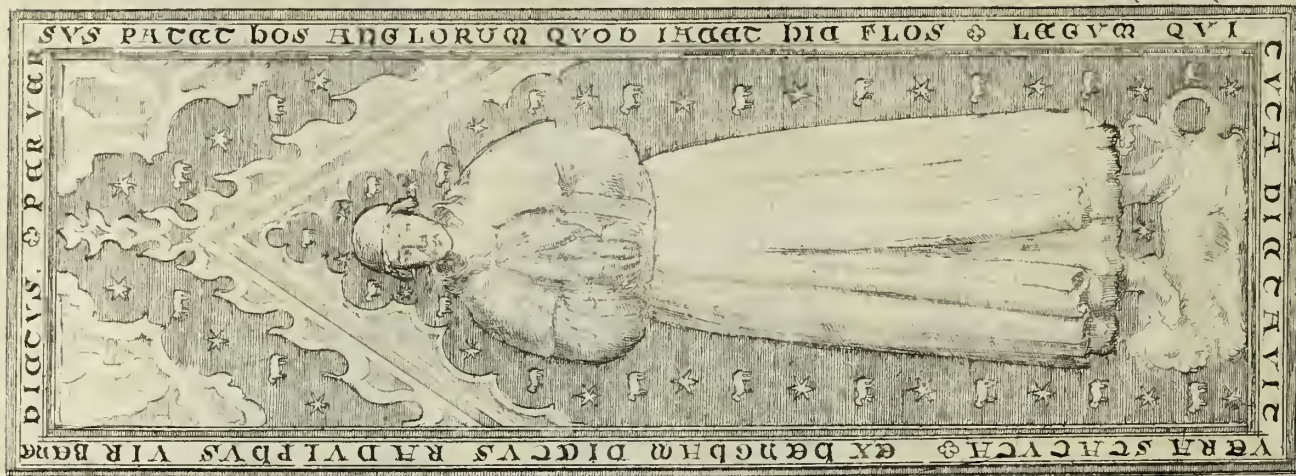
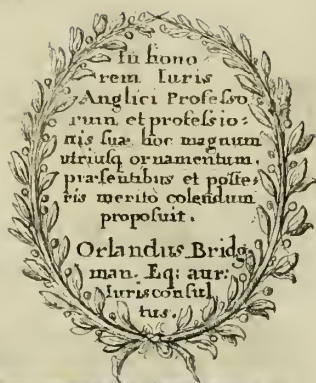
Disce quid es, quid eris, memor esto quod morieris.

E. W.

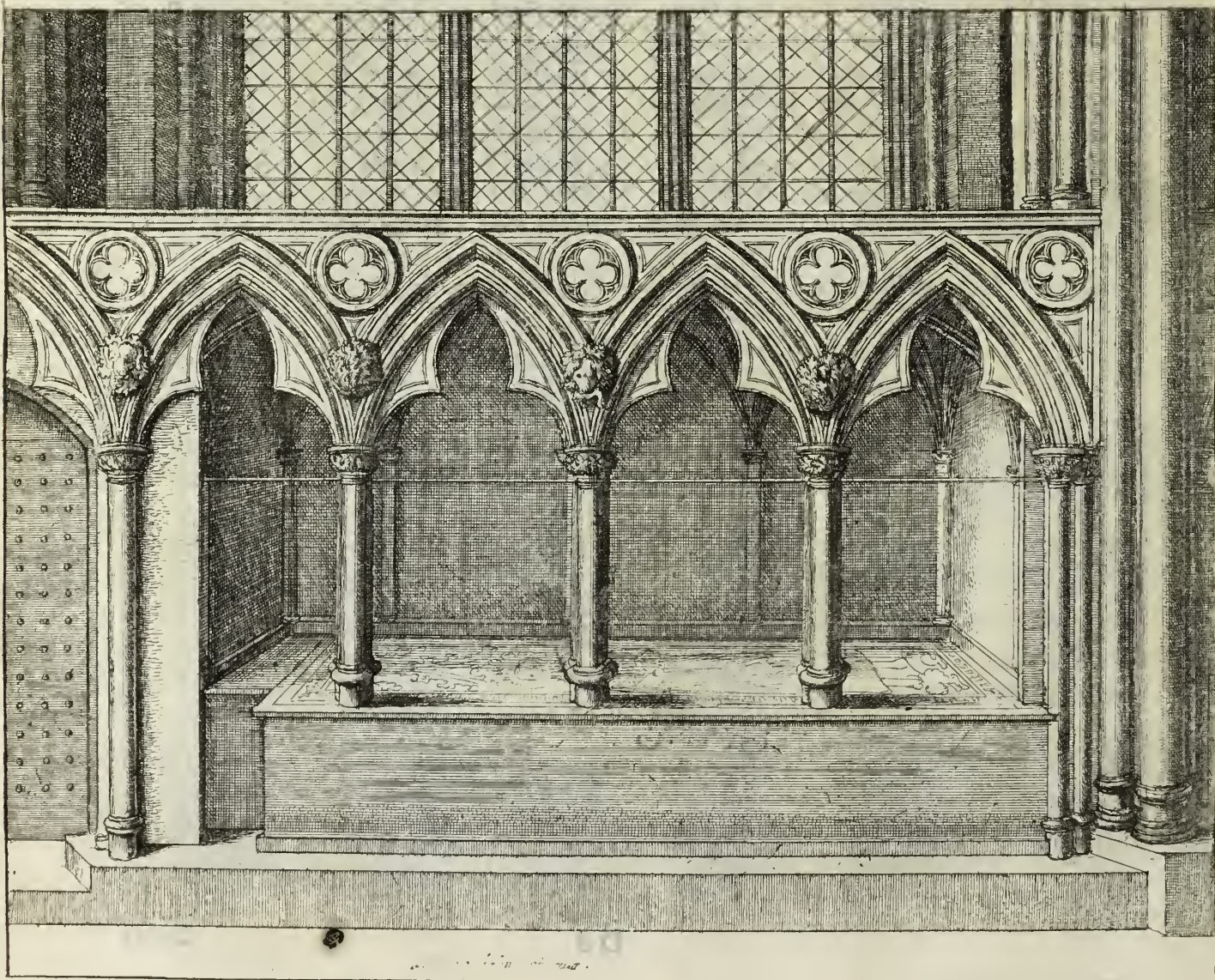




Eiusdem Monumenti facies plana integrum
ipsum cum Epitaphio representans figuram.



TVMVLVS RADVLPHI DE HENGHAM.
in aquilonali muro, ex aduerso Chori.



Adhuc in præfata ala.

Super Tumulum Radulphi de Hengham, Capitalis (olim) *p. 50.*
Justiciarii de Banco.

*Per versus patet hos, Anglorum quod jacet
hic flos;*

*Legum qui tuta dictavit vera Statuta,
Ex Hengham dictus Radulphus vir benedictus.*

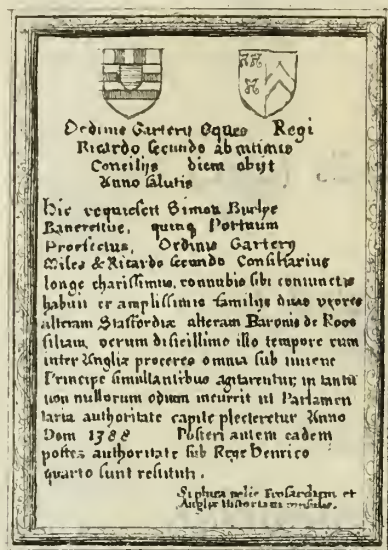


Super lapidem marmoreum, in præfata ala Boreali.

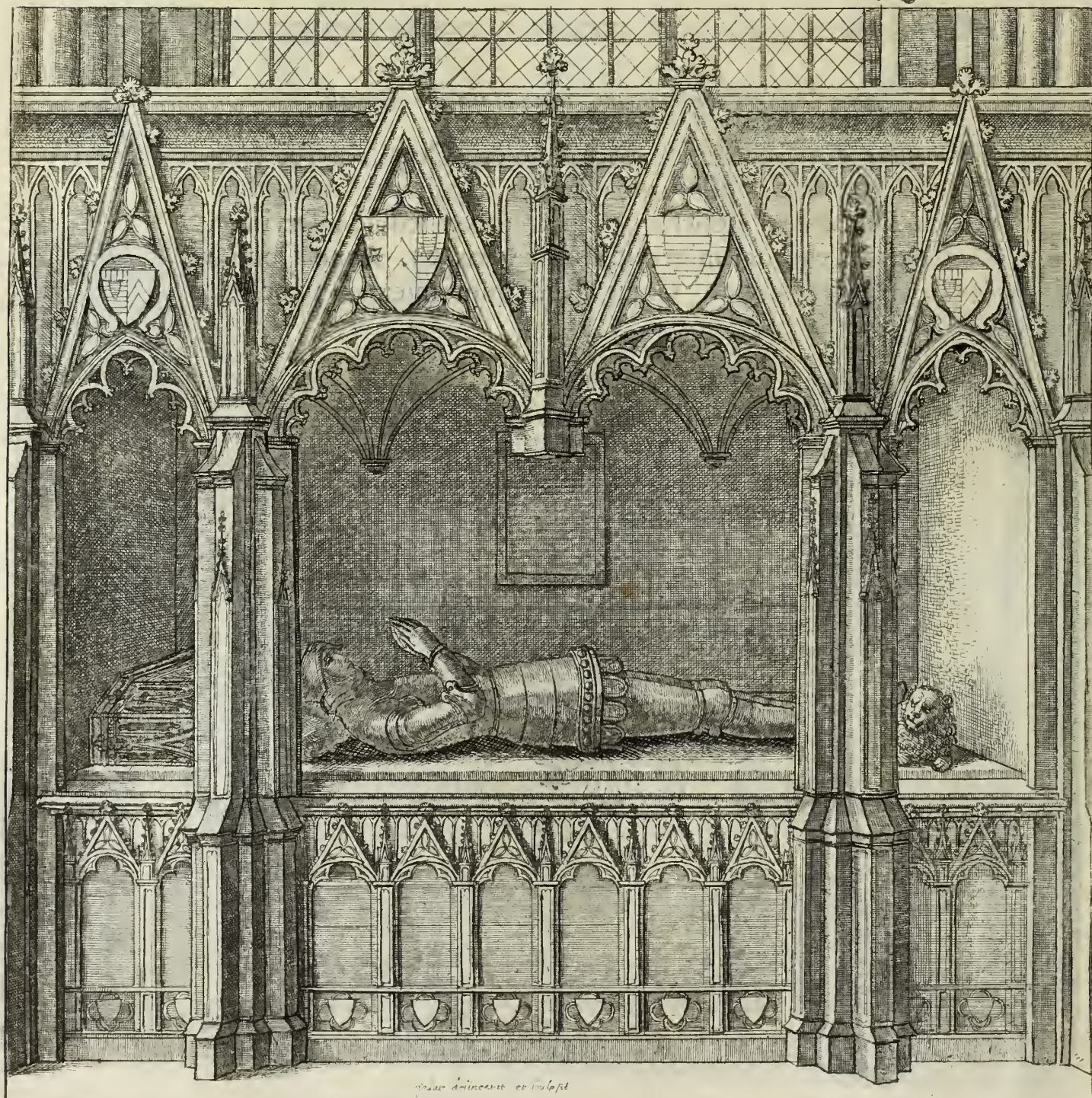
Johannes Tomkins Musicæ Baccalaureus, Organista sui temporis celeberrimus; postquam Capellæ regali, per annos duodecem, huic autem Ecclesiæ per novemdecem sedulo inserviisset, ad cœlestem chorum migravit, Septembris 27. Anno Domini 1638. Ætatis suæ 52. Cujus desiderium mœrens uxor hoc testatur Marmore.



Super



TVMVLVS SIMONIS
BVRLEY Militis, In Septen-
trionali muro, ex opposito
Tumuli, Iohannis Gandau-
ensis, Ducis Lancastriae,
prope summum altare,



Adhuc in sæpedita ala Boreali.

Super aliam Tabulam ibidem, juxta Tumulum *Simonis Burley*.

Hic requiescit Simon Burley Banerettus, quinq; portuum Præfectus, Ordinis Garterii miles, & Regi Ricardo secundo consiliarius longe charissimus. Connubio sibi conjunctas habuit ex amplissimis Familiis, duas uxores; alteram Staffordiæ, alteram Baronis de Roos filiam: Verum difficillimo illo tempore, cum inter Angliæ proceres omnia sub juvene Principe simultatibus agitentur, in tantum nonnullorum odium incurrit, ut Parliamentaria authoritate capite plecteretur, Anno Domini Mccclxxxviii^o. Posterius autem, eadem postea authoritate, sub Rege Henrico quarto sunt restituti.

Si plura velis, *Froisardum*, & Angliæ historiam consulas.

Adhuc in præfata ala.

Hic jacet Robertus Ben de Newport-Cranley in Comitatu Surrey generosus; qui obiit x^o die mensis Februarii, anno Verbi incarnati 1606. Cum ante annos triginta, in vigore scilicet ætatis suæ, mortis non immemor, sepulturæ sibi locum in hac Ecclesia a Decano & Capitulo impetraverat; hanc novissimam & ultimam suam Voluntatem Elizabetha Ben, dilecta conjux ejus, executæ est.

Venie iterum qui me in lucem reponet dies.

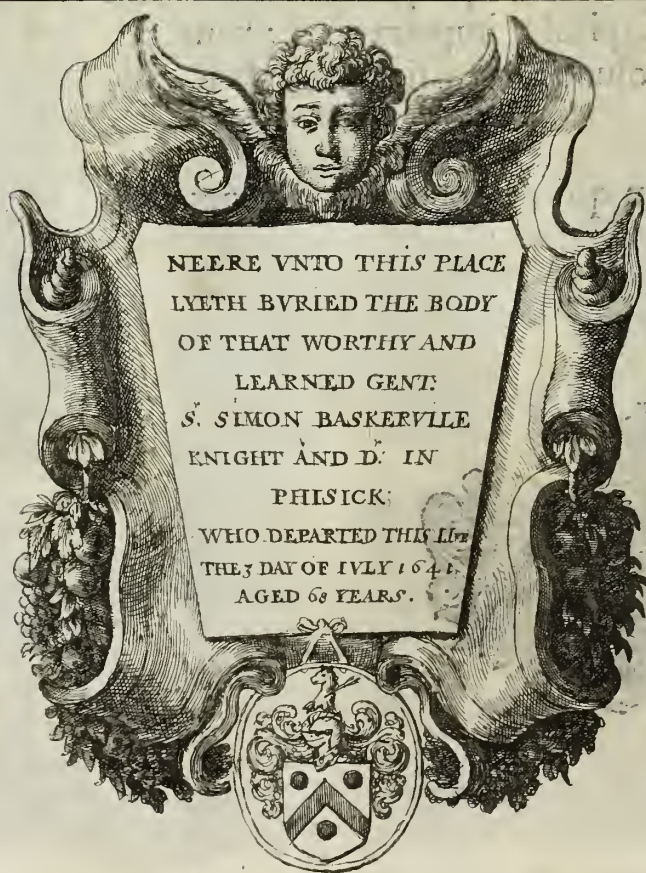


In ala boreali, ex aduerso Chori.
 Iohannis Mullins Archidiaconi Londinensis, Lapis sepulchralis.



Ecclesiasticus 33:22. Memento juris tui hoc
 - quoque ius tuum esse;
 heri mihi, tibi hodie.

Clarus Johannis vita moderamine Mullins,
 Doctrina insignis plenae senilibus annis,
 Qui Londinensis fuit Archidiaconus, atque
 Aedis item istius merito, ex primoribus unus
 Molliter hac urna compositus, pace quiescit.
 Spiritus ad celum rediit; sed posthuma virtus
 Rominis aeternum manet fidissima custos.
 Sors eadem subeunda tibi, sed quando viator
 Nescis, certa licet tamen hora incognita mortis.



Adhuc in eadem ala Boreali.

Super Tumulum Johannis Mullins, Archidiaconi Londinensis.

*Clarus Johannis vitæ moderamine Mullins,
Doctrinæ insignis pleniq; senilibus annis;
Qui Londinensis fuit Archidiaconus, atq;
Ædis item istius merito, ex primoribus, unus,
Molliter hac urna compostus, pace quiescit:
Spiritus ad cælum rediit, sed posthuma virtus
Nominis æternum mansit fidissima custos.
Sors eadem subeunda tibi, sed quando, Viator,
Nescis; certa, licet tamen hora incognita Mortis.*

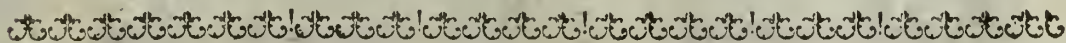
Ecclef. 38. } Memento juris tui,
22. . } hoc quoq; jus tu-
um esse, Heri mihi,
tibi Hodie.



Super Tabulam marmoream, columpnæ affixam, ex Australi parte ejusdem alæ.

Near unto this place lyeth buried the body of that worthy and learned Gentleman, Sr. Symon Baskerville Knight, and Doctor in Physick; who departed this life the 5th. day of July 1641. Aged 68 Years.

This Sr. Symon Baskerville (being of the ancient Family of the Baskerviles in Herefordshire) had his education in learning, in Exeter College, in the University of Oxford, where he had his foundation in the knowledge of the Arts, and became so eminent for his excellent parts, and quickness in arguing, that, upon the first coming of K. James to see that flourishing University, he was chosen, as a prime person, to dispute before him in the Philosophy Act, which he performed with great applause of his Majesty; who was not only there as an Hearer, but as an accurate Judge: After this he had the honour to be one of the Proctors of that University, which gave him farther occasion of shewing himself publicly: and, having laid his grounds in natural Philosophy, he went on happily in the study of Physick; according to the known method of *ubi desinit Philosophus, ibi incipit medicus*. He was made Doctor in his faculty by the University, Knighted by K. Charles, famous for his skill in Anatomy, and happy in his practice.

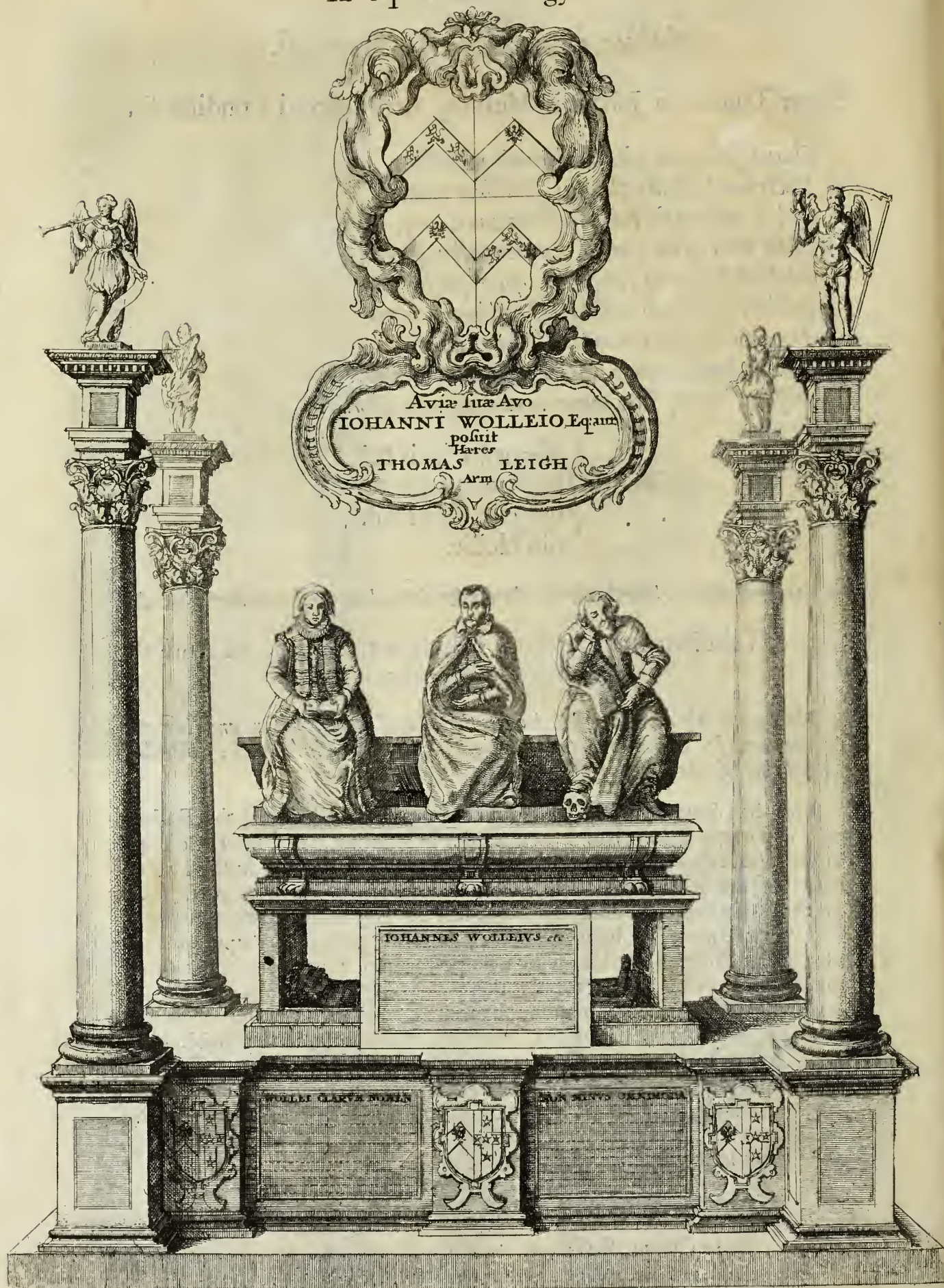


In Capella S. Georgii, ex parte Boreali novi operis.

Orate pro animabus Johannis de Boys in Comitatu Essexiæ armigeri, Nicolai Rikhill armigeri, & Dominæ Isabellæ quondam uxoris eorum; quæ Isabella obiit xxviii. Julii anno Domini MCCCCXLIII. quorum animabus propitietur altissimus.

Super

TVMVLVS IOHANNIS WOLLEY EQ: AVR:
In Capella S. Georgy



Super Tumulum marmoreum in dicta Capella divi Georgii.

D. O. M.

Joannes Wolleius eques auratus, Regina Elizabethæ à secretioribus Consiliis, Secretarius linguæ Latinæ, Cancellarius Ordinis Periscelidis, Doctrina, Pietate, Fide, Probitate, Gravitate Clarissimus. Obiit anno 1595.

Wollei clarum nomen, Natusq; Paterq;
Ambo Equites. Natus Franciscus patre Joanne :
Clarus, ut heredem virtutis, amoris, honoris
Præstaret, monumenta sibi hac, & utriq; parenti
Constituit, generis, qui nominis, unicus hæres.
Tam cito, tam claros est defecisse dolendum.

Ille Pater lumen literarum nobile, sydas
Oxonia, ex meritis Regina accitus Elizæ,
Vt qui à Secretis, cum scriberet illa Latine,
Atq; à consiliis cum consultaret in Aula,
Atq; Periscelidis qui Cancellarius esset.
Tantum ille ingenio valuit, tantum instar in illo.

Non minus omnimoda virtute illa inclita mater
Nobilibus patre & fratre illustrissima moris ;
Clara domi per se ; sed Elizam ascivit Eliza,
Clarius ut fieret Wolleio ornata marito,
Quo, viduata, viro, quo non præclarior alter,
Nubat Egertono, repetat sed mortua primum.

Franciscus tandem, ac animum citò, utrumq; sequutus
Hic jacet ante pedes Eques, illustrissimus, illis,
Hæc poni jussit, seq; & tria nomina poni,
Sic voluit, placuit superis pia, grata voluntas.
Discite mortales, memores sic esse parentum ;
Discite qui legitis, sic sic petit æthera virtus.

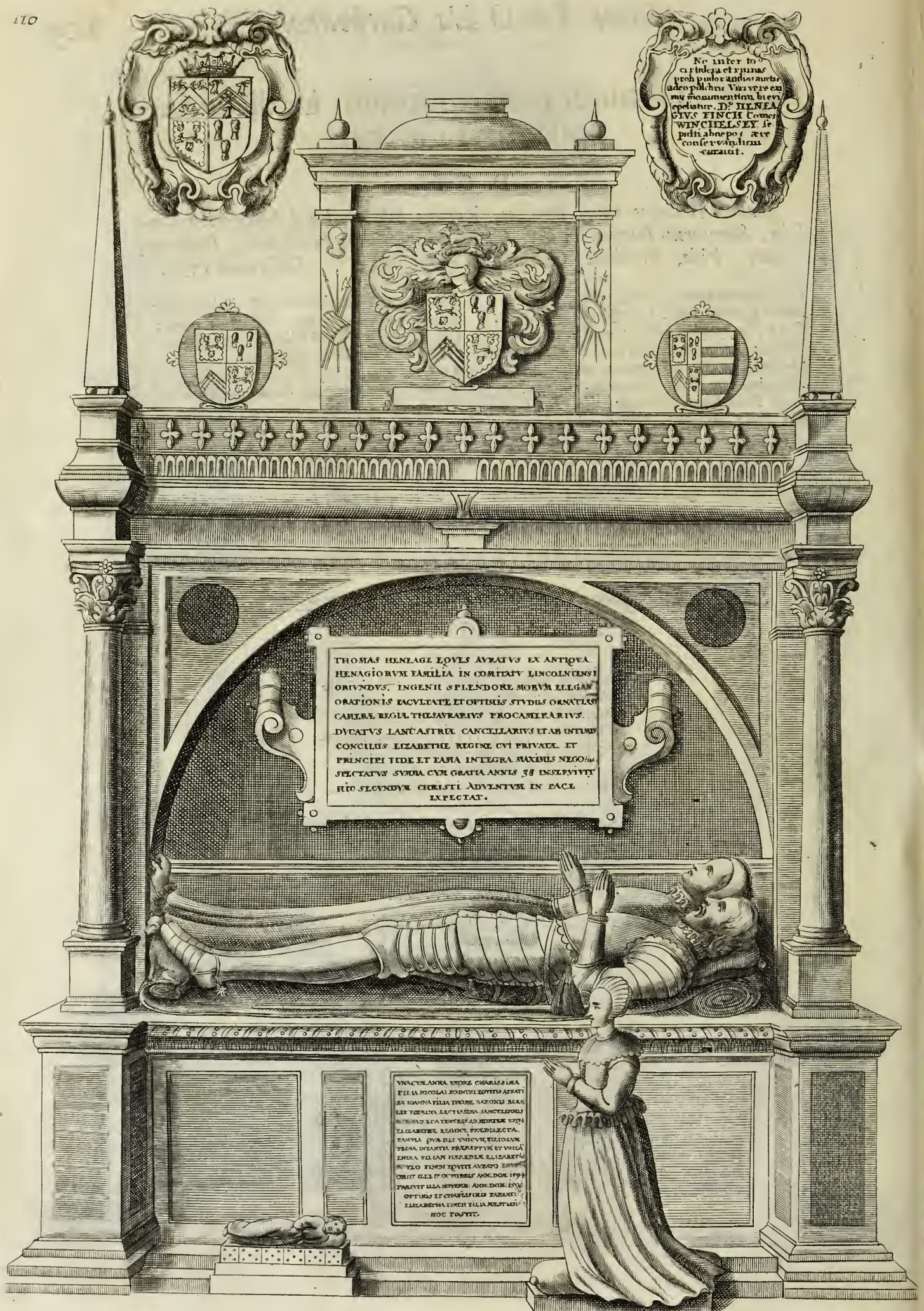
Super Tumulum Johannis Stokesley quondam hujus Ecclesiæ Episcopi,
in eadem Capella.

Hujus in obscuro Tumuli interiore recessu,
Stokesley cineres, ossaq; testa jacent ;
Cujus fama patens, vitæ decus, ingentiq;
Dexteritas lucē tamen.
Iste Deo, Regiq; suo, populoq; fidelis,
Viveret ut charus perpetuo studuit.
Exterius siquidem potuit regionibus

Qui Latias lustravit opes, intravit Hebraas,
Huic & Græcorum palma parata fuit.
Artes quid memorem vanas ad quas penetravit,
Quum κυκλοπαιδείας auctus honore fuit.
.....

Virginis & Matris cultori certa supremum
Natalem Mariæ fata dedere diem.





Super Tumulum *Thomæ Heneage* Equitis aurati, in Capella glorioſæ Virginis Mariæ.

Thomas Heneage Eques auratus, ex antiqua Heneagiorum familia, in Comitatu Lincolnienſi oriundus; Ingenii ſplendore, morum elegantia, orationis facultate, & optimis ſtudiis ornatiffimus, Camera Regiæ Theſaurarius, Procamerarius, Ducatus Lancaſtriæ Cancellarius, & ab intimis Conciliis Elizabethæ Reginæ, cui privatæ & principi, fide & famâ integrâ maximis negotiis ſpectatus, ſummâ cum gratiâ annis 38. inſervivit, hic, ſecundum Chriſti adventum in pace expectat; Una cum Anna uxore chariſſima, filia Nicolai Points Equitis aurati, ex Joanna filia Thomæ Baronis Berkley, ſæmina lectiſſima, ſanctiſſimis moribus, & à teneris ad mortem uſq; Elizabethæ Reginæ, prædictæ famula: Quæ illi unicum filiolum infantia præreptum, ex unicâ enixâ filiam heredem Elizabetham, Moylo Finch equiti aurato enuptam.

Obiit ille 17. Octobris, Anno Domini 1594.

Prævit illa Novemb. Anno Domini 1592.

Optimis & Chariffimis parentibus, Elizabetha Finch mæſtiſſima hoc poſuit.



Super tabulam penſilem in dicta Capella, in memoriam Thomæ Baskerville Equitis aurati, Auxiliarium militum ab Elizabethâ Regina Regi Francia in Picardiam miſſorum, ductoris præcipui, & ibi defuncti Aº D. 1597.

Theſe are the glories of a worthy praiſe,
 Which (noble Baskerville) here now are read
 In honour of thy life and latter day's
 To number thee among the bleſſed dead.
 A pure regard to thy immortal part,
 A ſpotleſs mind, a body prone to pain,
 A giving hand, and an unvanquiſht heart,
 And all theſe virtues void of all diſdain;
 And all theſe virtues, yet not ſo unknown,
 But Netherlands, Seas, India's, Spain and France
 Can witneſs that theſe honours were thine own,
 Which they reſerve thy merit to advance,
 That valour ſhould not periſh void of fame,
 Nor noble Deeds, but leave a noble Name.

Super aliam Tabulam ligneam (magis Orientem verſus) in memoriam Philippi Sidneii Eq. aur.

England, Netherlands, the Heavens and the Arts,
 The Souldiers and the World, have made ſix parts
 Of noble Sidney; for none will ſuppoſe
 That a ſmall heape of ſtones can Sidney encloſe.
 His Bodie hath England, for ſhe it bred,
 Netherlands his Blood in her defence ſhed;
 The Heavens have his Soule, the Arts have his Fame,
 All Souldiers the grief, the World his good Name.

Ex aquilonali latere Ecclesia
ab Orientali parte Chori.

ALEXANDRI NOELLI,
Ecclesia Paulina Decani,
Monumentum

SIMON
ARCHER,
Tanworthensis
in agro Warw:
Eq: aur: pro sua
in opus tam lauda-
bile propensâ vo-
luptate sumptus
ad oculaturam
erogavit.



Adbuc in præfata Capella beatæ Mariæ.

Super Tumulum Alexandri Nowelli, hujus Ecclesiæ quondam Decani.

Alexandro Nowello, Lancastrienti, prisca Nowellorum gente oriundo, Theologiæ Doctori, Ædis S. Pauli Decano, ad exemplum hospitali, Rob. Nowelli, cujus hic cum suis miscentur cineres, Fratri, & opum quæ sibi jure testamentario cesserunt, diribitori pientissimo. Marianis temporibus propter Christum exulanti: Reducum. i. veræ Religionis, contra Angliæ Papistas duobus libris assertori primæ & ultimæ quadragesimalis Concionis per an. 30. P. M. continuos ad S. Elizabetham, summa libertate Præconi, Scholæ Middletonianæ patrono: Col. Ænei nasci Oxonii, ubi ab anno ætatis 13. annos 13. studuit, 13. studiosis, & 200. libris annuis opera & impensis suis ampliati. Præsidi Scholæ Paulinæ plurimorum honorum auctori: Pietatis frequentissimis concionibus & triplici Catechismo propagatori: Qui publicum se in utriusq; Academiæ & Ecclesiarum exterarum testimonium, atq; æternorum principum Edwardi sexti & Elizabethæ judicum procerumq; provocavit. Panperum (literatorum præcipuè) nutritori. Afflictorum morbis corporis vel animi consolatori.

Hoc Sepulchrum, ob munificentiam & merita erga Rempubl. & optimum statum Ecclesiæ suæ ab eo pervigili administratæ redditum, Executores O. D. S. M. Posuerunt.

Quàm speciosa Vestigia Evangelizantium pacem.

Exul quæ amisit primævo flore Nowellus,

Fœnore centeno repperit aucta redux:

Dat Christus, reddit danti longævus honores,

Reddenti æternos gratia dantis habet:

Præco, Auctor, Condus, Christo, colit, ampliat, ornat,

Voce, libris, opibus, Sabbathis, Templis, Scholis;

Dans, meditans, orans, Christi expiravit in ænis;

Sic oritur, floret, demoriturq; Deo.

Sedit B. R. P. & Ecclesiæ P. M. 42. Nonagenarius, cum nec animi, nec corporis oculi caligarent. Obiit anno Dom. 1601. Febr. 13.

Super Columnam, ex australi parte ejusdem Capellæ beatæ Mariæ.

D. O. M. S.

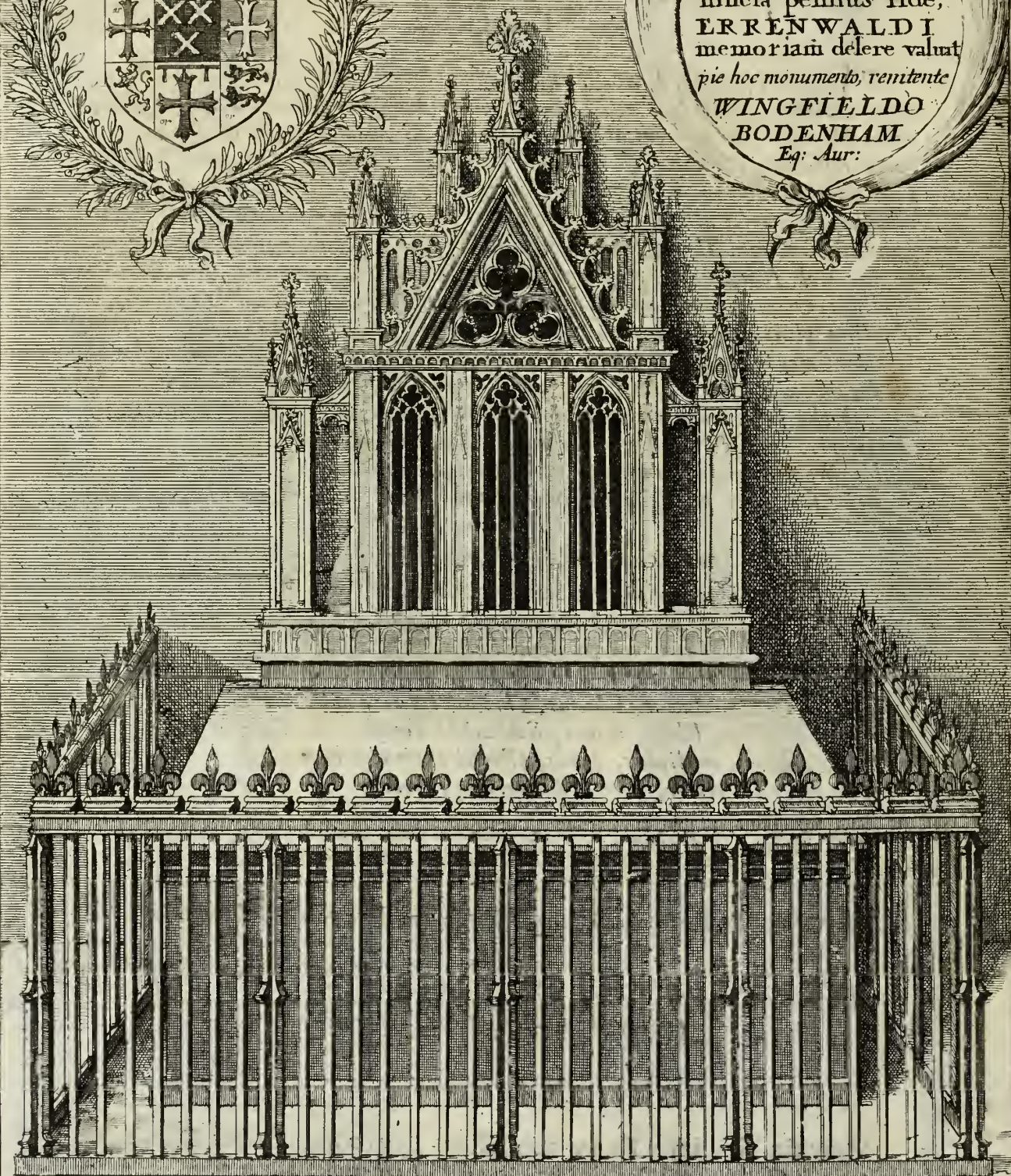
Memoriæ viri, inter Danos nobilissimi, Petri Gildenstiern, Domini de Bistrup; Qui Italia, Galliis, Britannia, Germania foeliciter perlustratis, Madriti, in Hispania, dum peregrinatur, in cœlestem patriam emigravit, Anno Domini 1636.

Funus in Daniam deducendum heic requiem invenit, Virtuti pretium statuentes Hæredes.

H. M. P.

Clausura circa Altare
S. ERKENWALDI,
sub feretro ejusdem.

Non mille
annorum series,
non flamma vorax
bis frustra conata, non
popularium rabies ex-
stincta penitus fide,
ERRENWALDI
memoriam delere valuit
pie hoc monumento, remittente
WINGFIELD
BODENHAM
Eq: Aur:



W. Hollan fecit 1793 del. J. M.

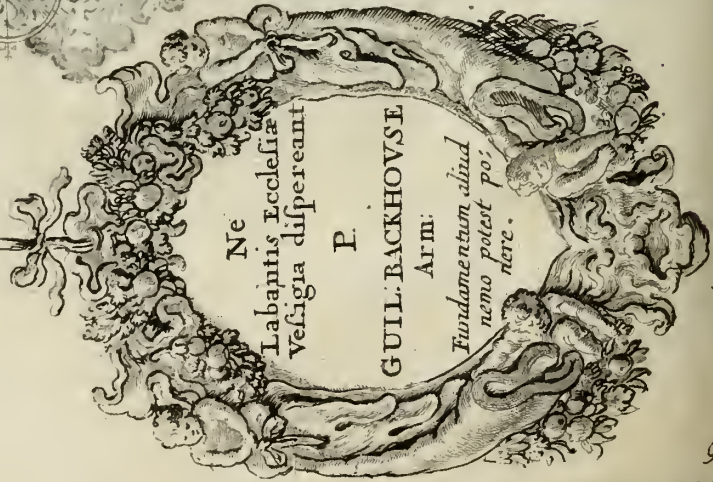
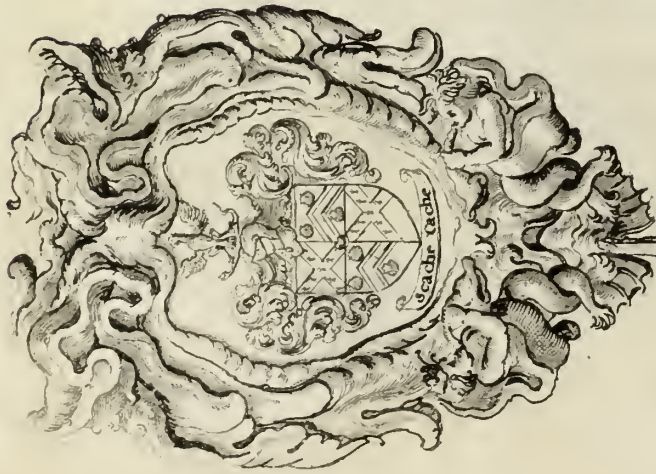
Adbuc in Capella beatæ Mariæ, super Tabulam pensilem. *p. 22, v. c.*

Hoc in loco requiescit in domino Erkenwaldus, tertius, post Anglo-Saxonum in Britannia ingressum, Episcopus Londinensis, cujus in Episcopatu & ante Episcopatum vita & conversatio fuit sanctissima; ex nobili prosapia oriundus: Offæ Orientalium Saxonum Regis, erat filius, ad fidem Christianam à Mellito primo Londinensi Episcopo anno Domini DCXLII. conversus. Is, priusquam Episcopus factus esset, duo præclara construxit Monasteria, sumptibus suis, de bonis quæ jure hæreditario sibi obvenierunt; unum sibi in finibus Australium Saxonum, loco qui *Certsey* vocatur, alterum Edelburgæ sorori suæ, fœminæ laudatissimæ, ad *Berching* in ditione Orientalium Saxonum.

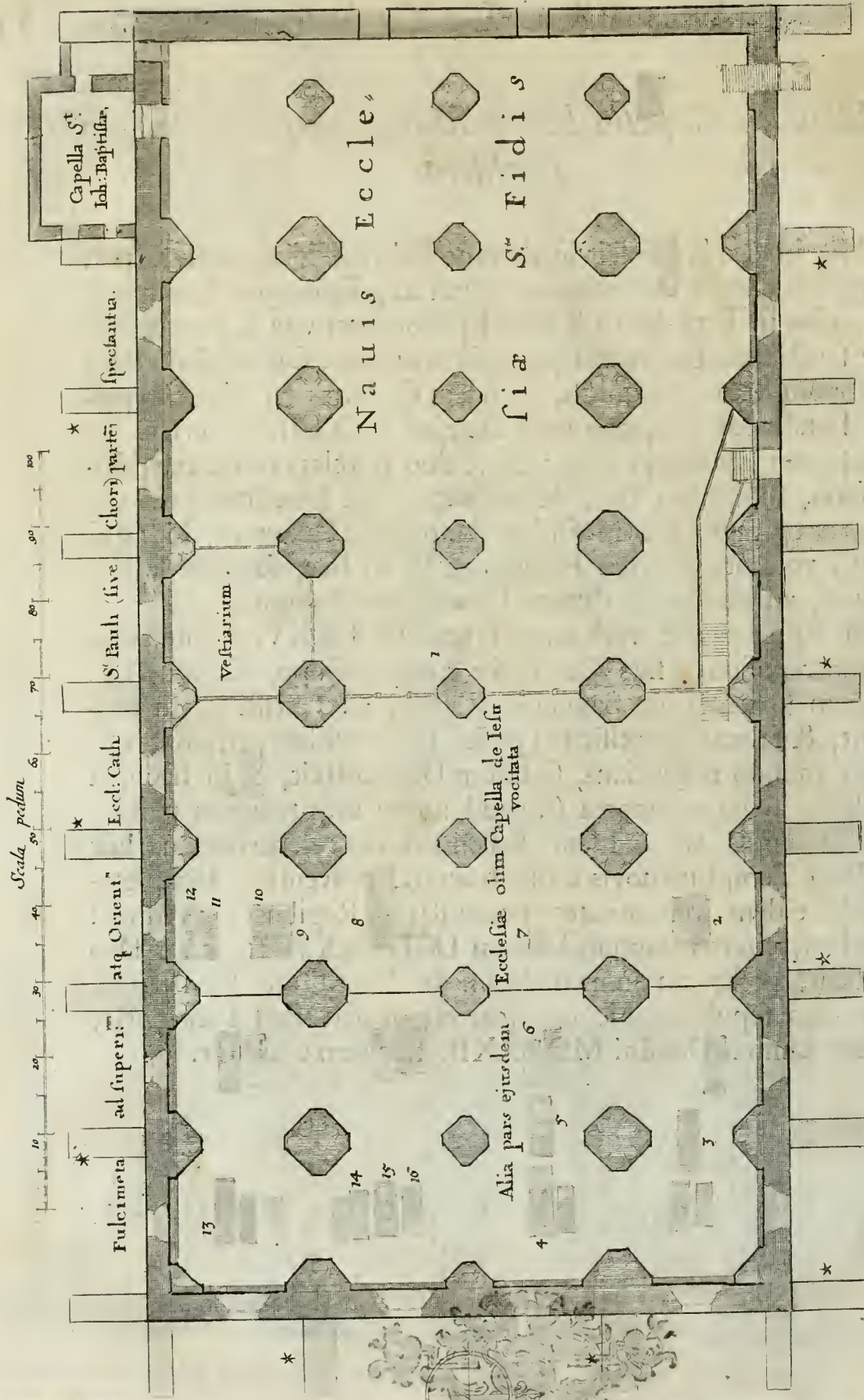
In Episcopatum verò anno salutis DCLXXV. à Theodoro Dorobernensium, five Cantuariæ Archiepiscopo, sacratus est: Sebbam Orientalium Saxonum Regem, ad Christi fidem convertit, & salutari Baptismatis unda, suis manibus perfudit; qui statim mundo renunciando, se totum Deo addixit, & in hac ipsa Ecclesia, archa marmorea (quæ ad nostra usq; tempora permanet) sepultus est. Idem Erconwaldus celeberrimum hoc S. Pauli Templum novis ædificiis auxit, proventibus locupletavit, & eidem immunitates nonnullas à Regibus impetravit: Tandem, circiter annum Domini DCLXXXV. spiritum Deo reddidit, postquam annis undecim in Pontificatu sedisset, & magnifico sepulchro hic conditus est, quod nostra memoria, circiter annum Domini MDXXXII. hoc loco visebatur.



Having

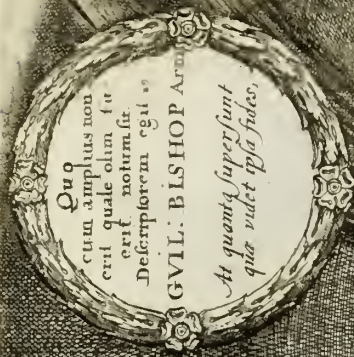
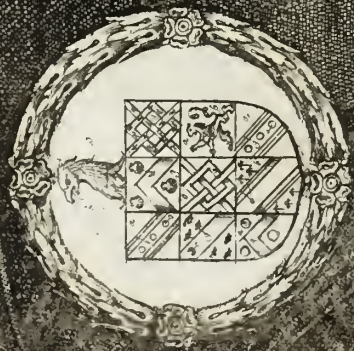


TEMPLI PAROCHIALIS S^{ti} FIDIS (scilicet areæ ejusdem) - Ichnographia,



- | | | | | | | | |
|---|------------------------------|---|------------------|----|--------------------|----|----------------------|
| 1 | Wilhelmi Lambe. | 5 | Thomæ Dockwray | 9 | Willielmi West | 13 | Margareta Robinson |
| 2 | Margareta Vxoris Ant: Ryfson | 6 | Willielmi Babbam | 10 | Willielmi Lyly | 14 | Georgii Whigist |
| 3 | Iohannis Abni. | 7 | Rogeri Humite, | 11 | Iohannis Good. | 15 | Ioh: et Fran: Affley |
| 4 | Thomæ Kind | 8 | Alienæ Iohnfoue | 12 | Iohannis Brewster. | 16 | Richardi Ironside. |
- Tumulus

ECCLESIA PAROCHIALIS S. FIDIS
PROSPECTVS INTERIOR,



*At quantū super sunt
quæ videt ipsa fides,*

FIDEM HAC EXHIBET, ILLA DEVM.

W. H. W. sculp. et fecit.

Having now done with the main Fabrick of this sometime glorious Cathedral; I come to that famous Vault, situate under Part of the Quire, and the Structure Eastward thereof; wherein are three Ranks of large and massy Pillars, as the Ground-Plot, and inward Prospect thereof, on the last Pages exhibited, do shew.

Saint Faith's Church, under the Quire of Paul's.

This, being a Parish-Church, dedicated to the Honour of Saint Faith, the Virgin, was heretofore called *Ecclesia S. Fidis; in Cryptis* (or in the *Crowds*, according to the vulgar Expression :) But thereof, farther than the Ornaments anciently belonging to it, of which a particular Inventory is to be seen in an ancient Parchment-Roll, remaining in the Custody of the Dean and Chapter of S. Paul's, I have no more to take notice, than the *Chuntries* and *Monumental Inscriptions*.

abbio T

Of these *Chuntries*, the first was founded ^a in 23 E. 3. by the Dean and Chapter of Paul's, upon their reception of a sum of Money from the Executors of William de Everdon, heretofore Dean of that Church, for two Chaplains, to celebrate Divine Service daily at the Altar of Saint Radegund, before which his Body lay interred, for the Soul of the said William; as also for the Soul of Ralph de Doungeon; the Revenue of which, being afterwards deemed too little for the support of them both, they were reduced into one.

a Certif. de Cantar. f. 20 b.

The next was the *Chantry* of Alan de Hotbom; who, by his Testament, ^b bearing Date in 25 E. 3. bequeathed all his Lands, lying within the City of London, to find two Priests to celebrate for his Soul; and for the Souls of his Parents and Benefactors, and all the faithful deceased, at the Altar of Saint Sebastain the the Martyr, where his Body was buried; each Priest to receive for his Salary *C^s* Yearly.

b Ex autog. penes pref. D. & Cap.

The third was a *Chantry*, founded ^c in 17 H. 7. for one Priest to perform Divine Service in a certain Chapel within this Undercroft, in which the Body of William Say Doctor of Divinity and Dean of this Church lay interred, for the Soul of the said William; as also for the good Estate of Sir William Say Knight, Henry Earl of Essex, and Mary his Wife, William Blount Lord Mountjoy and Elizabeth his Wife, during their Lives in this World; and for their Souls after their Departures hence. And moreover for the Souls of Sir John Say Knight, and Elizabeth his Wife, Father and Mother of the said Sir William Say; and for the Souls of John and Edward, Sons of the said William; as also of Thomas, Leonard, Anne, Elizabeth, Katharine and Mary, Children of the said Sir John and Elizabeth: And for the Soul of Robert Shirbourne then Deane of this Cathedral, and the Souls of all the faithful

c Ibid.

Deceas'd. There being also an Allowance for the keeping of the *Anniversary* of the said *William Say*, on the *xxiii^d* Day of *November*, for ever.

*d Certif. de
Cantuar. f. 13.
a.*

The fourth and last, was founded ^d in 18 *H. 8.* by *William Vale*, Citizen and Cutler of *London*, who by his Testament gave divers Messuages, for the Maintenance of a Priest to celebrate and pray for the Soul of the said *William Say*, in the before-specified Chapel for ever.

The Gilds.

BEsides these *Chantries*, there were two *Gilds* within the Precinct of this Undercroft, the one of *Saint Anne* founded in *Anno MCCCCLXXI.* (45 *E. 3.*) *John de Appilby* being then Dean of *Paul's*; of whom and the Chapter, the Warden and Fraternity thereof obtained License of Ingress and Egress into a certain Chapel here, at fitting Hours; and to have Keys of the same; as also Liberty to bring in any Pictures, or Images, Books, Chalices, &c. in Honour of *Saint Anne*, for the Ornament of that Chapel.

Jesus Chapel.

The other *Gild* was in that Part of the said Undercroft Eastwards, which being dedicated to our Blessed Saviour, was called *Jesus Chapel*, and severed from the Parish Church of *Saint Faith*; and so continued ^e till after the Dissolution of the said *Gild*, *scil. An. MDLI.* but then was laid open to the Church, for the better Enlargement thereof. Which said *Gild* was founded ^f in 37 *H. 6.* to the Honour of *Jesus*, and consisted of a Rector, two Wardens, and divers other Men and Women.

e Stow's Survey, p. 355. a.

f Pat. 37. H. 6. p. m. 6.

^{p. 127.} In this Chapel was buried the Lady *Margaret Countess* of *Shrewsbury*, eldest Daughter to *Richard Beauchamp* Earl of *Warwick*, whose Epitaph, till of later Time, extant on a Pillar there, I have inserted with the rest, which were in this Undercroft.

Whether there hath heretofore been a Tomb over the Grave of this Noble Lady, I cannot certainly affirm: But sure I am, that one *John Wenlok* (a Person who had some special relation to her) in his Testament, ^g bearing date *ult. Octobris, an. 1477.* (17 *Edw. 4.*) hath these Words ----- Item, I wolle that there be spenden upon a Tombe over my Ladie of *Shrewsbury*, there as she is buried, afore *Jesus*, if therefore License may be had of the Dean and Chapter, *C. l.* And if no License can be had, then the said *C. l.* to be employed there as myne Executors can think most for the Welfare of my Soul. Item, for the Execution and Performing of this my last Wille, wele and truly to be done, I ordayne and make myne Executors, my Maistre *Sir Humfry Talbot*, Maistre *Thomas Winterborne*, Deane of *Pauls*, &c.

g Warris q. 33.

h Vox q. 10.

Which said *Sir Humfry Talbot* (who was a Younger Son to this Countess) by his Testament ^h dated 18 *Feb. anno 1492.* (8 *H. 7.*) thus directeth ----- Also I wille, that there be a Stone put on the Pyller byfore the Grave of my Lady my moder, in *Powlis*, of her Portraiture, and of her Armes, according to the Wille of *John Wenlock*.

In Ecclesia S. Fidis.

Super Tumulum elevatum in navi Ecclesiæ.

*As I was so are ye,
As I am ye shall be,
That I had; that I gave;
That I gave, that I have,
Thus I end all my cost,
That I left, that I lost.*

*In Laminâ æneâ, columpnæ juxta præfatum
tumulum affixa.*

*William Lambe, so some time was my Name,
Whiles alive dyd runne my mortall Race,
Serving a Prince of most immortall Fame,
Henry the Eight, who of his Princely Grace,
In his Chapell allowed me a Place.*

*By whose Favour, from Gentleman to Esquire,
I was prefer'd with Worship for my Hire.
With Wives three I joined Wedlock Band,
Which (all alive) true Lovers were to me,
Joane, Alice, and Joane; for so they came to hand,
What needeth Prayse regarding their Degree!
In wively Truth none stedfast more could be,
Who though in Earth Death's Force did once dissever
Heaven yet, I trust, shall join us all together.*

*O Lambe of God, which Sinne didst take away;
And as a Lambe was offred up for Sinne,
Where I (poor Lambe) went from thy Flock astray,
Yet thou, good Lord, vouchsafe thy Lambe to winne
Home to thy Folde, and holde thy Lambe therein;
That at the Day, when Lambes and Goates shall sever,
Of thy choice Lambes, Lambe may be one for ever.*

*I pray you all, that receive Bread and Pence,
To say the Lord's Prayer before ye go hence.*

In Boreali ala.

*Hear lyeth the Bodie, taken from Lyfe,
Of Margaret, Anthony Kytson's Wyf;
Whose Vertues every where were such,
As his great want bewayleth much.
Ten fair Babes she brought to Blys,
And of th' eleventh now departed she ys:
She ys gone before, he is yet behinde,
And hoopes in Heaven his Wyfe to fynde.*

Whose

The HISTORY of

*Whose leeke on earthe, for his degree,
He never looks alive to see.*

Obiit xxi. November 1567.

Adhuc in eadem ala.

*Archilevita Dei rabi Abnus alme Johannes,
Huc Dorobernensis civis adesto, veni.
Oxonia Merton meritis conscendit honores,
Verba Dei docuit, prædicat ore, manu.
Anglorum Regina potens, tibi Cancellarius, iste
Affuit officio dignus & aptus homo.
Suscipe, terra, tuo corpus de corpore sumptum;
Spiritus alta petat, nil leti jura nocebunt.*

Adhuc in eadem ala, versus orientem.

*..... ac Prebendarii Prebende de Wroteham in Christo Ecclesia
..... Ecclesia Cathedrali de Lichfeld: qui obiit vicesimo octavo
mensis Maii, anno Domini Millesimo*

*Ecce Sacerdos eram, jam factus vile cadaver,
Et citò pulvis erit, queso memento mei.
Siste gradum, qui me teris hic, & funde precatus,
Me Deus ut levet hinc, ducat ad usque polum.*

Adhuc in eadem ala.

*Loe Thomas Minde, Esquier by berthē, doth under tūmed lie,
To shew that men by natures law are borne to lyve and dye.
In Shropshire, at the Mynd towne, the tyme we here prefixe,
And dyed the seventhe of February, in Anno seventie fixe.
Threescore and seaven yeeres he saw; though bodie lye in tombe,
His soule immortal lives in Heaven, by Goddes eternal dome.*

Natus octavo mensis Julii 1510.

Obiit septimo Februarii 1576.

Adhuc in præfata ala.

*Here under thys stone restithe yn the mercy of God, the body of Master
Thomas Dockwray, Notary; late one of the Proctōrs of the Arches; Cyt-
zen and Stacyoner of London. And Anne hys Wyffe; whyche Thomas de-
ceased the xxiii. day of June, Anno MCCCCCLIX. And the sayd Anne de-
cessyd the day of whose dethe have you in remembrance,
calling to God for Mercy.*

In

In orientali parte hujus Ecclesiæ.

Here buried ys Elizabethhe, of honour worthy Dame,
Her husband erst Lord Shandoys was, her sonne hath now like name.
Her Father was of Wilton Lord, a Grey of puissant fame,
Here Brother lest with us behinde, now Lord is of the same.
Her vertuous lyfe yet still doth live, her honour shall remaine,
Her corps, though it be growne to dust, her soule the heavens containe.

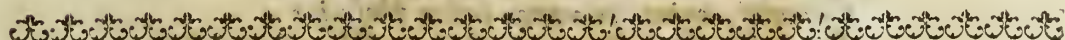
Quæ obiit 29. die Decembris, Anno Domini 1559.



In secunda ala.

William Babbam and Ales Dutton hys wyef.
Anno Domini 1577.

See here the certeine end of every mortall one,
Beholde to daye alive, to morrow deade and gone:
Lyve well, so endless lyfe, by death ye shall obtayne,
Naught lose the good by deathe, sythe lyfe thereby they gayne.



Adhuc in eadem ala.

Of your charitie pray for the souls of Roger Huntte, late Procurator of the
Arches, and Registre of the pryncipall Cowrte of th' ammyraltie of England
and Joyce hys wyfe: whych Roger dyde the second day of December, in the
year of our Lord God M.V. and LVIII. on whose soule and all chrysten soules
Jesus have mercy.



Adhuc in præfata ala.

Orate pro anima Alicia Johnsonæ, uxoris Roberti Johnsoni, procuratoris
generalis Curie Cantuariensis, & reverendi patris Edmundi Boneri, London-
ensis Episcopi, Registrarii principalis: quæ obiit Anno Domini 1556. 16.
Kal. Maii, & annis reg..... Phil. & Mariæ, Francia, Neapolis, Hie-
rusalem, & Hiberniæ, fidei defensorum; principum Hispaniarum & Sicilia,
Archiducum Austria, Ducum Mediolani, Burgundiæ & Brabantia; comitum
Habsburgi, Flandriæ & Tirolis, secundo & tertio.

Of your Charite pray for the sowlys of Robert Johnson, late one of
the Proctors of the Arches, and Alyce hys wyf, who lyeth bothe buried
under this stone: which Robert endyd this lyfe the xx. day of November,
Anno Domini 1558. And the said Alyce endyd hir lyfe the xvi. day of
April, 1555. On whose sowles and alle Chyisten sowlls, our Lord have
mercy.

The HISTORY of

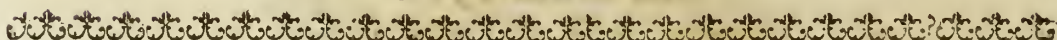
In australi ala.

*Hic homo Catholicus Willielmus West tumultatur,
Pauli canonicus minor, Ecclesiæ, vocitatur;
Qui fuerat Cardinalis, bonus atque sodalis
M. sexageno quater & C. ter duo pleno,
Augusti denoque die ruit ille sereno.*



In eadem ala.

*Willielmi Lyly servus Christique minister,
Hic locus est illi, fuit artibus ipse Magister.
M. Domini C. quater, semel L. ter & V. lege, frater,
X. bis cum quinis, in Adar Marcio est bonus sibi finis;
Cœlica facta via, sit ei precor alma Maria.*



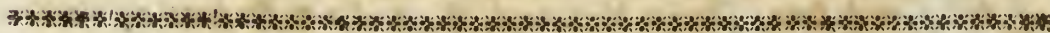
Adhuc in eadem ala.

*Perpetuis annis memores estote Johannis
Good, Succentoris; Cardinalisque minoris
Canonici, cujus ope nomen dulce Jhesu jus
Hic habet, & colitur, per & hunc Elemosyna scitur
Distribui; Tutor fuit & puerisque; Minorum
Collegii Custos, dum vixit, Canonicorum:
Hinc migrat M. C. quater L. Xque Decembris: æterna
Virgo Dei mater præstet sibi regna superna.*



Adhuc in eadem ala.

*Marmore subtegitur John Brewster, & hic sepelitur,
Quondam Canonicus minor, Ecclesiæ fuit hujus,
Perfectus siquidem, necnon Succentor ibidem;
Sancti Rector ita Benedicti tunc apud Hudam.
M. C. quater pleno, moritur, ter vintque noveno
Virginis & festo S. Teclæ memor esto.
Qui facis hic stamen, metra perlege, funde precamen,
Ut tibi salvamen sit Salvator Jhesus, Amen.*



Adhuc in eadem ala.

*Here lyeth buried the body of Margaret Robinson, the Wif of Christopher
Robinson, one of the Proctors of the Arches; who deceased the first of May,
Anno 1560. On whose soules and all Chrysten soules, Jhesu have mercy.*

In

In superiori parte ejusdem Ecclesiæ, orientem versus.

Here lyeth the Body of George Whitgift Esquier, one of the naturall Brothers of John Whitgift late Arch-Bishop of Canterbury: which George deceased the 19. day of Aprill, Anno Domini 1611.

Super alium, ibidem.

Under this Stone lyè buried the Bodies of John and Francis Astley, the Sons of Sir John Astley of Allington Castle, in the County of Kent, Master of the Revells, and a Gentleman of the Privy Chamber in ordinary to Charles the first.

In obitum immaturum Johannis & Francisci Astley, filiorum Domini Johannis Astley Equitis aurati: quorum, hic undecem, alter duo deviginti annos natus, ad superos migravit: utrique verò sub eodem marmore tumulantur.

*Sic rebar, solum spes tantas invida fata
Ostendisse viris, & rapuisse simul.
Aut pater omnipotens, & qui dedit abstulit, aptos
Vidit quippe Astris, asseruique sibi.
Illi autem humanis exempti rebus, Olympum
Nunc habitant, ubi pax & sine fine quies.
Uno felices, quod cum unus venter utrosque
Foverat, una simul nunc capit urna duos.*

Super Tabulam marmoream, in muro orientali hujus Ecclesiæ, affixam.

Here lieth buried the Body of Katherine, third Daughter of Edward Lord Nevill, Baron of Abergavenny, Wife of Sir Stephan Lessieur of Chiswike in the Countie of Middlesex Knight. She was brought from her said House to this Parish, in hope to recover her bodily Health, by the Helpe of God and Phisitians: But the same God knowing, and having ordained that which was best for her pious Soule, hath been pleased to take her from the Miseries of this vaine World, and to receive her Soule, with his Saints in Heaven. As she did professe, in all the time that she lived in the State of a Maide, and of a Wife, to be a true and obedient Childe of God; even so she did behave herself in her Sicknes, bearing her Affliction with a true Christian Patience; much delighting to read, or to heare the Word of God read unto her, hoping and trusting to be saved by the only Merits and Passion of our Saviour Jesus Christ; and recommending her Spirit into the Hands of Almighty God, she exchanged her mortal Life for the immortal, the 4. of August 1630.

Super aliam, ibidem.

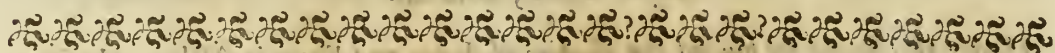
William Norton, Citizen and Stationer of London, and Treasurer of Christ's Hospital, died Anno 1593. aged 66 Years, and had Issue one onely Sonne.

His Nephew John Norton Esquier, Stationer and sometimes Alderman of this City, died without Issue Anno 1612. aged 55 Years.

Also

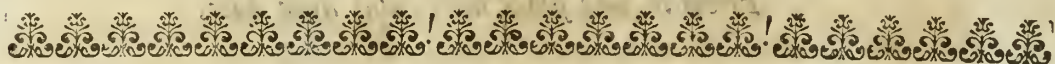
Also Bonham Norton of Church-Stretton, in the County of Salop, Esquier, Stationer and sometimes Alderman of this City; Son of the aforesaid William, died April 5. anno 1635. aged 70 Years. He had Issue by Jane, Daughter of Thomas Owen Esquier, one of the Judges of the Common Pleas, nine Sons and four Daughters: Whereof three Sons were here buried; Thomas and George unmarried; and Arthur, who married the onely Childe of George Norton of Abbots Leigh, in the County of Somerset Esquier; and having by her Issue two Sons, dyed October the 28. anno 1635. aged 38 Years.

Jane Norton, the said Widow of Bonham aforesaid, caused this Monument to be erected neer the Sepulchers of the Deceased.



Super aliam Tabulam ibidem.

Neer unto this Monument, in a Vault, lieth buried the Body of Robert Freeman Esquier, Citizen and Letherseller of London; who had to Wife Elizabeth, Daughter of Richard Ironside, of London, Letherseller; who lyeth buried neer unto him: By whom he had Issue four Sons; Richard, Samuel, John, and Samuel; and three Daughters, Elizabeth, Sarah, and Rebecca. He had also to Wife Joane the Daughter of John Johnson, of Bow, Gentleman; who survived him. He departed this Life on the xxviii. of December 1643. in hopes of a blessed Resurrection; to whose Memory his eldest Son and Heir, Richard Freeman, hath, at his sole Costs and Charges, set up this Monument. The Vault, neer this Place, with a Marble Stone upon the Mouth of it, was made by the Appointment, and at the sole Charge of the aforesaid Robert Freeman.



Super aliam.

Petrus Osburne, Armiger, Rememorator Thezaurarii Scaccarii; vir probus & prudens, obiit 7. die Junii, Anno Domini 1592. Cui 5. Februarii, 1615, accessit vidua ejus, Anna, letissima femina, ex eodem Petro mater 22 Liberorum.

Fælices cineres, animas quibus incola Sanctus
Reddet in occursum venientis in Æthere Christi.



Super aliam.

Exuvia Magistri Thomæ Iles, Notarii publici, alma Curia Cantuariensis, de Archibus London, Procuratorum generalium unius, propè componuntur: Qui nullo (nisi senectutis) morbo confectus, tertio die mensis Februarii, Anno Domini (stylo Angliæ) animam suo Jesu expiravit.

Majorum Cineres operoso marmore cingat,
Fata celebrantis cui nania rauca triumphus,
Et cui sollicitans præfica dulce melos.

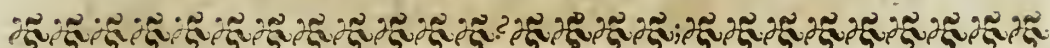
Pegmata & illorum pretiosa cadavera condant,
Quos cava saxa vetant inhumari gurgite Lethes,
Me sua Sarcophago nomina ut ossa silent.

Hic sibi (dum vixit) monumenta perennia struxit,
Insigni pietate; Inopi succurrere dextra,
Constanti studio reddere cuique suum.

Et

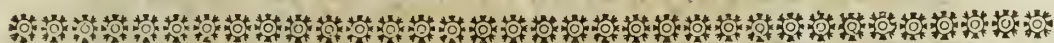
*Et Lapis officium tibi gratum gratè rependet;
Ut licèt altra dies Lapidæ abolebit honorem,
Vivida constituet fama trophæa tibi.
Multis ille bonis flebilis occidit.*

Johannes Iles, filius natu minor, pietatis ergò, posuit.



Epitaphia, super Columnas, in præfata orientali hujus Ecclesiæ parte:

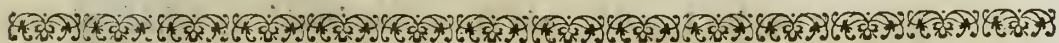
Heer before the Image of Ihesu lyeth the worshipful and right noble Lady Margarete Countess of Shrousbury, late Wife of the true and victorious Knight and redowted Warriour John Talbot Erle of Shrousbury, which died in Gien for the Right of this Land; the first Daughter and one of the Heires of the right famous and renowned Knyght, Richard Beauchamp late Erle of Warwick, which died in Roan; and of Dame Elyzabeth his Wyf; the which Elyzabeth was Doughter and Heyre to Thomas late Lord Berkeley on his Side; and on her Hoders Side Lady Lisle and Tyes. Which Countes passed fro this Wold the xiiii. Day of Juny, the Pere of our Lord MCCCCLXVII. On whose Soule Ihesu have Mercy. Amen. p. 128.



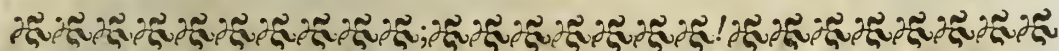
Here lyes the Body of James Trussel, late of this Parish, Citizen and Cloth-worker of London, who first took to Wife Jane Hone, Daughter of Thomas Hone of Horne-Church in the County of Essex Esquier; and had Issue by her three Sons and one Daughter; and was after married to Elizabeth Gibbs the Daughter of William Gibbs, and had Issue by her three Sons and two Daughters. He departed the 17. of May 1636.



Heer before this Pillar lyeth buried the Body of David Clapham of London Gentleman, and one of the Proctoures of the Arches; which died the xiv. Day of July 1551. & Regni Regis Edwardi sexti Anno quinto.



Heer under lieth buried Master John Smyth Doctor of Physick, and one of the Residentiaries to this Cathedrall Church of Sent Pawle; which decessyd the xxvi. Day of December, Anno Domini MCCCCXXXIX. on whose Soule Ihesu have Mercy.



John Cawood, Citizen and Stationer of London, Printer to the most renowned Queen's Majesty, Elizabeth; married three Wives, and had Issue by Joane the first Wife onely, as followeth, three Sons, four Daughters; John his eldest Son being Bachelour of Law, and Fellow in New Colledge in Oxenford, died 1570. Mary married to George Bischope, Stationer; Isabell married to Thomas Woodcock Stationer. Gabrael, his second Son, bestowed this dutifull Remembrance of his deare Parents 1591. then Churchwarden. Susanna married to Robert Bullok. Barbara married to Mark Norton. Edmund third Son died 1570.

He died 1. of Aprill 1572. he being of Age then 58.

The HISTORY of

Neer to this Pillar lyeth the body of Richard Waterfon, Citizen and Stationer of London; who died the xviii. of September, 1563. Simon Waterfon his son placed this heer the 1. of January 1599.



Qua fide resurrectionem carnis crediderit unusquisque,
in gloriam resurgat.

Epitaphium M. Sacrum, & more antiquo ascriptum, Simonis Waterfon (Richardii filii Bibliopoli Stationarii Londinensis; civis probi, juxta ac honesti; qui bis in præfecturam sodalitatis suæ adscitus, & munia feliciter omnia ejus ac hujus parochiæ functus, in plebeium sive commune consilium Civitatis exinde electus Anno Millesimo Sexcentesimo octavo, Decembris vicesimo primo; nec non Anno sequenti duorum Hospitalium præfecturâ decoratus & consignatus: tota quæ munia integerrime perfunctus summa cum fama ac fide, usque ad plenam senectutem, & numerosam annorum seriem, gessit. Uxorem unicam habuit, Franciscam, Thomæ Legati, in agro Essexiæ Armigeri filiam; quæ illi decimam prolem peperit; scilicet septem filias & tres filios; quorum superstites, junior, Joannes hæres & Executor, hoc Monumentum mærens ac pie posuit.

Obiit Anno salutis MDCCXXXIV. Mar. D. 16. Ætatis suæ 72.



Neer to this pillar lyeth buried the body of Francis Coldock, twice Master of the Company of Stationers: who departed this life the xiii. day of January 1602. being of the age of threescore and twelve years; who married Alice the widdow of Richard Waterfon, and had issue by her two daughters, Joane married to William Ponsonby Stationer; and Anne, who died young. The third, Alice, was the daughter of Simon Burton, Citizen and Wax-Chandler of London.



M. S.

Hic sētus est Ricardus Ironside, vir summa prudentiâ, industriâ, vitæque integritate, una cum duabus lectissimis uxoribus; quarum posteriorem, morum suavitatem, elegantiam & amore conjunctam, fato sibi raptam, multo post sequutus est: Quibus hoc monumentum, in opprobrium mortis, quæ has tam piæ animas eripuit à tresdecem liberis, qui seipsos panem quærent in illarum desiderio, consecravit E. I. filius & hæres. 1627.



Neer to this pillar lyeth buried the body of Elizabeth Freeman, the loving and beloved wife of Robert Freeman, Citizen and Leatherfeller of London, eldest daughter unto Richard Ironside; who had issue four sons and three daughters, and departed this life the last of May 1632. who lived in the feare of God, died in the Faith of Christ Jesus, and resteth heere in assured hope of a glorious resurrection: To whose memory her aforesaid Husband hath erected this Monument the twelfth of February 1633. R. F.

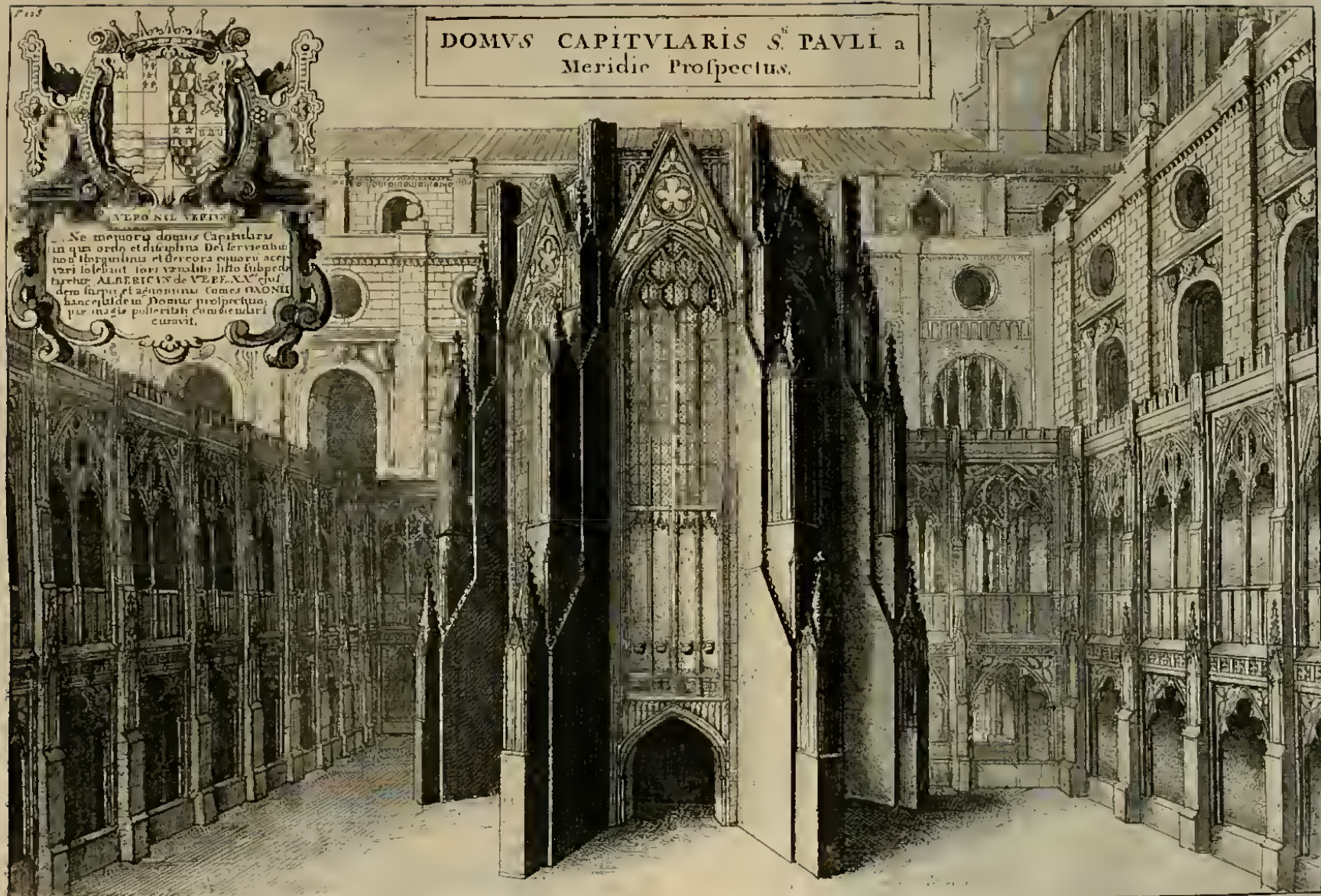
*Heer quiet I lie in darke and silent Toombe,
Till Christ me call to life from Earth's dead wombe.*

The

DOMVS CAPITVLARIS S^{ti} PAULI a
Meridie Prospectus.

VERO NIL VERUM

Ne memoria domus Capitularis
in qua ordo et disciplina Dei seruiebant
non obliuiscatur et de rebus quorum accep-
tari solebant tunc vniuersis lito subpedi-
taretur ALBERTVS de VEEF. AN. qui
dem scriptis et agnomina. Comes OXONII
hanc ipsam domum prospectum
per magis posteritatem commendatam
curavit.

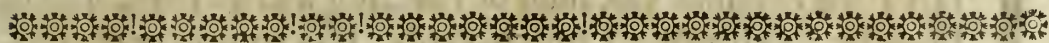




10217

The Chapter-House.

THIS, standing on the South-side of the Body of the Church (guarded with a strong Wall) was begun ^a to be ^a *Ex autog. penès Decan. & Cap. Eccl. Cath. S. Pauli.* built in *An. MCCCXXXII. (6 E. III.)* the Place where it stands, with the Cloyster then also erected, having, before that time, been the Garden for the Dean and Chapter; which Garden, together with the old Chapter-House situate near it, then ruinous and deformed, were assigned ^b by *John de Everdon*, Dean ^b *ib.* of *Paul's*, and the Canons, for that Purpose; and confirmed ^c by ^c *Stephen de Gravesend* then Bishop of *London*.



The Clochier, or Bell-Tower, which stood at the East-End of the Church-yard.

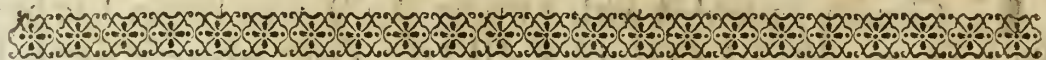
OF this, the first Mention that I find, is ^d in that Grant of ^d *Ex cod. MS. [scil. A.] penès præf. D. & Cap. f. 28. b.* *Richard de Beaumeis* Bishop of *London* (*Temp. H. I.*) concerning the School; where the Habitation for the Schoolmaster was assigned to be at the Corner thereof; which, doubtless, is the Place where the Schoolmaster of *Paul's* School dwelleth at this Day: But I suppose that it was a thing of much greater Antiquity; for upon a Writ ^e of *Quo Warranto*, issued out by ^e *ib. 97. a. & 98. b.* *King Edward I.* in the 15th Year of his Reign, to enquire touching such Purprestures as had been made by the Dean and Chapter of *Paul's*, it appearing that the Ground, lying Eastward from the Church, wherein at that time they had newly begun to bury, was the King's Soil; and that the Citizens of *London* had ^f of ancient Time held a certain Court there, called ^f *Ex alio Cod. MS. penès præf. D. & Cap. [G.] f. 16. a.* the *Folkemot*; it was certified, ^g that they used to ring a Bell ^g hanging in this Tower, by the Sound whereof the People were summoned to it.

Which Tower had afterwards a large Spire of Timber; covered with Lead, built (as I guess) about the Beginning of *King Henry III's* Time; for in those Covenants ^h made be- ^h *Ex autog. penès præf. D. & Cap.* twixt *Richard de Gravesend*, and the Dean and Chapter, concerning the Stalls in the Quire (whereof I have already made mention) it appears, that he did contract likewise to find Timber for this Steeple. *Et ad invenjendum totum maeremium necessarium ad Clokarium ejusdem, quod situm est in angulo majoris Cimiterii S. Pauli, versus forum, &c.* are the Words of that Bargain.

Within this Clochier, were ⁱ four very great Bells, called ⁱ *Stow's Survey, f. 57. a.* *Jesus Bells*, in regard they specially belonged to *Jesus Chapel*, situate at the East-End of the Undercroft of *Paul's*; as also ^k on ^k *ib.* the top of the Spire, the Image of *Saint Paul*, all standing till *Sir Miles Partridge* Knight, *temp. H. 8.* having won them from the

¹
m } lb.

the King, at one Cast of the Dice, pulled them down. Which Sir Miles afterwards (*scil. temp. E. 6.*) suffered ^m Death on Tower-Hill, for Matters relating to the Duke of Somerset.



PAUL's Cross.

*Standing in the Church-yard, on the North Side,
towards the East End.*

ⁿ Ingulphus f.
494. a. n. 10.

THAT the original Occasion of Erecting a Cross here, and so likewise in all other Church-yards, was to put good People, passing through such Cemiteries, in mind to pray for the Souls of those, whose Bodies lay there interred, I am induced to believe, from what an authentique Historian ⁿ telleth us; viz. that Godrick, the venerable Abbot of Peterborough (in Com. Northampt.) having taken care for the Burial of those Monks of that Monastery, which were barbarously murdered by the Danes, in that fatal Irruption by them made into this Nation, in Anno DCCCLXX. erected a Cross of Stone in the same Church-yard, where they had Sepulture; *ut transeuntēs viatores, memores Monasterii sanctissimi, pro animabus fidelium in ipso cœmiterio quiescentium, preces Domino solverent, &c.* To put Passengers in mind to pray for the Souls of all the Faithful interred in that Church-yard.

^o Ex autog.
penes præs. D.
Cap.

738.

Chard. v. p. 103.

^p } lb.
^q }

But besides that Use of the Cross, in this Place, there hath been another made thereof, and perhaps very anciently; viz. of Preaching there to the People: for in 49 E. 3. I find ^o it so; as in my Discourse of the Legacy given by Michael de Northburgh Bishop of London, mentioned in pag. 34 of this present Work, appeareth; so also in 11 R. 2. where Robert de Braybroke Bishop of London, in his Letters ^p hortatory to all the Clergy of his Diocese, to stir up the People for Contributing towards the Repair thereof, hath this Expression; *Cum Crux alta in majori Cemiterio Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis, ubi verbum Dei consuevit populo prædicari, tanquam in loco magis publico & insigni, &c.* Whereas the high Cross, standing in the greater Church-yard of our Cathedral, where the Word of God had wont to be preach'd to the People, as in the most publick and eminent Part thereof, &c.

That it was then grown ruinous by reason of Winds and Tempests, it is evident from those his Letters; so also by others ^q of the like Nature, from the Archbishop of Canterbury, as also the Bishops of Ely, Bath, Cov. and Lich. Landaff, and Bangor, sent out at the same time, promising Indulgence of xl. Days

Days to all such as (*de peccatis suis vere pœnitentibus confessis & contritis*) should contribute thereto. But after that time, *Thomas Kempe*, who sate Bishop here from 28 *H. 6.* to 5 *H. 7.* rebuilt^r it, ^{r De Præsul. p. 248.} as *Godwin* affirms, and as his Arms, in sundry Places of its Leaded Cover, do manifest.

The Charnel.

THis was a Chapel standing on the North side of the Church-yard, in that very place, where a Stationer's House and Shop, *viz.* the Sign of the *Rose* is now situate; having under it a Vault, wherein the Bones taken out of sundry Graves in that Cimetery, were, with great respect and care, decently piled together; but with its original Foundation I have not met, nor seen any thing more ancient thereof, than a Grant^s made ^{s Ex autog. penes præf. D. & Cap.} about the Beginning of King *Edward 1.* time, by the Lady *Dionysia de Montchenie*; who, for the health of her Soul, as also for the Souls of her Ancestors and all the Faithful deceased, gave, in her pure Widowhood, one Quarter of good Wheat, to be paid yearly out of her Mannour of *Anettie* (in *Surrey*) for the Support thereof; as also of the Priests there celebrating divine Service.

After which time several Chantries were founded therein; *viz.* in Anno *MCCLXXVI.* one by *Henry de Edelmeton*, a Citizen of *London*; who by his Testament^t bequeathed six Marks yearly, ^{t u w x} to a certain Chaplain, to celebrate divine Service therein for his Soul, and the Souls of his Ancestors; and *xx^s* annually for the Maintenance of a Lamp. And the next Year following, another by ^u *Roger Bevin*, for which he assigned the like Rent of *vi.* Marks. Another Chantry was also founded^w in it about that time, for the Soul of *Athelina de S. Olave*; the Priest celebrating therein having the like Assignment.

As to the Government of this Chapel, I find^x, that the Warden thereof was to take care of the Ornaments belonging to it; and that the Door should be kept open during the *Octaves* of the Church's Dedication, as also for three Days in *Whitson Week*: So likewise in the Feast of Reliques, from the Hour that the Mass of the Apostles should be celebrated, until after *Vespers*; and on all the six Holy Days of the whole Year, from the said Hour till Noon, to the end that Pilgrims might have free Access into it. Which Warden was also to procure and receive all Legacies, and Offerings; as also Tapers, at the Exequies of the deceased, throughout the whole City; so likewise all Oblations made therein: For which he was to be accountable unto the Warden of the Fabrick of our *Blessed Lady* (*scil.* The *New Work.*)

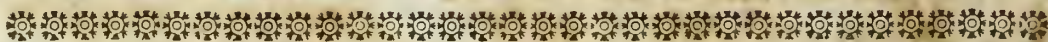
But, notwithstanding these Chantries so founded therein, as hath been said, the Revenue belonging thereto, was, in time, so shrunk, that the Chapel became wholly destitute of divine Service: Whereupon *Jenkyn Carpenter*, Executor to the famous Alderman *Whittington* (Citizen and Mercer) in 8 H. 6. obtained
y Pat. 8 H. 6. p. 2. m. 1. License^y from the King, to found a Chantry for one Priest, to celebrate divine Service daily therein; and to grant Lands, &c. of viii. Marks per annum value, for his support.

In this Chapel were buried *Henry Barton* Lord Mayor of London in An. MCCCCXVII. and *Thomas Mirfin* Mayor also in MDXIX. both Skinners; who had^a fair Tombs therein, with their Images in Alabaster, strongly coped with Iron: All which, with the Chapel, were pulled down in Anno MDXLIX. (3 E. 6.) by the before-specified Duke of Somerset's Appointment^b, and made use of for his Building at Somerset-house in the Strand; the Bones, which lay in the Vault underneath, amounting to more than a thousand Cart-loads, being conveyed^c into Finsbury Fields, and there laid on a Moorish Place, with so much Soil to cover them, as did raise the Ground for three Wind-mills to stand on, which have since been built there.

a Stow's Survey, p. 356. b.

b Life of Edw. 6. by Sir John Hayward, p. 85.

c Stow's Survey, ut supra.



Shirington's Chapel.

d Ex autog. penes præs. D. & Cap. IN 36 H. 6. the Executors of *Walter Shirington*, Clerk, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster to King H. 6. founded^d a Chantry of two Priests in a certain Chapel, situate near the North door of this Cathedral; the Building whereof was begun by him the said *Walter*, in his Life-time, and perfected by his said Executors; who dedicated it to the *Blessed Virgin* and Saint *Nicolas*, and called it *Shirington's Chapel*. But upon the Dissolution of Chantries in 1 E. 6. it was pulled^e down, and a House erected in the place where it stood.

e Stow's Survey, p. 354. b.

f Ex autog. penes præs. D. & Cap. This *Walter Shirington* was one of the Canons resident here, and a wealthy Person, as it seems; for, by an Inventory^f Indented, made betwixt *Thomas Liseaux* the then Dean of *Paul's*, and his Executors, it appeareth, that he had in ready Money at his death, no less than the sum of three thousand two hundred, thirty three pounds, eighteen shillings and four pence, which was kept in an Iron Chest in the Vestry of this Church; whereof CCCXIX^l was in Groats, and all the rest in Gold. As also that he had two standing Cups of Gold, with Covers; the one weighing xxxiii. Ounces and one Ferlyng, the other xxxii.

Ounces

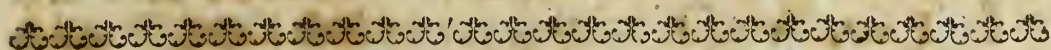
George M. N. 2. 11. p. 154.

Ounces and a half, half quarter, and one Ferlyng, of Troy weight.

Which Wealth, thus left behind him, as it was of a large extent; so, of no less latitude was his Mind; for upon the West Quadrature of that fair Cloyster, environing the Place called *Pardon Church Haw* (whereof I shall speak anon) he began the building of a goodly Library, which his Executors perfected, and stored with many excellent Books, all Manuscript, in those days of no small Cost, as by the Catalogue of them, which I have seen, appeareth. ^h Whereunto may be added those of which the learned *Leland temp. H. 8.* doth take notice. ⁱ

g lb.

^h Ex vet.
membrana in
bibl. Hattoni-
ana an. 1658.
ⁱ Lel. Coll.
Vol. 3. p. 37.



Pardon-Church-Hawgh.

THis, being situate on the North side of *Paul's*, Eastwards from the Bishop's Palace, was ⁱ heretofore a Place of great note; for in it, anciently, stood a Chapel, founded by *Gilbert Becket*, Portreeve of London, in King *Stephen's* time, (Father to *Thomas* Archbishop of *Canterbury*) wherein he lay buried; and rebuilt by *Thomas Moore*, Dean of *Paul's* in King *Henry the Fifth's* time; being then dedicated to Saint *Anne* and Saint *Thomas* of *Canterbury*. From which King, the said Dean obtained License ^k to found a Chantry of three Priests therein: But departing this World before he accomplish'd it, his Executors, viz. *John Preston*, *William Wright*, *John Hoo*, and *Henry Jolyplace*, by virtue of King *Henry the 6.* License ^l perfected the Work; appointing that the said Chantry Priests should celebrate divine Service daily therein, for the good estate of King *H. 6.* and themselves, during their Lives in this World; and afterwards for the health of their Souls, and for the Soul of the said *Thomas Moore*; as also for the Souls of King *Edward 3.* *Richard 2.* *Henry the 4th.* and *Henry 5th.* successively Kings of *England*; *Edward* late Prince of *Wales*, *Anne* late Queen of *England*, *John* Earl of *Pembroke* and *Anne* his Wife; *William* Earl of *Suffolk* and *Isabel* his wife, *Margaret Marshall* late Countess of *Norfolk*; and moreover of *Henry* and *Isabel*, Father and Mother of the said *Thomas Moore*: (The Names of all which Persons were to be placed in a Tablet over the Altar, to be remembred in their Masses and Prayers:) And lastly to keep the *Obit* of the said *Thomas Moore* on the 23^d. day of *December* for ever.

ⁱ Stow's Survey, p. 354.

^k Ex autog.
penes praf.
D. & Cap.

^l Pat. 2. H.
6. p. 2. m. 29.

Unto which Chantry, in 8 *H. 6.* *Walter Cakton*, Citizen of *London*, by his last Will ^m added certain Lands and Tenements, for to find one other Chaplain to celebrate perpetually in the said

^m Certif. de
Cantar. f. 25.
b.

saïd Chapel, for the Souls aforesaid; as also for his own Soul. And, in 21 H. 6. *Helen Stile* Widow (Citizen likewise of London) by her Testament gave other Lands for the Maintenance of an Obit to be Annually kept in the saïd Chapel, for the Soul of *John Stile*, her Husband; as also for her own Soul and all Christian Souls for ever. Which Chapel was environed with a large and goodly Cloyster, wherein were buried sundry Persons, some of Worship, and some of Honour, as *Stow* affirmethⁿ, and whose Monuments in Number and curious Workmanship passed all other that were in the Cathedral itself. On the Walls whereof was richly pourtrayed^o the Dance of Death (viz. the Picture of Death leading away all Estates) at the Charge of *Jenkyn Carpenter* a Citizen of London in those Days, (in Imitation of that in the Cloyster adjoining to Saint *Innocent's* Churchyard in Paris) with English Verses to explain the Painting, translated out of French by *John Lydgate*, a Monk of Saint *Edmund's* bury, one of our famous old Poets.

n *Stow's Survey*, p. 354. a.

v. *Henr. 6. Hist. of Eng.* v. 5.
11. 476.

The first
Edition of this
work has a
hint of this
Dance, & the
Verses there
mentioned.

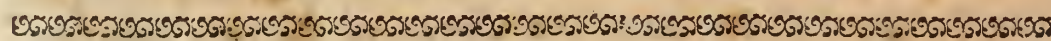


The Library.

q *Stow's Survey*, ut supra.

r *Life of E. 6.*
by Sir *John Hayward*, p.
85.

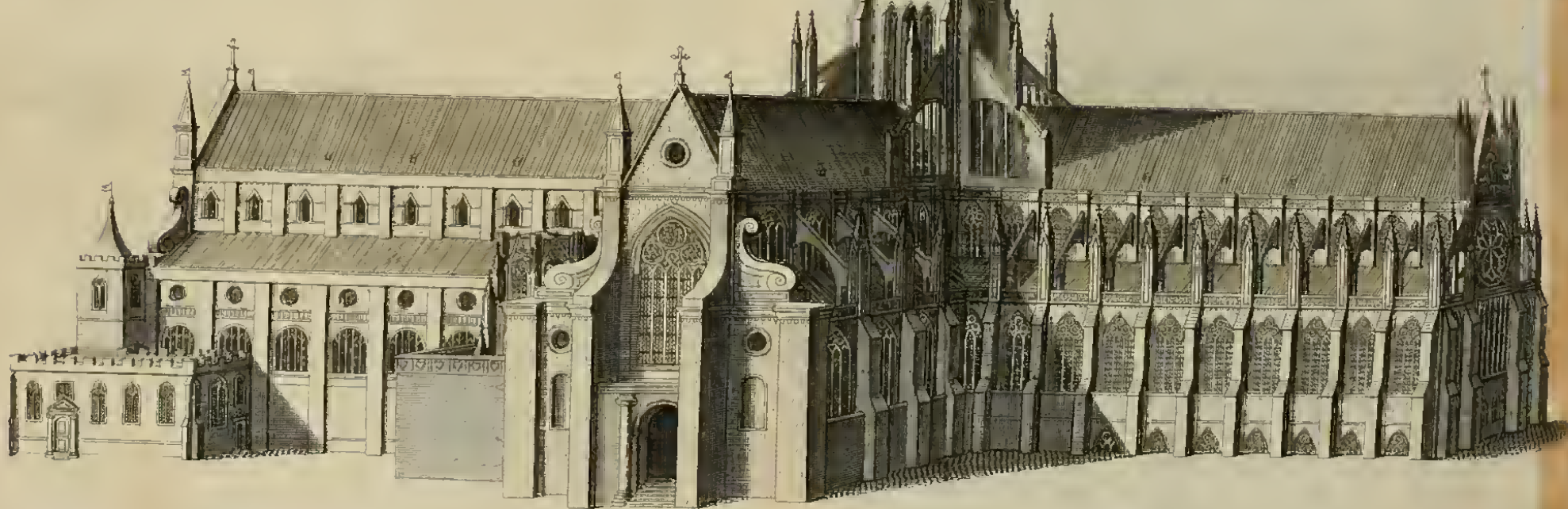
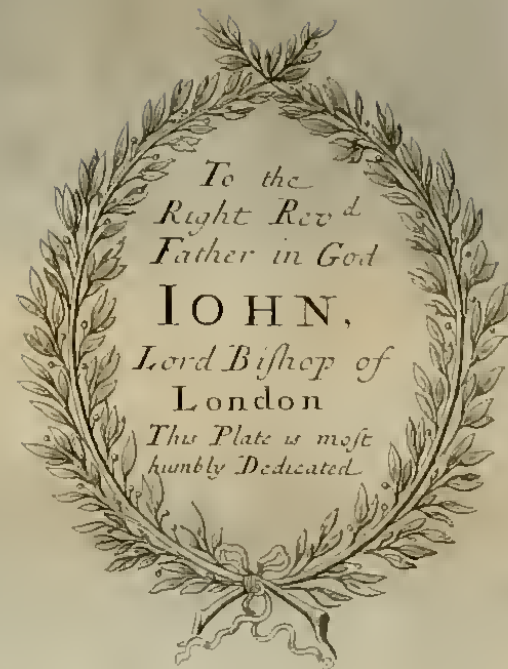
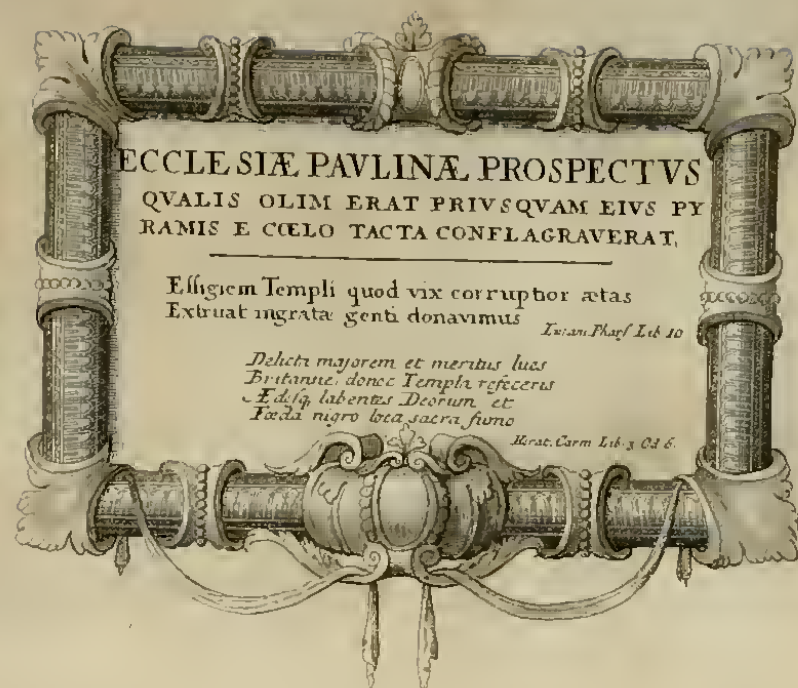
Over the East Quadrant of the before-mentioned Cloyster, was a fair Library built^a at the Costs of *Walter Shirleyngton*, Chancelor of the Duchy of Lancaster in King *Henry* the 6th. time: But in the year MDXLIX. 10. Apr. both Chapel, Cloyster, and Monuments, excepting only that side where the Library was, were pulled down to the ground, by the Appointment of *Edward* Duke of Somerset, then Lord Protector to King *Edward* 6. and the Materials carried^r into the Strand, towards the building of that stately Fabrick called *Somerset-House*; which he then erected; the ground where they stood being afterwards converted to a Garden, for the Petty Canons.



The Chantry in the Chapel within the Bishop's Palace.

s *Certif. de Cantar.* f. 27.
b. & 28. a.

IN the lower Chapel, within the Bishop's Palace, did *William de S. Maria* Bishop of London, in 1.^o *Job.* found^s a Chantry of one Chaplain, to celebrate, and pray for the Souls of the Bishop of London and his Successors; endowing it with a certain yearly Rent issuing out of the Churches of *Poltendon* in Essex and *Wesdon* in Hertfordshire; as also with two parts of the Tythes of his



What follows is taken out of the Appendix to Hearnes
History and Antiquities of Gloucestery p. 307.

Numb. XIV. Part of a Letter written to me (Full.) Dec. 26. 1721.
by the Learned Dr. John Milpe of Rochester. — There was also
a great Cloyster on the north-side of this Church (St. Pauls)
occupying a Plot of Ground, of old time called Fardon
church yard, whereof Thomas More, Doct^r of Pauls, was
the first builder, as a most special benefactor, and
was buried there. About this Cloyster, was artificially and





Partis exterioris Chori. ab Occidente
respectus

EST COMITON
Hilary Comitis
Northampton
28. 10. 1578
Hilary Comitis
Cath. Debra
An. 1578. 1578



W. R. 1788

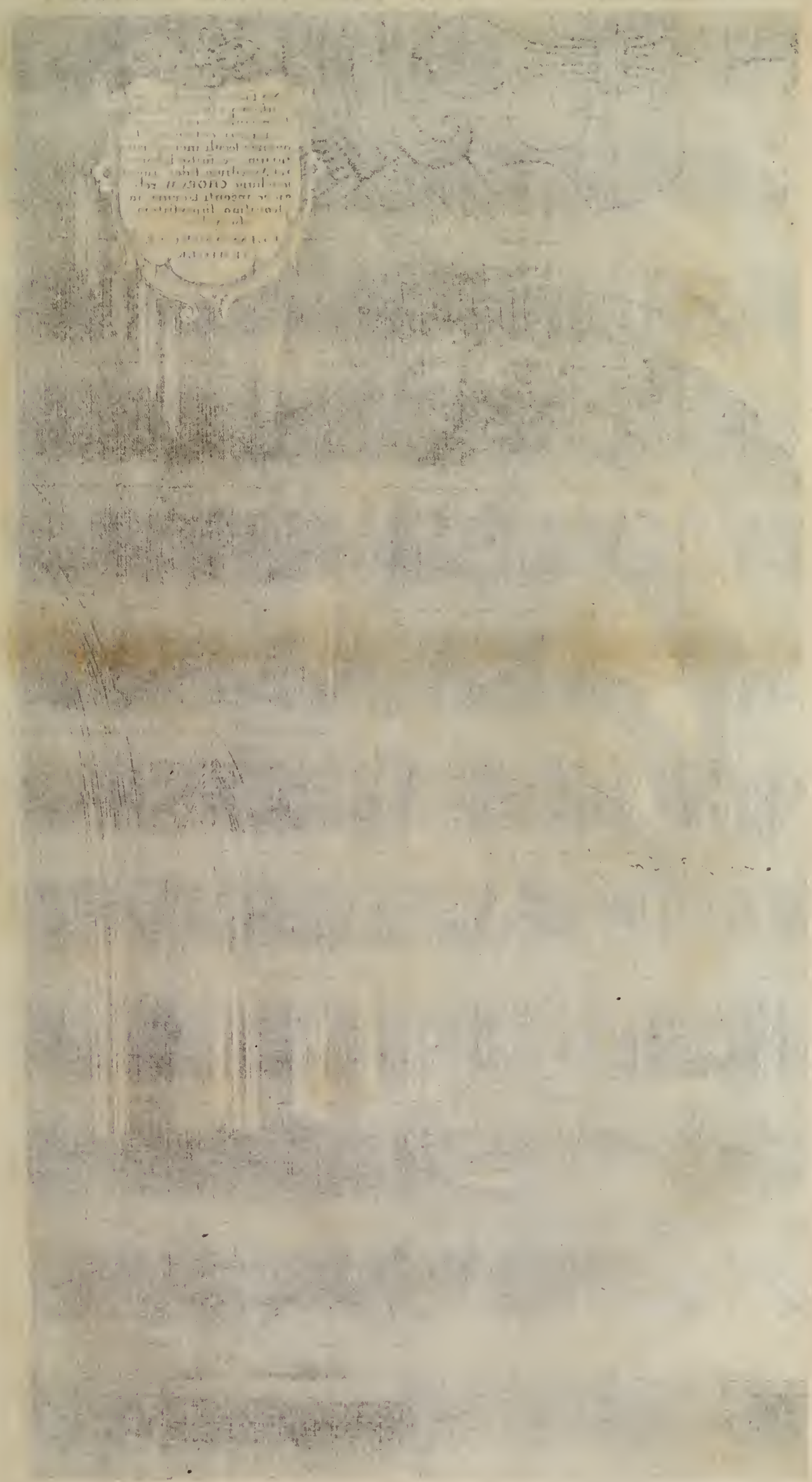
Ve miseram! privo officio velut obria Treja,
Quam digito infelix pater depinxit furi.

Ugolin. Dantoni eua de eua color. Dantoni, non illud. 10. 12.

Vel sicut forme species sub schismate mentis
Intra Narcissi tenuem dissolvitur in vmbra
Dabit Deus his quæ finem

Verg. Æneid. Lib. 2

THE
LIBRARY
OF THE
MUSEUM
OF
NATURAL
HISTORY
OF
THE
CITY OF
NEW YORK
1771





THE
LIBRARY OF THE
MUSEUM OF
ART AND HISTORY
OF THE
CITY OF
NEW YORK

NEW YORK: THE MUSEUM OF ART AND HISTORY, 1900.

GUIL. WALTER
 primogenitus Guil.
 Walter de Saresden
 in agro Oxon:
 Baronetti
 P.

Ecclesiar Paulinæ moles sacra
 Pietatis avitæ documentum,
 Senio, et sacrilego ruitura
 Sequioris seculi opprobrium
 Tantum Religio posuit

ORIENTALIS PARTIS ECCL. CATH. S. PAULI, PROSPECTVS INTERIOR

AREA ECCLESIAE CATHEDRALIS S^U PAULI ICHNOGRAPHIA.

- 1 Porticus
- 2 Atrium Occidentale
- 3 Turris
- 4 Convocatio Curia
- 5 Atrium Septentrionale minus
- 6 Atrium Meridionale minus
- 7 Atrium Septentrionale minus
- 8 Atrium Meridionale minus
- 9 Capella Thomae Kempae Lond. Episcopi.

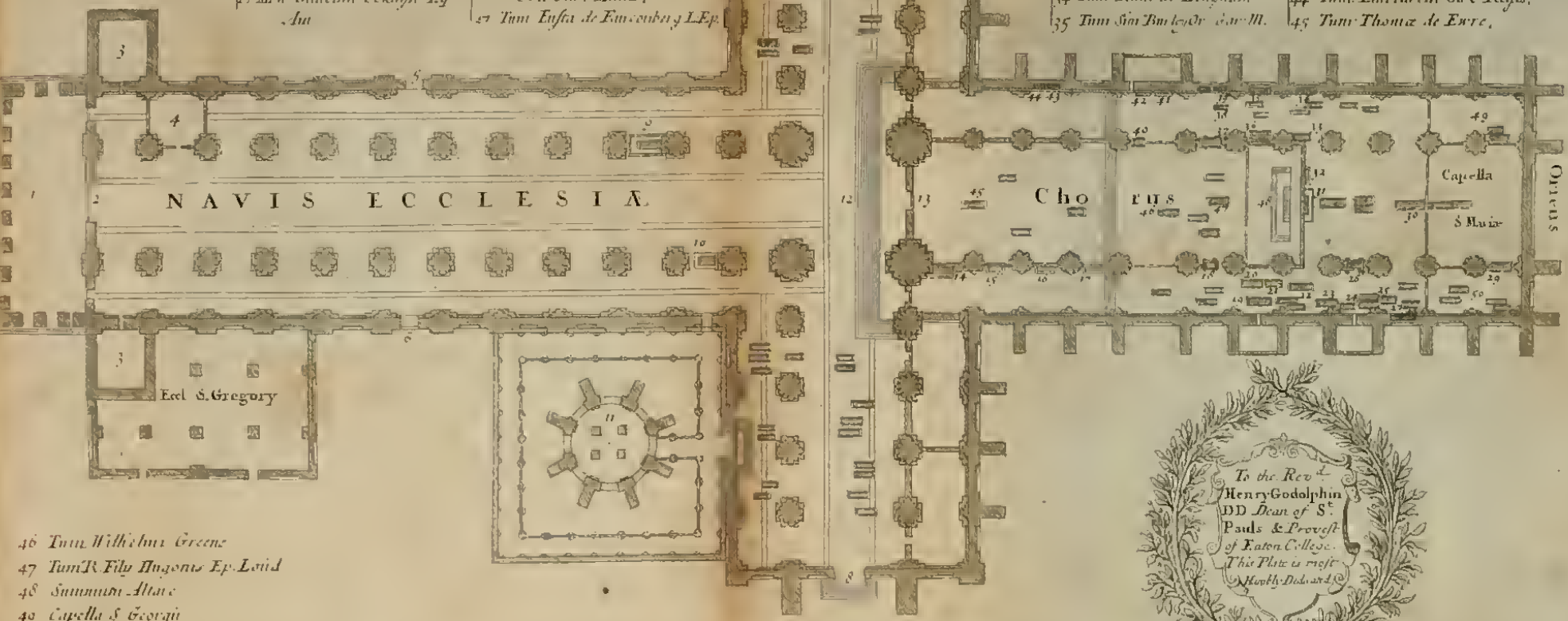
- 10 Thomas Ioh. Beauchamp Militis
- 11 Dominus Capitularis
- 12 Gradus ad Chorum
- 13 Atrium Chori
- 14 Thomas Ioh. Douce Decanus huius Eccl.
- 15 Mon. Ioh. Colleti Decani huius Eccl.
- 16 Mon. Gulielm. Heret. Armi
- 17 Mon. Gulielm. Cokyn Episcopi

- 18 M. Nicholai Tregon Episcopi magni Sig. Angliae Custodis
- 19 Thomas Ioh. Norwiche
- 20 Tom. Valentin. Cant.
- 21 Tom. Strabazone de Coleby.
- 22 Tom. Wilhelm. Rythyn.
- 23 Tom. Simonis Edolph.
- 24 Tom. Ric. Lichfield.
- 25 Tom. Ioh. Arton.
- 26 Mon. Christoph. Bottoni Ord. S. C. Militis.
- 27 Tom. Euseb. de Embsay LEp.

Septentrio

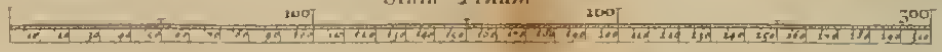
- 28 Tom. Hen. de Wingham Lond. Episc.
- 29 Tom. Henric. Lacie Com. Lincolnia
- 30 Tom. Ric. de Braybrooke Ep. L.
- 31 Tom. S. Eickenwald.
- 32 Mon. Alexander, Voell Decanus huius Ecclesiae.
- 33 Mon. Thomas Henzage Episcopi
- 34 Tom. Rad. de Hingham
- 35 Tom. Sim. Bure Dr. Cant. M.

- 36 Mon. Ioh. Gantharicus Lauc. Ducis
- 37 Mon. Wilhelm. Herbert Com. Pembro.
- 38 Tom. Ioh. Molins
- 39 Tom. Ioh. de Chishull Lond. Ep.
- 40 Tom. Rad. Nig. Lond. Ep.
- 41 Mon. Ioh. Massey Episcopi
- 42 Mon. Gulielm. Ambrosii
- 43 Tom. Sebte Sax. Regis.
- 44 Tom. Ethelred Sax. Regis.
- 45 Tom. Thomas de Exre.



- 46 Tom. Wilhelm. Greene
- 47 Tom. Ric. Fild. Angonis Ep. Lond.
- 48 Summum Altare
- 49 Capella S. Georgii
- 50 Capella S. Dunstani

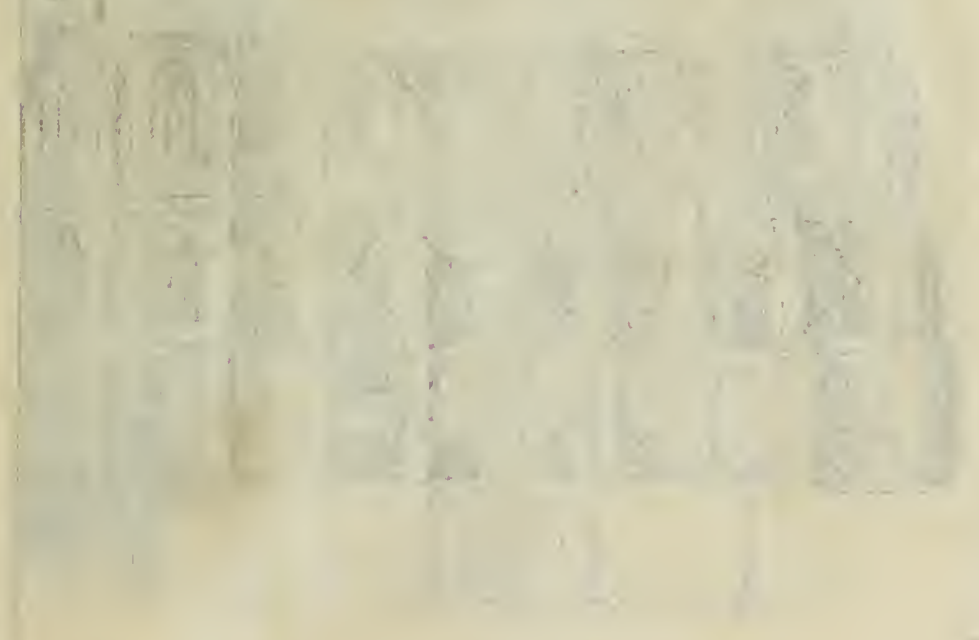
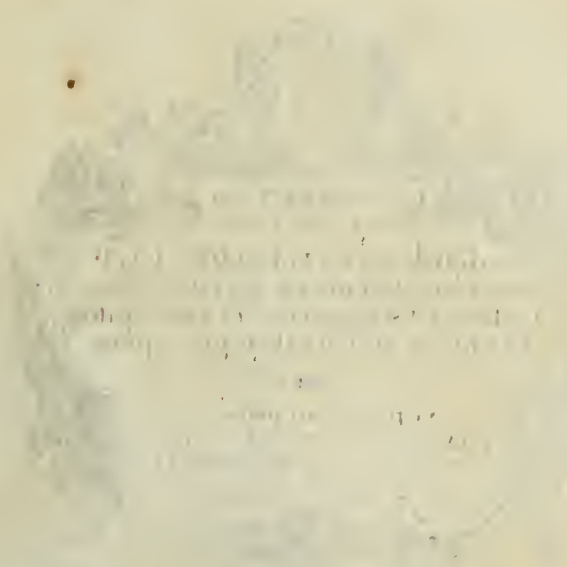
Scala Pedum



ARREAR ACCOUNT

To Balance forward	By Balance forward	To Balance forward
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00

To Balance forward	By Balance forward	To Balance forward
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00
1000 00	1000 00	1000 00



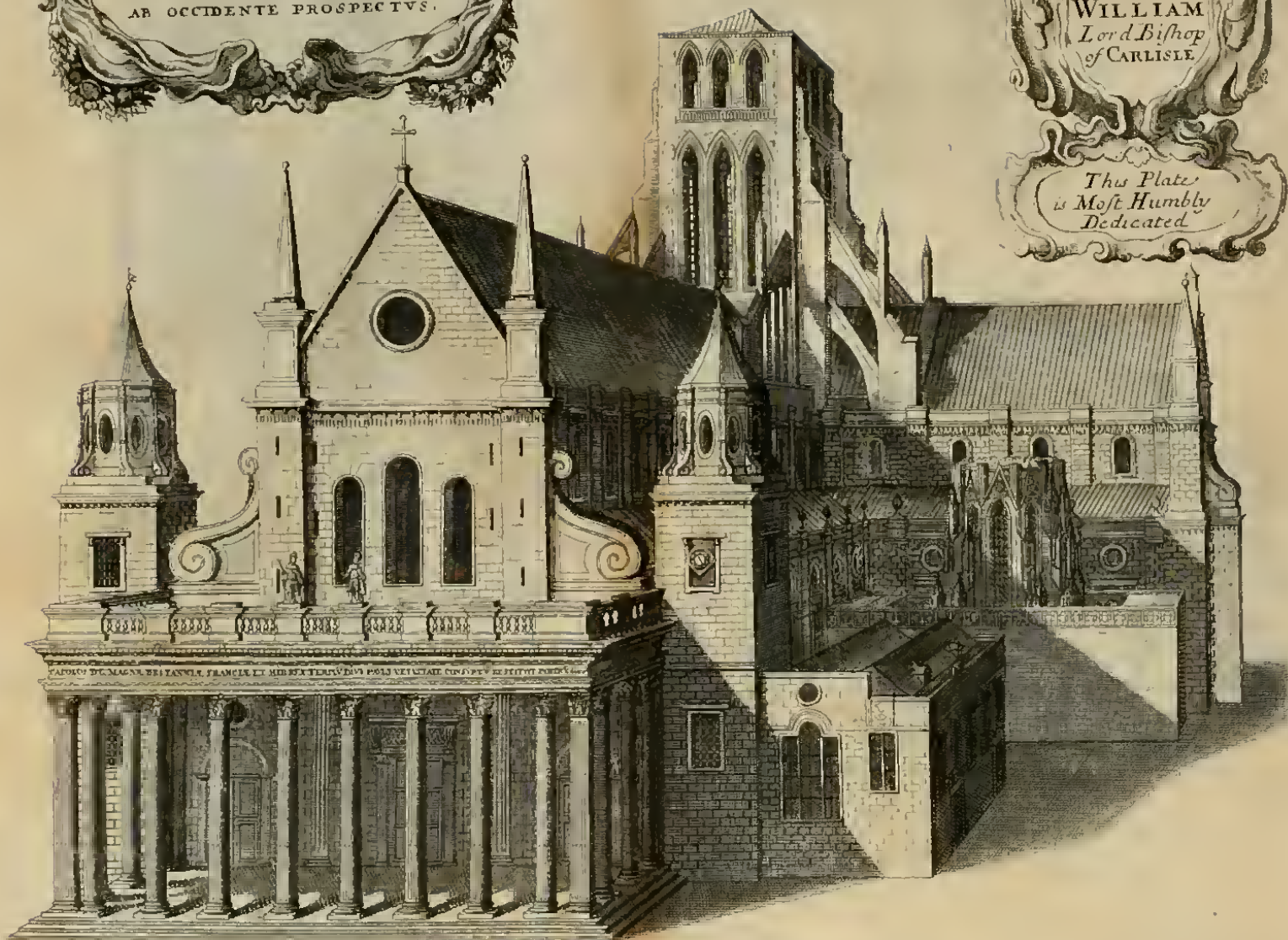




ECCLESIA CATHEDRALIS.
S^T PAULI
AB OCCIDENTE PROSPECTVS.

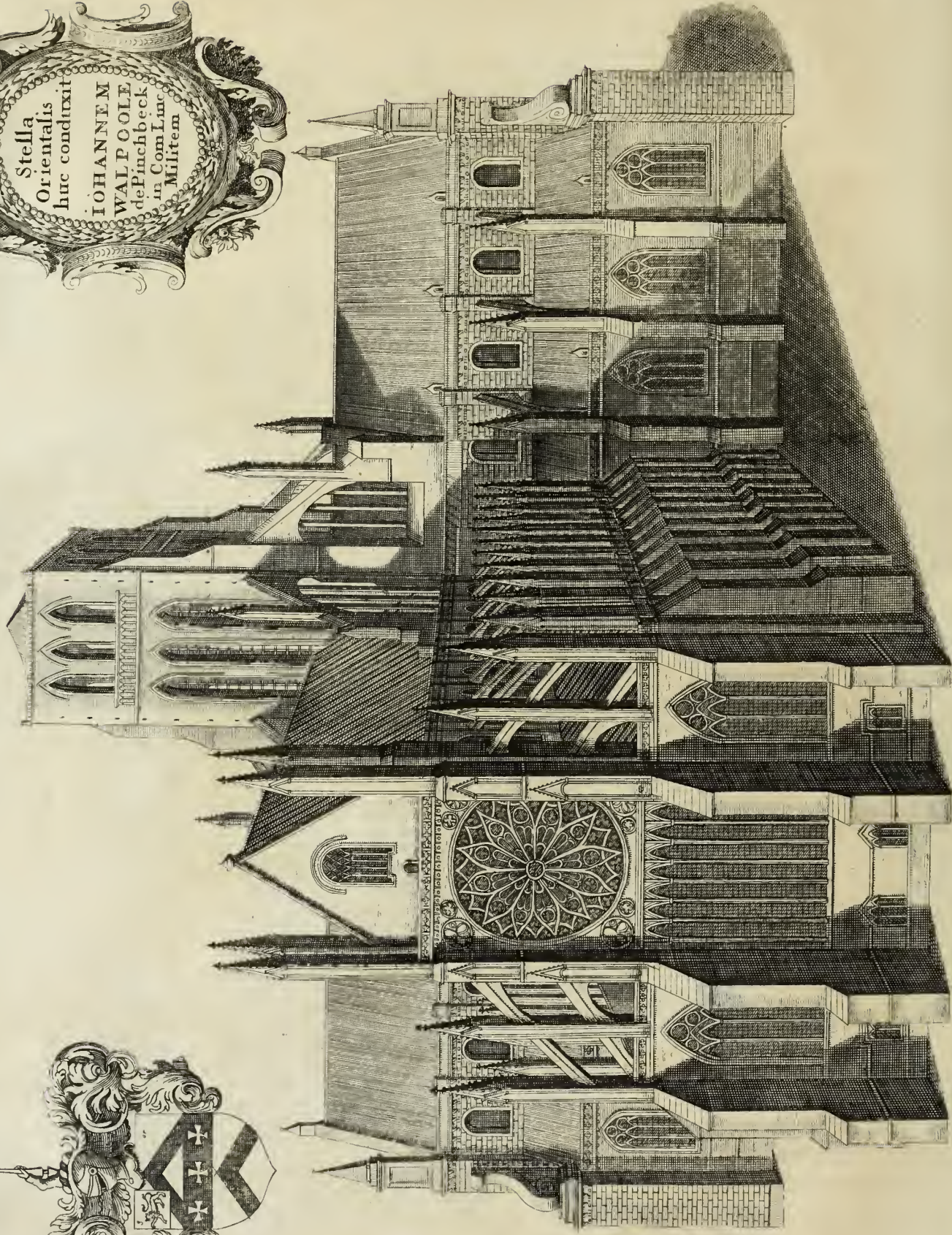
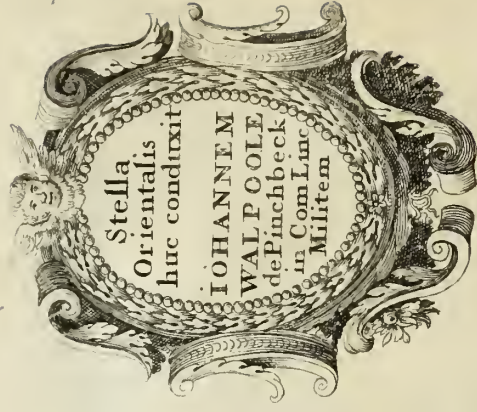
To the
Right Rev^d
Father in God
WILLIAM
Lord Bishop
of CARLISLE

This Plate
is Most Humbly
Dedicated



THE GREAT INDIAN WAR
OF 1812

ECCLESIA CATHEDRALIS S. PAULI Lond:
AB ORIENTE PROSPECTVS



his Lands within the Mannour of Darington, and of the old Park at Dardham. After this, *scil.* in 4 H. 4. Sir Gerard Braybroke Knight, Edmund Hampden, and John Boys Esquires, gave^t their Mannour of Loffhale in the said County of Essex, to another Priest, perpetually celebrating in the same Chapel, and to his Successors; to the intent that they should pray for the good Estate of the said Founders, as also of Robert Braybroke then Bishop of London; and for the Health of his Soul, after his Departure hence: And moreover for the Souls of John Grandison some time Bishop of Exeter, Nicolas Braybroke Canon of Paul's, and all Christian Souls.

Which two Chantries became afterwards united, *scil.* in Anno MCCCCVIII. 10 H. 4. by Ric. Clifford then Bishop of London, in respect that the former of them was so slenderly endowed.

HAVING now said what I can, touching this famous Cathedral; as also of those Places, which belong'd thereto; I come, lastly, to speak again of the Fabrick.

The first thing, that in Order of Time, hath occurred to my View, concerning this glorious Structure, is of a Fire in the Timber-work of the Steeple, which befell^a it on *Candlemas Eve* in Anno MCCCCXLIV. (22 H. 6.) occasioned by Lightning; and though happily quenched by the Morrow Morn Priest of Bow, did such hurt therein, that it was not sufficiently repaired till the Year MCCCCLXII. (2 E. 4.) But then, a costly Weathercock,^b made of Copper, and gilt, (the Length whereof from the Head to the Tail, being four Foot; the Breadth over the Wings, three Foot and a half; and the Weight of it *xl lib.*) was set up; the Shaft whereon it stood (which was *xv* Foot *vi* Inches long, and the Traverse *v* Foot ten Inches, all of firm Oak) having a Cover of Lead, plated over with Copper; the Compass of the Ball being *ix* Foot and one Inch; as appeared^c by measure, at the taking down thereof, for its better Repair in Anno MDLIII. (1 Maria) a perfect Representation of all which, as it then stood, I have here exhibited.

But not long after this, *viz.* 4. Junii Anno MDLXI. (3 Eliz.) a far worse Mischance befell it, by Lightning^d also; that set it on fire about three Yards from the Top. But a later * Writer gives another account of the Cause.

“About 30 Years past (saith he) an old Plumber at his death
“confessed that this Fire (which began in the Steeple of Timber, covered with Lead, the 4th of June, 1561, and was by
“most People thought to be occasion'd by a Flash of Lightning)

^a Lel. Coll. vol. p. 1. 709.

^b Stow's Survey, p. 353. b.

^c Ib. Anno 1561.

^d Ib. p. 357. b.
* Ecclesia Restaurata, by Dr. Heylin, impr. Lond. 1674. p. 312.

“ happened through his Negligence only, in leaving carelessly
 “ a Pan of Coals, and other Fewel, in the Steeple, when he
 “ went to Dinner; which, taking hold on the dry Timber
 “ in the Spire, before his Return, was grown so dangerous,
 “ that it was not possible to quench it: And therefore to no
 “ Purpose (as he conceived) to make any Words of it. Which
 having consumed the whole Spire, did spread itself to the up-
 per Roof of the Church and Isles; totally burning all the Ras-
 ters, and what else was combustible, within the Space of four
 Hours. Whereupon the Queen, out of a deep Apprehension
 of this lamentable Accident, forthwith directed ^e her Letters
 to the Lord Mayor of London; requiring him to take some
 speedy Order for its Repair; and to further the Work, gave out
 of her own Purse, a thousand Marks in Gold; as also Warrant
 for a thousand Loads of Timber, to be taken in her Woods,
 or elsewhere.

c 1b.

Nor were the Citizens slack therein; for having given a
 large Benevolence, they added ^f three whole Fifteens, to be speedi-
 ly paid for that Purpose (all which amounted to 3247 l. 16 s.
 02 d. ob.) the Clergy of England, within the Province of Can-
 terbury, freely contributing the 40th Part of all such Church-
 Livings as were charged with first Fruits; and the 30th Part
 of all other their Benefices, those of London excepted; who, be-
 sides the 30th Part of such as paid first Fruits, gave the 20th
 Part of the rest; the Particular of which Contributions, from
 each Bishoprick, I have here added; viz. ^g

g Ex Compoto
 ejusdem, penes
 Joh. Web
 gen.

	l.	s.	d.		l.	s.	d.
London	297	01	01	Hereford	83	13	00
Canterbury	141	19	08	Winchester	40	00	00
Notwich	180	00	00	Exeter	100	00	00
Ely	56	00	00	Gloucester	25	00	00
Co. & Lich.	48	00	00	Worcester	55	00	00
Peterborough	60	00	00	Chichester	60	00	00
Lincoln	191	00	02	Oxford	20	00	00
St. David's	30	00	00	Bristol	20	00	00
St. Asaph	29	19	00				
Bangor	23	00	00				
				The Total	1461	12	11

Unto which was added, by Contribution likewise,
 viz. From the Lord Chief Justice of the Common } 34 05 00
 Pleas, and Officers of that Court
 From the Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench, } 17 16 08
 and Officers of that Court
 From the Bishop of London, of his own Benevo- } 133 06 08
 lence
 More

	<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
More given by the same Bishop, afterwards	151	07	03
Given by the Dean and Chapter of <i>Paul's</i>	136	13	04
Received by the Treasurers and Surveyors, {	119	03	09
for Timber sold, and other Ways			
More laid out by the Bishop of <i>London</i> , for {	720	00	00
Timber, Lead, and Workmanship			

So that the Whole amounts to 6702 13 04 *ob.*

Which good Work was prosecuted with such Diligence, that ^h before the Month of *April Anno MDLXVI.* all the Roofs of Timber (whereof those large ones of the East and West were framed in *Dorsetshire*, and brought by Sea) were perfectly finish'd and covered with Lead: But the Steeple, though divers Models were then made of it, was let alone. Neither was any Thing more attempted towards it, during the Life of that Queen: No nor in the Time of King *James*, till the 18th Year of his Reign: But then, having been frequently solicited by one Master *Henry Farley*, for the Space of eight Years before, (who, tho' a private Man, was so extremely zealous to promote the Work, that he ceased not by sundry Petitions to importune that King therein) his princely Heart was moved with such Compassion to this decayed Fabrick, that for Prevention of its near Approaching Ruin (by the corroding Quality of the Coal Smoak, especially in moist Weather, whereunto it had been so long subject) considering with himself how vast the Charge would be; as also, that without very great and publick Helps, it could not be borne; to beget the more venerable Regard towards so worthy an Enterprize, and more effectually to put it forwards, he came in great State thither, on Horseback, upon Sunday the 26th of *March Anno MDCXX.* with all the Lords and great Officers of his Court, Sir *William Cokain* Knight, being then Lord Mayor; who, with the City in their Liveries, then also gave their Attendance. Where alighting, at the West Door, having kneeled near the brazen Pillar, and prayed for good Success to this his pious Intention, he was received under a Canopy, supported by the Dean and Residentiaries; the rest of the Prebends and Dignitaries, with the whole Company of Singing Men, going before.

And having thus proceeded to the Quire, which was adorn'd with his own Hangings for that Occasion, and there heard an *Anthem*, he went to the *Cross*; where the then Reverend Bishop of *London* (Doctor *John King*) preach'd a learned Sermon, upon a Text given him by his Majesty, as pertinent to the Business

finess in hand, viz. on Psalm 102. ver. 13 & 14. And when Sermon was ended, repaired to the Bishop's Palace, with his said Nobles, and the whole Train of his Servants attending him; where they were magnificently entertained with several set Banquets.

After which great Solemnity, much Consultation being had, of what was most fit to be done, in order to the Beginning and Carrying on of so noble and pious a Work; the said King, at length, issued out his Royal Commissionⁱ under the Great Seal of England, bearing Date the 16th Day of November, then next following; directed unto these particular Persons, viz. Sir Francis Jones Knight, then Lord Mayor of London, George Lord Archbishop of Canterbury, Francis Lord Verulam, then Lord Chancellor of England; Edward Earl of Worcester, Lord Privy Seal; Lodowyk Duke of Lenox, Lord Steward of his Majesty's Household; George Marquess of Buckingham, Lord High Admiral of England; James Marquess Hamilton, Charles Earl of Nottingham, William Earl of Pembroke, Lord Chamberlain of his Majesty's Household; Thomas Earl of Arundel, Henry Earl of Southampton, Thomas Earl of Creter, Alexander Earl of Dumfermelin, John Earl of Warr, Thomas Earl of Belley, Thomas Earl of Melroffe, William Viscount Walsingham, and James Viscount Doncaster: As also unto John^r Bishop of London, Richard Bishop of Durham, Lancelot^r Bishop of Winchester, George Bishop of Lincoln; Edward Lord Zouche, Lord Warden of the Cinque-Ports; Edward Lord Wotton, John Lord Stanhope, George Lord Carew, John Lord Digby, then Vice Chamberlain to his Majesty, Sir Thomas Edmonds Knight, Treasurer of his said Majesty's Household; Sir Robert Nanton Knight, one of the Principal Secretaries of State, Sir Fulke Grevill Knight, Chancellor and Under-Treasurer of his said Majesty's Exchequer; Sir Julius Caesar Knight, Master of the Rolls, Sir Edward Coke Knight, Sir Lionel Cranfeild Knight, Master of the Court of Wards and Liveries; Sir Henry Montague Knight, Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench; Sir John Dodderidge Knight, another of the Justices of the said Court; Sir Baptist Hickes Knight and Baronet, Sir Thomas Bennet, Sir Thomas Lowe, Sir John Folles, Sir John Leman, Knights, of the City of London; Valentine Carey Doctor of Divinity, and then Dean of Paul's; Robert Heath Esquire, Recorder of the City of London; Edward Barkham, William Holliday, and Hugh Hammersley, Aldermen of the said City; Thomas White Doctor of Divinity; Thomas Mounford Doctor of Divinity, and Henry King Master of Arts, Residentiaries of this Church of Saint Paul; Inigo Jones Esquire, Surveyor of his Majesty's Works; William Noye, Sir Lo. Kniveton, Edward Weymarke, and

ⁱ Pat. 18 Jac.
p. 6.

17 Nov. An.
1620.

Abbot,

King,

Richard

of Durham Anno

1617 and was bi.

to Winton Anno

1618, when Geo. Montague

succeeded him. See

Hyslop's help to Hist.

How must there be

some mistake, for this

Commission was not

issued out till King

Jam. I had been at

St. Paul's Anno 1620.

and *John Chamberlein* Esquires; *William Wollaston*, *William Tower-son*, *Maurice Abbot*, *Ralph Freeman*, *Nicolas Leate*, *Richard Venn*, *Thomas Moulson*, *Humphrey Hanford*, *George Dunscombe*, *John Slaney* and *Richard Fishborne*, of London, Merchants; *John Williams* Citizen and Goldsmith of London; *John Dunster* of London Merchant; and *Thomas Langton* Citizen and Fishmonger.

Which Commission, importing, that this Church, being the greatest and most eminent; as also one of the principal Ornaments of the Realm, and in much Decay; any six, or more, of these Commissioners, whereof three to be of the said King's Privy-Council, should meet, to make particular Discovery of the said Decays; and likewise, what Houses, Cellars, &c. had been built near it, to the Annoyance and Blemishing, either of it, or the Church-Yard: And moreover to enquire, what Lands, Rents, &c. had been given towards its Repair; or Sums of Money collected for that Purpose, and not accordingly employed: And farther to consider of the most fit and proper Means to raise Money for to carry on the said Repair: And lastly, to appoint Surveyors and other Officers for the Work, and to make Certificate of their Proceedings therein, into the Chancery.

Upon Meeting of which Commissioners, and diligent Search made into the Particulars before specified, it was acknowledged, that the Bishop of London had peculiar Care of the whole Body of the Church, and the Dean and Chapter, of the Quire: But that what each of them enjoyed as to this Purpose, was so little, as that they yearly expended double as much upon the Roof and other Parts decayed, to preserve them from present Ruin. Which being made evident to the Commissioners; as also that in former Times, even from the very first Foundation thereof, it had been supported, partly out of the large *Oblations* of those that visited the Shrines and *Oratories* therein; and partly from such publick *Contributions*, whereof I have already in my Discourse of the Fabrick given instance; the Heat of their Enquiry, who under Pretence of this needful Repair, aimed at the Ruin of the Bishop, and other Members of the Church (as the Earl of Southampton, and some other Persons of Honour well observed) began much to cool: And upon a serious Deliberation of what was most proper to be done, they concluded; that, as anciently it had been, so now, a general *Benevolence* throughout the whole Kingdom should be attempted; and that, for the better Encouragement thereof, the Nobility and Gentry, who stood best affected to so good a Work, might be moved, to signify, by Subscriptions, what they would contribute thereto.

Whereupon, the King himself, to give Example unto others, began the Subscription, most of the Nobility, and many more following very chearfully therein; the then Bishop giving Cl. and subscribing for so much annually, as long as he should continue in that See, which was but a short Time; for the

* An. 1621. next ensuing Year he died. *

*An. 1618, says
In the year in
his help to 441.*

Unto whom succeeded Doctor George Mountaine: Which Bishop, being no less zealous to promote the Work, disbursed a considerable Sum of Money, to provide Stone from Portland to that Purpose.

An. 1628.

But the Collection of Monies went so slowly forwards, as that tho' a good Proportion of Stone was brought in by the said Bishop, the Prosecution of the Work became wholly neglected; so that Part of the said Stone lying useless, was after borrowed by the Duke of Buckingham for the Building of the Water-gate at Park-house; and there employed for that Use, as I have heard. Nor till Doctor Laud became Bishop of London (which was in Ann. MDCXXVIII. 4 Car.) was any thing more done therein. But this Bishop being a Person of great Parts, and of a most publick Spirit, as by that noble Enlargement of S. John's College in Oxford, whereof he had been President, and other his eminent Works and Designs, ^k appeareth, highly aiming at a flourishing Condition of the Church of England, as it then stood establish'd by the Laws of the Realm, most cordially undertook the Promoting of this famous and necessary Work; and within few Years after, procured another Commission from King CHARLES for that Purpose.

^k Breviary of
his Life, pub-
lished by W.
Prinne 1640.

* Pat. 7. Car.

p.

Which Commission* bearing Date x. Aprilis Ann. MDCXXXI. (7 Caroli) was directed to Sir Robert Ducie Baronet then Lord-Mayor of the City of London; George Archbishop of Canterbury, Thomas Lord Coventry, Lord-Keeper of the Great Seal of England; Samuel^{*} Archbishop of York; Richard Lord Weston, Lord High Treasurer of England; Henry Earl of Manchester, Lord Privy-Seal; Robert Earl of Lindsey, Lord High Chamberlain of England; Thomas Earl of Arundell, Earl Marshal of England; Philip Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery, Lord Chamberlain of his Majesty's Household; Theophilus Earl of Suffolk, Lord Warden of the Cinque-Ports; Edward Earl of Dorset, Lord Chamberlain to the Queen; William Earl of Salisbury, William Earl of Exeter, James Earl of Carlisle, Henry Earl of Holland, Henry Earl of Danby, Edward Viscount Wimbeldon, Dudley Viscount Dorchester, one of the principal Secretaries of State; Thomas Viscount Wentworth, Lord President of the King's Council in the North; Henry Viscount Falkland, William Bishop of London, Richard Bishop of Winchester, ^T John Bishop of Ely, Francis^B Bishop

** Harriot who
founded the two free
schools in Chigwell; in
the C. of Essex, who lies
buried in the great Chan-
cel of that Church, of
which he was once Vic-
car.*

& Abbe,

T. Buckridge

White, of

of *Notwich* *Edward Lord Newburgh*, Chancellor of the Duchy of *Lancaster*; *Sir Thomas Edmonds* Kt. Treasurer of his Majesty's Household, *Sir Henry Vane* Kt. Comptroller of the Household; *Sir Thomas Jermyn* Kt. Vice-Chamberlain of the Household; *Sir John Coke* Kt. another of the Principal Secretaries of State; *Sir Francis Cottington* Kt. Chancellor and Under-Treasurer of the Exchequer; *Sir Robert Naunton* Kt. Master of the Court of Wards and Liveries; *Sir Julius Cæsar* Kt. Master of the Rolls; *Sir Nicolas Hide* Kt. Lord Chief Justice of the King's-Bench; *Sir Thomas Richardson* Kt. Lord Chief Justice of the Common Pleas; *Sir Heneage Finch* Kt. Recorder of the City of *London*; *Sir Robert Heath* Kt. the King's Attorney-General; *Sir Richard Shilton* Kt. then Solicitor-General; *Sir Henry Martin* Kt. Judge of the Prerogative Court of *Canterbury*; *Sir William Bulstrode* Kt. *Sir Thomas Middleton* Kt. Aldermen of the City of *London*; *Sir Henry Spiller* Kt. *Sir Robert Pye* Kt. *Sir Hugh Hammersley* Kt. and *Sir James Cambell* Kt. Aldermen likewise of *London*; *Thomas Winniffe* Doctor in Divinity, then Dean of *Paul's*; *Nicolas Raynton*, *Raphe Freeman*, *Rowland Heylin*, *Robert Parkhurst*, *Richard Fenn*, *Sir Maurice Abbot* Kt. *Henry Garway*, and *Sir William Acton* Kt. and Bart. Aldermen of the said City of *London*; *John Mountford* and *Henry King* Doctors in Divinity, and Residentiaries of this Church; *Francis Windebanke* Esq; one of the Clerks of the Signet, *William Noye* Esq; *William Hackwell* Esq; *Edward Wymarke* Esq; and *Robert Bateman* Esq; Chamberlain of the said City of *London*.

By which Commission the said King taking Notice of this Cathedral as the goodliest Monument and most eminent Church of his whole Dominions; as also that it was the principal Ornament of the City of *London*, the Imperial Seat of this his Realm: And moreover, that the Proceedings in that Commission, issued out by his Royal Father, (as before hath been observed) were slackned by reason of his Death; resolving to go on therewith effectually, declared as followeth: *viz.*

1. That all Money brought in for the Repair thereof, should be paid into the Chamber of *London*.

2. That *William Laude*, then Bishop of *London*, offered to allow *C^l. per Ann.* out of the Revenue of that Bishoprick during his Continuance therein.

3. That a Register Book of all Subscriptions for Contributions thereto should be made, as in King *James's* Time.

4. That the Judges of the Prerogative Court, and all Officials throughout the several Bishopricks in *England* and *Wales*, upon the Decease of any Person intestate, should be excited to remember this Church, out of what was proper to be given to pious Uses.

5. And

5. And lastly, that there should be Letters Patents issued out for the receiving of Publick Contributions from all People throughout the whole Kingdom.

After which it was not long, but that Monies were brought in to the said Chamber of London accordingly; the Bishop of *Ex Regist. a. pud Guild-Hall.* *Notwich*, at that time Almoner to the King, giving 400 *l.* on the 17th of *May* next following; Multitudes of others then, and during the Space of eleven Years following, through the powerful Solicitation of the said Bishop of London, contributing most freely, according to their several Estates and Degrees. First the King himself, to a very large Proportion: Then the several other Bishops, Deans, Deans and Chapters, Nobility, Doctors of Divinity, Law and Physick, Proctors of the Arches, &c. Aldermen of London; private Gentlemen throughout the several Counties, Serjeants at Law, Colleges in both Universities, City and Chamber of London, and several Companies in the same City: Whereunto likewise was much added, as well by many ample Legacies of sundry private Persons, as by Money in the Hands of divers Bishops and their Commissaries, designed to charitable Uses; as also by publick Collections from the Clergy of England, and from the particular Counties, Cities, and Boroughs of this Realm. So that on the 16th of *December* *Ann. MDCXXXII. (8 Car.)* the before specified Commissioners began their Meetings, and concluded of certain Orders ¹ for Regulation of all Things touching the said Repair: And in *April* next ensuing, the Work itself was begun, the Houses adjoining to, and near the Church, being compounded for, and pulled down, and a great Part of the Church-yard paled in for Masons to work in; whereby the Sermons, which usually had been at the *Cross*, were removed into the Quire, there being in ready Money then brought in (as by a Certificate appeared) the Sum of 5416 *l.* 13 *s.* 6 *d.* And on the 26th of *June* was ^m issued out 2000 *l.* of the said Money unto *Michael Grigg* Esq; Pay-master for the said Work. Whereupon an Order was signed the same Day to *Inigo Jones* Esq; Surveyor of his Majesty's Works, to cause the Inclosures and Scaffoldings to be set in hand, with Direction to begin the Repair at the South-East End, and to bring it along by the South to the West-End.

1 Penès Joh. Web. Gen.
Apr. 1633. (9 Car.)
m Penès præfat. Joh. Web.

And soon after, *viz.* the said Bishop, who made use of all Opportunities to advance this noble Work, laid the first Stone at the East-End thereof: The second Stone being then laid by Sir *Francis Windebanke* Kt. one of his Majesty's Principal Secretaries of State; the third by Sir *Henry Martin*, then Judge of the Prerogative Court; and the fourth by the before specified *Inigo Jones*, Surveyor General of this Work. Neither did this

worthy

worthy Bishop cease from the carrying it on, after he was removed to the See of Canterbury, which was in September following; but in all Things shewed himself a pious and powerful Furtherer thereof.

* Cons. though of that month. See Dr. Helyar's help to Hist: —

Nor was the King himself without an high Sense of the Honour done unto Christian Religion; and the Fame which would redound to this whole *English* Nation, by thus restoring to Life so signal a Monument of his renowned Ancestors Piety, (I mean King *Ethelbert* and the other Saxon Kings) as may seem by that most magnificent and stately *Portico*, with *Corinthian* Pillars, which at his own Charge he erected at the West-End thereof; where he placed the Statues of his Royal Father (King *James*) and himself, for a lasting Memorial of this their Advancement of so glorious a Work: Which *Portico* was intended to be an Ambulatory for such, as usually by walking in the Body of the Church, disturbed the solemn Service in the Quire.

And in this noble Manner, as we have seen, it was carried on for the Space of above nine Years, many Persons most piously tendering God's Glory therein, contributing largely to it. Amongst which Sir *Paul Pinder* Kt. (some time Ambassador^o for King *James* at *Constantinople*) is especially to be remembred; who having at his own Charge first repaired the Decays of that goodly Partition made at the West-End of the Quire; adorning the Front thereof, outwards, with fair Pillars of Black Marble, and Statues of those *Saxon* Kings, which had been Founders, or Benefactors to the Church; beautified the inner Part thereof with Figures of Angels, and all the Wainscot Work of the Quire with excellent Carving; viz. of Cherubins and other Imagery, richly gilded; adding costly Suits of Hangings for the upper End thereof: And afterwards bestowed^p four thousand Pounds in repairing of the South Cross. So that, except the Steeple, which was intended to be wholly taken down; and, by stronger Pillars to support it, built in Proportion to the Church, with a Spire of Stone suitable thereto, (being ready scaffolded to that End) all the rest was perfectly finished, as to the Walls and Cover of Lead; as by these Representations thereof in its several Parts both on the Inside and Outside, which in the following Pages are fully exhibited, for the preserving of its Memory to future Ages, is to be seen.

^o Stow's Survey, p. 967.

^p Ex Computo Supervisoris generalis.

And, to the Intent that Posterity may see what open Hearts and Hands our *English* Nation then had, by the vast Sums of Money which were given within the Compass of a few Years, for the Restoration of this then ruinous Fabrick to its ancient Splendor, I have here added a Brief^q of the Receivers Accompt, as it was cast up Off. 25. Ann. *MDCXXXIX.* (15 *Caroli*) together with a Scheme of the several Sums of Money, as they were brought into the Chamber of *London*, for each particular Year.

^q Penes præfatum Jo. Web.

October 29.
1639.

A Note of the Receipts, Disbursements and Remainders
in Cash, for the Repair of *Paul's*.

The Chamber of London hath receiv'd for the Repair of the Body of the Church and Quire	l. s. d. 79043 18 11 ob.	l. s. d. The Total of all these Receipts, is
More received by the same Chamber, for the Repair of the West End, being his Majesty's Gift out of Ecclesiastical Fines	10295 05 06	89489 04 05 ob.
Also received by the Chamber of London towards the Work of the Steeple	00150 00 00	
Paid by the Chamber of London unto several Persons, for Houses demolish'd and other necessary Charges	09628 16 08	Total of the Payments for Houses, &c. 11080 16 08
Paid by the said Chamber to Master <i>Griggs</i> , to be paid by him for several Houses demolish'd	01452 00 00	
Receiv'd by Master <i>Griggs</i> from the Chamber of London, for the Repair of the Body of the Church, Quire, and West End	68000 00 00	The Total of these Receipts by Master <i>Griggs</i> 72080 00 00
Receiv'd by the same Master <i>Griggs</i> of Sir <i>Paul Pinder</i> Knight, for the Repair of the South End	04000 00 00	
The Charge of the Repair of the East End, North and South Sides, with the Money imprest upon Debenters, not yet entred into the Books	58115 01 02 ob.	The Total of this Charge 65269 14 04 ob.
The Charge of the Repair of the West End, with the imprest Money upon Debenters, not yet entred into the Book	07154 13 02 ob.	
Remaining in Cash in the Chamber of London, for the Repair of the Body of the Church and Quire	07267 15 06	The Total of the Cash remaining in the Chamber of London, is 10408 07 09 ob.
Remaining also in Cash in the said Chamber, for Repair of his Majesty's Work of the West End	03140 12 03 ob.	
Remaining in Cash in the Hands of Master <i>Griggs</i> , towards Repair of all the Church	—————	6730 05 07 ob. q.
The Total Sum, by this Account, remaining in the Chamber of London, and in the Hands of Master <i>Griggs</i> , is	—————	17138 13 04 ob. q.

The

The total Sums received in the several Years, towards the Repair of the Cathedral Church of Saint *Paul*, as appeareth by the Accompts taken at the Feast of Saint *Michael* the Archangel, in those Years.

			Whereof from the King.	From the Counties.		
	<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>	<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
An. 1631.	00670	00	00			
An. 1632.	06574	19	05	0500	00	00
An. 1633.	10678	12	05		3428	18 03
An. 1634.	12683	06	05 <i>ob.</i>	1900	00	00
An. 1635.	15927	11	09	2320	00	00
An. 1636.	09392	05	03	1135	05	06
An. 1637.	10444	19	10 <i>ob.</i>	2860	00	00
An. 1638.	15931	11	10	0710	00	00
An. 1639.	06778	14	01 <i>ob.</i>	0360	00	00
An. 1640.	10473	05	00 <i>ob.</i>	1186	10	08
An. 1641.	01569	18	06		422	03 04 <i>ob.</i>
An. 1642.	02000	00	00			
An. 1643.	00015	00	00			

The Total 101330 04 08

But more than the Sum of 35551 *l.* 02 *s.* 04 *d.* *ob.* doth not appear by the Books, to have been laid out upon this Repair, since the 25th of *October* Anno 1639. that the Accompts were so audited: For in *October* Anno 1642. the Flames of our Civil Diffensions, to the Astonishment of the whole World, breaking violently out (the particular Relation whereof, with its Grounds and Circumstances, it's much more proper to be transmitted, in writing, to Posterity, by the next Age, than this) there was not only an unhappy Period put to this glorious Work; but, by the * Votes of both Houses made in the late *Long Parliament*, for the Abolishing of Bishops, Deans and Chapters, &c. in Pursuance of their solemn *League and Covenant* with the Scots; which Votes were confirmed by an Ordinance of that Parliament in *January* following; the very Foundation of this famous Cathedral was utterly shaken in Pieces; which consisted, of the Bishop, Dean, Chief Chanter, Chancellor, Treasurer; five Arch-Deacons, viz. London, Middlesex, Essex, Colchester, and St. Albans; thirty Prebendaries, twelve Petty Canons, and six Vicars Choral. So that, the next Year following, (*Isaac Penington* being Lord Mayor) the famous Cross in the Church-Yard, which had been for many

The Account I took of the Receipts towards the Repair of St. Paul's Cathedral, which I printed, was taken out of the Audit-Books in the Chamber of Lond. which, it seems, fell short 10000 *l.* of what was received: There being no Mention of what Sir Paul Pinder gave, which perhaps causeth this Difference.
* Sept. 10 & 11. An. 1642.
r Stow's Survey, p. 353. b.

many Ages the most noted and solemn Place in this Nation, for the gravest Divines and greatest Scholars to preach at, was, with the rest of the Crosses about London and Westminster, by farther Order of the said *Parliament*, pulled down to the Ground.

March 12.
1643.

And in *March* ensuing, the Houses and Revenues belonging to the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral, were seized on by Order likewise of the said *Parliament*; together with all Money, Goods, and Materials, bought, or given and brought into any Place, for repairing or furnishing of this Church, or appertaining thereto, in whose Hands soever: Out of the Profits thereof, it being order'd, that Doctor *Cornelius Burges*s (one of the Assembly of Divines, constituted by Authority of the same *Long Parliament*) should receive CCCC l. per An. and the Deanry of *Paul's* for his Habitation: All which was confirmed by an Ordinance of the said *Parliament* 23 Apr. Anno MDCXLV.

April 23.
1645.

Aug. 29.
1645.

The Repair therefore thus ceasing, as hath been said, some Part of the Materials remaining, were by Order of the House of Lords, delivered to the Parishioners of *St. Gregory's* towards the Rebuilding of that Church; which, being old, had been pulled down, in regard it was thought to be a Blemish to this stately Cathedral, whereunto it adjoined. And the before specify'd Scaffolds assigned to Colonel *Jephson's* Regiment, for 1746 l. 15 s. 08 d. due thereunto from the said *Parliament*, and in Arrear.

Whether then, viz. at the Time that the Scaffolds were pulled down, for the Benefit of the Soldiers, it was, that the Stalls in the Quire were all taken away; as also Part of the Pavement torn up, and Monuments, either utterly demolish'd or defac'd, I cannot say: But sure I am, that for the better Disposal of the Timber, so employed for Scaffolds, and otherwise, much of it was sawed up in the Church, Pits being digg'd for that Purpose, in several Places thereof; even where some reverend Bishops, and other Persons of Quality, lay interred. Since which Time, the Body of the Church was frequently converted to a *Horse-quarter* for Soldiers; and Part of the Quire, with the rest of the Building East-wards from it, by a new Partition Wall, made of Brick, in Anno 1649. disposed of for a *Preaching Place*; and the Entrance into it, at the uppermost Window, on the North Side, Eastwards; where, for the Advantage of the before specified Doctor *Burges*s (as I have heard) who had an Assignment out of the Lands of this Church, of four hundred Pounds per An. for a *Lecture*; there were

were weekly Sermons, unto which divers Citizens, with some others, did usually resort.

So that, what the Lord Brooke, passing^t by Water, upon the *Thames*, *March 13. Anno MDCXL.* with three other Lords, said^u concerning this famous Cathedral; viz. *That he hoped, that one of them should live to see no one Stone left upon another of that Building*, was like enough to have been soon after fulfilled: For by taking away the inner Scaffolds, which supported the arched Vaults, in order to their late intended Repair, the whole Roof of the South Cross tumbled down; and the Rest, in several Places of the Church, did often fall. Out of a sad Contemplation, therefore, that so glorious a Structure, thus rais'd, enrich'd, and beautified by the Piety of our deceased Ancestors, should be utterly destroyed, and become a woful Spectacle of Ruin; I did adventure, though much unworthy for such an Undertaking, to give some Representation, as well to the present Age, as future Times, of what it had been. And having done my best Endeavour, which in Duty I conceive myself obliged unto, meerly as I am a Son of the Church of *England* (without any other Relation to this particular Cathedral whatsoever) to revive the Memory of its noble Founders, and worthy Benefactors; I then concluded this Discourse with the Recital of that Prophetick Expression, which the Reverend *Hooker* long since made.

Breviary of the Archb. of Cant. Life publish'd by Master Prynn An. 1644.

And for fear lest Covetousness alone should linger out the Time too much, and not be able to make havock of the House of God, with that Expedition, which the mortal Enemy thereof did vehemently wish; he hath by some Enchantments so deeply bewitch'd Religion itself, as to make it in the End an earnest Solicitor, and an eloquent Persuader of Sacrilege; urging confidently, that the very best Service, which Men of Power can do to Christ, is, without any more Ceremony, to sweep all, and to leave the Church as bare, as in the Day it was first born; and that they which endowed Churches with Lands, poisoned Religion, &c.

Eccles. Politic, b. 5. p. 432. n. 79.

In a word, that to give unto God, is Error: Reformation of Error, to take from the Church, that which the Blindness of former Ages did unwisely give.

By these or the like Suggestions (saith he) received with full Joy, and with like Sedulity practis'd in certain Parts of the Christian World, they have brought to pass, that as David doth say of Man, so it is in Hazard to be verified concerning the whole Religion and Service of God, Psalm xc. 10. The Time thereof may peradventure fall out to be threescore and ten Years; or if Strength do serve unto fourscore, what followeth is like to be small Joy for them, whatsoever they be that behold it.



THE
CONTINUATION
OF THE
HISTORY
OF
Saint PAUL's CATHEDRAL.



IN which lamentable Condition it lay for divers Years, being made a Horse-Quarter for Soldiers during the whole Time of the late Usurpation; the stately *Portico*, with beautiful *Corinthian* Pillars, being converted to Shops for Seamstresses, and other Trades, with Lofts and Stairs ascending thereto: For the fitting whereof to that Purpose, those stately Pillars were shamefully hewed and defaced for Support of the Timber-Work; and the Statues of King *James*, and King *Charles* the Martyr (erected on the Front thereof) despitefully thrown down and broke in Pieces.

An. 1662.

But shortly after * the happy Restoration of King *Charles* II. (our late gracious Sovereign) that the Bishop, with the Dean and Chapter, came to enjoy their rightful Possessions, Care was not only taken to prepare some Part of the Fabrick for the Service of God, according as it stood by Law establish'd, but to proceed in that great Work of its Repair, so carried on (as hath been observed) before those woful Distractions, which were occasioned by a predominant Party in that unhappy Parliament begun at Westminster the 3d of November, 1640.

In order whereto, finding the Stalls in the Quire, with the Organ-Loft, totally destroyed; it was concluded, that, for present Use, the East Part of the Church above the old Quire, which since the Demolishing of *Paul's Cross* had been converted to a Preaching-Place, whereunto the Lord-Mayor and Aldermen usually resorted, might be fitted for *Divine Service*; the then Dean and Canons, at their own Charge, enlarging it the Length of one Arch into the old Quire, and, by a new Wall severing it therefrom, caused Stalls to be placed therein, intending

tending to make use of it accordingly; until the Repairs of the remaining Part of the old Fabrick should be fully perfected.

For the better expediting of which general Repair, the King, by his Letters Patents under the Great Seal of England, bearing Date the 18th Day of *April*, in the 15th Year of his Reign (*Anno scil. 1663*) constituted sundry Persons of great Honour, and others, Commissioners; who, making no Delay in advancing a Work so laudable and pious, met sundry Times to consult of raising Monies to defray the Charge thereof, and Contrivance in all Things else relating thereto: Whereupon large Sums being brought in by a free Benevolence from the King himself, several of the Nobility, Bishops, and many other good People (as by a Catalogue of their Names and particular Gifts shall be truly manifested) the Work was begun upon the first Day of *August* the same Year (*scil. Anno 1663.*)

In which much Time and Cost was spent, in taking down those Houses (that had been built during the Dominion of the late Usurpers) at the West End and Sides thereof; as also in searching the Decays, and in Provision of Stone from *Portland* and *Beere*; likewise in Cranes, Wharfage, and Carriage by Water and Land; in clearing the Rubbish; fitting up Cellars for Deal and other Timber; for Scaffolds, Ladders, Baskets, Shovels, Wheel-barrows, Ropes, and other Utenfils: Also in Pales and Paling; in Lime, Sand, Plaister, Iron, and Iron-work of sundry Sorts; in Workmanship of Masons, Sawyers, Carpenters; as also for Lead and Plumbers Work. So that from the said first Day of *August 1663*, until the dreadful Fire of the City, which began on the third of *September, 1666*, the Expences in those Repairs, whereof much was on the *Portico*, amounted to the Sum of 3586 *l. 5 s. 1 d. 4.* as by the Particulars here following doth fully appear; *viz.*

	<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>	
From the said first Day of <i>August, 1663,</i>	1017	19	07	<i>ob.</i>
until the last of <i>October, 1664,</i> the Sum of				
From the first of <i>November, 1664,</i> to the last	0591	07	10	<i>ob.</i>
of <i>June, 1665</i>				
For the Month of <i>July, 1665</i>	0086	15	00	<i>An. 1665.</i>
For the Month of <i>August, 1665</i>	0065	02	07	
For the Month of <i>September, 1665</i>	0046	07	00	
For the Month of <i>October, 1665</i>	0042	06	00	
For the Month of <i>November, 1665</i>	0046	17	04	
For the Month of <i>December, 1665</i>	0057	01	06	
For the Month of <i>January, 1665</i>	0177	13	02	
For the Month of <i>February, 1665</i>	0086	05	00	
			$\frac{3}{4}$	For

	For the Month of <i>March</i> , 1665	0666 07 11
Anno 1666.	For the Month of <i>April</i> , 1666	0088 17 10
	For the Month of <i>May</i> , 1666	0328 13 08
	For the Month of <i>June</i> , 1666	0187 02 09
	For the Month of <i>July</i> , 1666	0049 09 02
	For the Month of <i>August</i> , 1666	0048 08 07
The Total, as abovesaid		3586 05 01 $\frac{1}{4}$

* September.

On the third Day of which * Month it was, that the great and dreadful Fire of *London* began in a narrow Lane amongst old rotten Buildings, near to the lower End of *Gracechurch-street*, which in a short Time, notwithstanding all the Help that could be, consumed the greatest Part of the City; in which not only the Parochial Churches were destroy'd, but also this ancient Cathedral: The Roof whereof falling down with a mighty Force, broke through those Vaults, called the *Undercroft*; so that under the Floor of our *Lady Chapel* (Eastwards of the Quire) over the Roof of *S. Faith's Church*, a Coffin of Lead, lying there, was broke open, and in it found the Body of *Robert Braybrooke*, some time Bishop of *London*, (as by the Inscription in Brass, formerly torne from the Marble covering it, did appear) having been there laid two hundred and sixty Years before; whose Corps was so dried up, the Flesh, Sinews, and Skin cleaving fast to the Bones, that, being set upon the Feet, it stood as stiff as a Plank, the Skin being tough like Leather, and not at all inclin'd to Putrefaction, which some attributed to the Sanctity of the Person, offering much Money for it.

He died Aug.
24. 1404. (5.
H. 4.)

The like I then saw of two other Bodies so dried, which lay in Coffins of Lead over the Vault, in the North Isle of the Body of this Church; the Coffins being also broke open, and the Arches of that Vault shatter'd.

But herein was nothing supernatural; for that which caused the Flesh, Skin, and Sinews to become thus hard and tough, was the Driness and Heat of the Dust wherein those Bodies lay, which was for the most part of Rubbish Lime, mix'd with a Sandy Earth. Such another having been discovered at *Warwick*, in the Quire of *S. Mary's Church*; where, above fifty Years before, the Corps of *William * Parr*, Marquess of *Northampton*, being laid, but then digg'd up, it did appear to be thus dried, lying in the like Rubbish, the Quire also standing upon arched Vaults, in whose Coffin the *Rosemary and Bays* was also as fresh, as if it had not been there put above ten Days before.

* He died in
1571. (13.
Eliz.)

Nor

Nor is it strange, that such hot and dry Ground should produce the like Effect; for we read, that in the City of *Tholouse* in *Languedoc* (a Province of *France*) the Bodies of those Persons which lie buried in the Church-yard of the *Fryers-Minors* there, do remain entire, and not subject to Putrefaction. In *urbe Tholosâ* (saith my Author *) *Cœmiterium, vel potius specus in Ecclesiâ Minoritarum, in cujus parte cadavera infusa non putrescunt, sed integra reservantur.* * Parallelo Geographiæ, autore Philippo Brietio, Impr. Paris. 1648. p. 475.

As to the real Cause of this dreadful Conflagration of *London*, there have been various Conjectures. Some there are, who confidently affirm, that it was set on fire by the Papists, in order to an Insurrection, and consequently to subvert the Government, as was that Design of the Gunpowder Conspirators in *An. 1605* (3 *Jac.*) Of these I find Captain *Bedlo* one, who saith ^a that *London was burnt by Romish Fire-Balls, which they were wont to call Tewksbury Mustard-Balls, thrown by Popish Hands.* Others suppose it to have been a Judgment of God Almighty upon this great City, for its rebellious Actings against the late King *Charles the Martyr*, and tamely permitting his open and shameful Murder before the Gates of his own Royal Palace: To countenance which Opinion, they vouch that Prophetick Expression ^b of *Michael Notredamus*, (an expert Astrologian, and Physician to *Henry II. King of France*) publish'd above an hundred Years before; whose Words do not only import as much, but point out the very Year when it should be so burnt, which I have here transcribed.

*Le Sang de Juste a Londres fera faute,
Bruslez per foudres, de vingt trois les six.
La Dame antique cherra de place haute;
De mesme secte plusieurs seront occis.*

Whereunto the extraordinary Dryness of the Season, as a Preparative, and the Wind strangely turning several Ways at that time, did not a little contribute, as is very well known.

Others, that it was done by Design of the Fanaticks, in order of getting the Power of the Sword into their own cruel Hands again: For Testimony whereof they say, ^c " That at the Sessions in the *Old-Baily*, *John Rathbone*, an old Army-Colonel, *William Sanders*, *Henry Tucker*, *Thomas Flynt*, *Thomas Evans*, *John Miles*, *William Westcot*, and *John Cole*, formerly Officers or Soldiers in the late Rebellion, were indicted for conspiring the Death of his Majesty, and the Overthrow of the Government; having laid their Plot and Contrivance for the Surprizal of the Tower, the Killing of ^d his

“ his Grace the Lord General; as also of Sir *John Robinson*,
 “ at that time Lieutenant of the said Tower of London, and
 “ Sir *Richard Browne*; and then to have declared for an equal
 “ Division of Lands, &c. The better to effect which Hellish
 “ Design, *the City was to have been fired*, and the Portcullices let
 “ down to keep out all Assistance, the Horse-Guards to have
 “ been surprized in the Inns where they were quartered, several
 “ Ostlers having been gained to that Purpose: That the
 “ Tower also was accordingly viewed, and its Surprize ordered
 “ by Boats over the Mote; and from thence to scale the
 “ Wall. And, that one *Alexander* (who was not then taken)
 “ had distributed Sums of Money to those Conspirators. Moreover,
 “ that for carrying on of the Design more effectually,
 “ they were told of a Council of the great Ones that sate frequently
 “ in London, from whom issued all Orders; which
 “ Council received their Direction from another in *Holland*,
 “ who sate with the States; and that the third of September was
 “ pitched on for the Attempt, as being found by Lilly’s Almanack,
 “ and a Scheme erected for that Purpose, to be a lucky Day, a Planet
 “ then ruling, which prognosticated the Downfall of Monarchy. The
 “ Evidence against which Persons was very full and clear,
 “ and they accordingly found guilty of High Treason.
 Thus far the Gazette.

d Obedient
 Patience, by
 Ric. Baxter,
 p. 254.

But the profound Mr. *Baxter*^d tells us, That *this Fire of London*
was a Judgment of God for casting out the faithful Pastors about four
Years before; putting it upon the Sin of the Corporation Act, that
 is for ejecting those Ministers to five Miles distance, which had
 preach’d seditiously in Corporations.

I will not take upon me to censure either *Papist* or *Fanatick*
 to have had any hand therein, rather supposing it to have been
 an immediate and signal Judgment of God for the great Sins of
 the Nation, especially of this Capital City; having heard from
 Persons of Credit, that some of the Family where the Fire
 began (it being a Baker’s House) have acknowledg’d that they
 did believe it to have been from a decayed Oven then heated,
 in which were some Cracks and Flaws, that might rationally
 occasion it: But shall observe, that the Ceasing thereof was no
 less strange than the Rage of it whilst it continued, as appears
 from the Inscription engraven upon that fair Pillar in Memory
 thereof; which was begun in An. 1671, Sir *Richard Forde* then
 being Lord-Mayor, and finished in An. 1677, in the Mayoralty
 Sir *Thomas Davies*: The Words are these;

Tertio die, cum jam plenè evicerat, humana Concilia, & subsidia
omnia; Cœlitus, ut par est credere, jussus, stetit fatalis ignis,
& quaquaversum elanguit, i. e. Upon the third Day,
 when

when this fatal Fire had manifestly triumphed over all that the Wit or Art of Man could do to oppose it; it stopped and abated every where, by a Command from Heaven itself, that it should go no farther.

Having made this large (though I hope not impertinent) Digression, I shall go on where I left.

The first Thing designed after this deplorable Fire, was to fit some Part of the Church, thus ruined, for a Quire; wherein the Dean and Prebends might have Divine Service, until the Repair of the Whole, or a new Structure could be accomplish'd: To which end, upon a judicious View thereof, it was resolv'd, that Part of the Body of it, towards the West End, might, with the least Charge, be made useful for that Purpose. Whereupon Workmen were set upon it, and Scaffolds raised for Search of the Walls, and cutting the Remainder of the unmelted Lead from the high Roof, and other Parts of the Church.

In which Employment, as also in digging up the melted Lead, clearing the Rubbish, taking down the Remainder of the vaulted Roof, and Walls, with the greatest Part of the Tower-Steeple, digging up the Floors, sorting the Stone, and carrying it to several Places, repairing the Convocation-House, and building new Offices for the Work; no less than two Years (*viz.* the rest of the Year 1666, the whole Year of 1667, and Part of the Year 1668) were spent. Towards the latter End of which two Years, they fell to casing some of those great and massy Pillars, which stood betwixt the Middle Isle, and the Side Isles; beginning with those below the little North Door, towards the West: But before the third Pillar was perfectly cased, (so weak and unsound had the excessive Heat of the Fire left it, with the remaining Pillars and Walls, which were all miserably scaled with the Flame and shatter'd; that) upon farther Search into them, they were found to be altogether incapable of any substantial Repair: It was therefore fully concluded, that, in order to a new Fabrick, the Foundations of the old Cathedral, thus made ruinous, should be totally cleared; and Preparation of Materials and all Things needful made ready, conducing to a new Fabrick. Which Work continu'd until the last of *April*, 1674. An Accompt of the Expences wherein, and of all that was disbursed since the Fire, till that Time, I have here added; *viz.*

From

		<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
<i>An.</i> 1666.	From the 3d of September <i>an.</i> 1666, to the last Day of that Month	181	12	00
<i>An.</i> 1667.	For the Month of October <i>an.</i> 1666, to the last of March 1667	375	16	09 $\frac{1}{2}$
	In the Months of April, May, June, July, and August, <i>an.</i> 1667, no Work done.			
	In the Months of September, October, November, and December, <i>an.</i> 1667	180	05	11
<i>An.</i> 1668.	In the Months of January and February, <i>an.</i> 1667, to the last of March, <i>an.</i> 1668	615	00	11
	In the Months of April, May, and June, <i>an.</i> 1668	654	11	08 $\frac{3}{4}$
	In the Month of August, <i>an.</i> 1668	144	13	01 $\frac{3}{4}$
	In the Month of September, <i>an.</i> 1668	164	18	06
	In the Month of October, <i>an.</i> 1668	182	12	07 $\frac{1}{2}$
	In the Month of November, <i>an.</i> 1668	136	10	06
	In the Month of December, <i>an.</i> 1668	72	01	07 $\frac{1}{2}$
	In the Month of January, <i>an.</i> 1668	154	08	07
	In the Month of February, <i>an.</i> 1668	209	12	08
<i>An.</i> 1669.	In the Month of March 1668, to the End of April 1669	111	15	00
	In the Month of May, <i>an.</i> 1669	82	07	10
	In the Months of June and July 1669	185	03	03
	In the Month of August, 1669	151	14	09
	In the Month of September, 1669	179	17	07
	In the Months of October, November, and December, 1669	187	00	10
<i>An.</i> 1670.	In the Months of January and February 1669, to the last of March, 1670	330	16	10 $\frac{1}{2}$
	In the Months of April, May, and June, 1670	343	04	02 $\frac{3}{4}$
	In the Months of July, August, and September, 1670	89	15	07
	In the Months of October, November, and December, 1670	89	17	04
	In the Months of January and February, 1670	68	15	00
<i>An.</i> 1671.	In the Month of March 1670, and April 1671	317	01	10
	In the Months of May and June, 1671	198	13	06
	In the Month of July, 1671	133	19	07
	In the Months of August and September, 1671	220	16	07 $\frac{1}{2}$
	In the Months of October, November, and December, 1671	474	11	07
<i>An.</i> 1672.	In the Months of January and February 1671, to the last of March, 1672	646	05	09 $\frac{3}{4}$
	In the Months of April and May, 1672	320	01	04 $\frac{1}{2}$
	In the Month of June, 1672	163	17	03
	In the Months of July, August, and September, 1672	655	10	02
	In the Months of October, November, and December, 1672	469	17	10
	In the Months of January and February 1672, to the last of March, 1673	752	12	04
<i>An.</i> 1673.	In the Months of April, May, June, July, August, and September, 1673	650	02	05
<i>An.</i> 1674.	In the Months of October, November, December, January, and February, 1673, to the End of March, 1674	755	17	08
	In the Month of April, 1674	257	06	06

The Total of the Disbursements, since the
Fire of London } 10909 07 08 $\frac{1}{2}$

Prepa-

Preparation for the new Structure being thus made, and several Designs presented to the King for the Form and Fashion thereof; which was intended to equal, if not exceed, the Splendor and Magnificence of the old Cathedral, when it was in its best Estate; his Majesty, well approving one of them, commanded a *Model* to be made thereof, in so large and exact a Manner, that it might remain as a perpetual and unchangeable Rule and Direction for the Conduct of the whole Work. And for the more speedy Procedure in this vast and mighty Building, issued out his Letters-Patents, under the Great Seal of *England*, bearing Date the 12th Day of *November*, in the 25th Year of his Reign (*an. scil. 1673*) unto several of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and other Persons of eminent Rank and Quality: Authorizing them, or so many of them, as are therein appointed and enabled to act, to proceed in that great Undertaking, and to endeavour the Perfecting thereof, by such Ways and Means, and according to such Rules and Orders, as are therein mention'd; a perfect Transcript of which Commission, I have here thought fit to insert.

CHARLES the Second, by the Grace of God, King ^{His Majesty's Commission.} of *England*, *Scotland*, *France*, and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, &c.

To our trusty, and well-beloved Sir *Robert Hanson* Kt. Lord Mayor of our City of *London*, and to the Lord Mayor of our said City for the time being;

To the most Reverend Father in God, our Right trusty, and Right well-beloved Counsellor, *Gilbert*† Lord Arch-bishop of *Canterbury*, Primate of all *England*, and Metropolitan, and to the Lord Arch-bishop of *Canterbury* for the time being; ^{† Shaldon,}

To our Right trusty, and Right well-beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *Anthony* Earl of *Shaftsbury*, Lord High Chancellor of *England*, and to the Lord High Chancellor of *England*, and Lord Keeper of the Great Seal of *England*, for the time being;

To the most Reverend Father in God, *Richard*† Lord Arch-bishop of *York*, Primate of *England*, and Metropolitan, and to the Lord Arch-bishop of *York* for the time being; ^{† Stern,}

To our Right trusty, and Right well-beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *Thomas* Viscount *Osborn*, Lord High Treasurer of *England*, and to the Lord High Treasurer of *England* for the time being;

To our Right trusty, and Right well-beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *Arthur* Earl of *Anglesey*, Keeper of our Privy Seal, and to the Keeper of our Privy Seal for the time being;

The HISTORY of

To our Right trusty, and Right entirely beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *George Duke of Buckingham*;

To our Right trusty, and Right entirely beloved Cousin, *Christopher Duke of Albemarle*;

To our Right trusty, and Right entirely beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *John Duke of Lauderdale*;

To our Right trusty, and Right entirely beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *James Duke of Ormond*, Lord Steward of Our Household, and to the Lord Steward of our Household for the time being;

To our Right trusty, and Right entirely beloved Cousin, *Henry Lord Marquess of Worcester*;

To our Right trusty, and entirely beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *Henry Marquess of Dorchester*;

To our Right trusty, and Right well-beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *Henry Earl of Ogle*;

To our trusty, and Right well-beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *Thomas Earl of Ossory*;

To our Right trusty, and Right well-beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *Robert Earl of Lindsey*, Lord Great Chamberlain of *England*, and the Lord Great Chamberlain of *England* for the time being;

Henry Earl of St. Albans, Lord Chamberlain of our Household, and to the Lord Chamberlain of our Household for the time being;

To our Right trusty, and Right well-beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *Aubrey Earl of Oxford*;

To our Right trusty, and Right well-beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *John Earl of Bridgewater*;

To our Right trusty, and Right well-beloved Cousin, *Philip Earl of Chesterfield*;

To our Right trusty, and Right well-beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *William Earl of Craven*;

To our Right trusty, and well-beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *Henry Earl of Arlington*, our Principal Secretary of State;

To our Right trusty, and well-beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *Thomas Viscount Falconberge*;

To our Right trusty, and Right well-beloved Cousin and Counsellor, *George Viscount Hallifax*.

To the Right Reverend Father in God, our Right trusty, and well-beloved Counsellor, *Humphrey Lord Bishop of London*, our Almoner;

To the Right Reverend Fathers in God, *George*[†] Lord Bishop of *Winchester*, *Benjamin* Lord Bishop of *Ely*, *John* Lord Bishop

Larry,

*+ Norley, of
Lolton,*

Saint PAUL's Cathedral.

157

of Rochester and Dean of Westminster, Walter^T Lord Bishop of Worcester, Dean of our Chapel Royal, Nathanael^T Lord Bishop of Oxon, Clerk of our Closet; and to the Bishops of London, Winchester, Ely, Rochester, Worcester, and Oxford, our Almoner, the Dean of our Chapel, the Clerk of our Closet, and the Dean of Westminster, for the time being;

+ Blundford,
T. Crow,
Humphrey Hinchman,
Bp. of London, &c.
Almoner,

To our Right trusty, and Right well-beloved Cousin, Henry Viscount Cornbury, Lord Chamberlain to our Royal Consort the Queen;

To our Right trusty, and well-beloved Counsellor, Francis Lord Newport, Treasurer of our Household, and to the Treasurer of our Household for the time being;

To our Right trusty, and Right well-beloved Counsellor, William Lord Maynard, our Comptroller of our Household, and to the Comptroller of our Household for the Time being;

To our Right trusty, and Right well-beloved Counsellor, Henry Coventry Esq; one of our Principal Secretaries of State, and to both our Principal Secretaries of State for the Time being;

To our Right trusty, and well-beloved Counsellor, Sir George Carteret Kt. and Baronet, Vice-Chamberlain of our Household, and to the Vice-Chamberlain of our Household for the Time being;

To our Right trusty, and well-beloved Counsellor, Sir Orlando Bridgeman Kt. and Baronet, and Sir John Duncomb Kt. Chancellor and Under-Treasurer of our Exchequer, and to the Chancellor and Under-Treasurer of our Exchequer for the Time being:

Sir Robert Carr Kt. and Baronet, Chancellor of our Dutchy of Lancaster, and to the Chancellor of our Dutchy of Lancaster for the Time being;

Sir Thomas Chicheley Kt. Master of our Ordnance, and to the Master of our Ordnance for the Time being;

To our Right trusty, and well-beloved Sir Matthew Hale Kt. Chief Justice of the Pleas before Us to be holden, and to the Chief Justice of the Pleas before Us to be holden for the Time being;

Sir Harbottle Grimstone Baronet, Master of the Rolls, and to the Master of the Rolls for the Time being;

Sir John Vaughan Kt. Chief Justice of our Court of Common-Pleas, and to the Chief Justice of our Court of Common-Pleas for the Time being;

Sir Edward Turner Kt. Chief Baron of our Court of Exchequer, and to the Chief Baron of our Court of Exchequer for the Time being;

Sir

Sir *Thomas Twisden* Kt. and Bar. Sir *Richard Rainsford* Kt. and Sir *William Wild* Kt. and Bar. Justices of the Pleas before Us to be holden, and to the Justices of the Pleas before Us to be holden for the time being ;

Sir *Robert Atkins* Kt. of the *Bath*, Sir *Hugh Windham* Kt. and Sir *William Ellis* Kt. Justices of our Court of Common-Pleas, and to the Justices of our Court of Common-Pleas for the time being ;

Sir *Christopher Turner* Kt. Sir *Timothy Littleton* Kt. and Sir *Edward Thurland* Kt. Barons of our Court of Exchequer, and to the Barons of our Court of Exchequer for the time being ;

Sir *Heneage Finch* Kt. and Bar. our Attorney General, and to Sir *Francis North* Kt. our Solicitor General, and to our Attorney General and Solicitor General for the time being ;

Sir *Edward Dering* Baronet ;

Sir *John Howel* Kt. Recorder of our City of *London*, and to the Recorder of our City of *London* for the time being ;

Sir *Charles Harbord* Kt. our Surveyor General, and to our Surveyor General for the time being ;

Sir *Philip Warwick* Kt. one of the Clerks of our Signet ;

Sir *John Birkenhead* Kt. one of the Masters of Requests, and Master of the Faculties, and to the Master of the Faculties for the time being ;

Sir *John Nicholas* Kt. of the *Bath* ;

Sir *Edward Walker* Kt. Garter Principal King of Arms, Sir *Robert Southwel* Kt. and Sir *Joseph Williamson* Kt. Clerks of our Council, and to the Clerks of our Council for the time being ;

Sir *Robert Wiseman* Kt. Doctor of Laws and Dean of the Arches, and Vicar General to the Lord Archbishop of *Canterbury*, and to the Dean of the Arches, and Vicar General of the Lord Archbishop of *Canterbury* for the time being ;

Sir *Leolin Jenkins* Kt. Doctor of Laws, Judge of the Prerogative Court of *Canterbury*, and Judge of the Court of Admiralty, and to the Judge of the Prerogative Court of *Canterbury*, and to the Judge of the Court of Admiralty for the time being ;

Sir *Walter Walker* Kt. Doctor of Laws, our Advocate General, and to our Advocate General for the time being ;

Thomas Exton Doctor of Laws, Chancellor of the Lord Bishop of *London*, and to the Chancellor of the Lord Bishop of *London* for the time being ;

Sir *Richard Chiverton* Kt. Sir *Thomas Allen* Kt. Sir *John Frederick* Kt. Sir *John Robinson* Kt. and Bar. Sir *John Lawrence* Kt. Sir *Thomas Bludworth* Kt. Sir *William Peak* Kt. Sir *William Turner* Kt. Sir *Richard Ford* Kt. Sir *Samuel Sterling* Kt. Sir *George Water-*

Waterman Kt. *Sir William Hooker* Kt. *Sir Robert Viner* Kt. and *Bart.* *Sir Joseph Sheldon* Kt. *Sir Dionis Gauden* Kt. *Sir Thomas Davys* Kt. *Sir Francis Chaplin* Kt. *Dannet Forth* Esq; *John Forth* Esq; *Patience Ward* Esq; *Sir James Edwards* Kt. *Sir Robert Clayton* Kt. *Sir John More* Kt. *Sir William Pritchard* Kt. Aldermen of our City of *London*, and to the Aldermen of our said City for the time being.

Sir Thomas Player Kt. Chamberlain of our said City of *London*, and to the Chamberlain of our said City for the time being.

Sir John Cutler Kt. and *Bart.* *Sir John Shaw* Kt. and *Bart.* *Sir Theophilus Biddolph* Kt. and *Bart.* *Sir Andrew King*, *Sir Thomas Beverly* Kts.

To our Right trusty and well-beloved *William Sancroft* Doctor in Divinity, Dean of the Cathedral Church of *St. Paul* in *London*, *Edward Layfield* Doctor in Divinity, *Francis Turner* Doctor in Divinity, and *Edward Stillingfleet* Doctor in Divinity, Residentiaries of the said Cathedral Church, and to the Dean and Residentiaries of the said Cathedral Church for the time being.

Christopher Wren Doctor of Laws, Surveyor-General of our Works, and to the Surveyor-General of our Works for the time being.

William Dugdale Esquire, Norroy King of Arms.

John Phelips Esquire, one of the Auditors of our Court of Exchequer, and *William Llewellen* Esq; Citizen of our said City of *London*, Greeting.

Whereas our most Dear and Royal Grandfather and Father were pleased to begin, and set forward that great and honourable Work of upholding, and repairing the Cathedral Church of *St. Paul* in *London*, and granted several Commissions in order to the accomplishing of that Work, with sundry good Directions therein contained to that Purpose: And whereas, we in Pursuance of their Pious and Royal Intentions resolving to make a further and more effectual Progress in that Work, which by the Iniquity of the late Times had been so much and so long interrupted, did by our Commission under our Great Seal of *England*, bearing Date the Eighteenth Day of *April*, in the Fifteenth Year of our Reign, directed to the several Lords
Anno 1663.
15 Car. 2.
Spiritual and Temporal, and others the Persons of eminent Rank and Quality therein named, authorize, and empower them, or so many of them as are therein appointed, and enabled to act, to proceed in that great Undertaking, and to endeavour the Perfecting thereof by such Ways and Means, and according to such Rules and Orders as are therein mentioned: Since the

S f

issuing

issuing out of which Commission, the late dreadful Fire in *London* hath destroyed and consumed the said Cathedral to such a Degree, that no Part of the ancient Walls or Structures can with any Safety be relied upon, or left standing; insomuch that it is now become absolutely necessary totally to demolish, and raze to the Ground all the Relicks of the former Building, and in the same Place, but upon new Foundations, to erect a new Church; (which that it may be done to the Glory of God, and for the promoting of his divine Worship and Service therein to be celebrated; and to the end the same may equal, if not exceed, the Splendor and Magnificence of the former Cathedral Church, when it was in its best Estate, and so become much more than formerly, the principal Ornament of that our Royal City, to the Honour of our Government, and of this our Realm, we have caused several Designs to that Purpose to be prepared by Dr. *Christopher Wren*, Surveyor-General of all our Works and Buildings, which we have seen, and one of which we do more especially approve, and have commanded a Model thereof to be made after so large and exact a Manner, that it may remain as a perpetual and unchangeable Rule and Direction for the Conduct of the whole Work :) And whereas our former Commission, in which the *Upholding and Repairing* the ancient Cathedral Church is only designed and mentioned, doth not sufficiently authorize, and empower our said Commissioners therein named, to begin and complete a new Fabrick upon new Foundations.

Know ye, That we reposing especial Trust and Confidence in your approved Wisdoms, Sincerity and Diligence, have nominated, appointed, assigned and constituted, and do by these Presents nominate, appoint, assign, and constitute you the said Sir *Robert Hanson* Lord Mayor of our said City of *London*, and the Lord Mayor of our said City of *London* for the time being; *Gilbert* Lord Archbishop of *Canterbury*, and the Lord Archbishop of *Canterbury* for the Time being; *Anthony* Earl of *Shaftsbury*, Lord High Chancellor of *England*, and the Lord High Chancellor and Lord Keeper of the Great Seal of *England* for the time being; *Richard* Lord Archbishop of *York*, and the Lord Archbishop of *York* for the time being; *Thomas* Lord Viscount *Osborn*, Lord High Treasurer of *England*, and the Lord High Treasurer of *England* for the time being; *Arthur* Earl of *Anglesey*, Lord Keeper of our Privy Seal, and the Lord Keeper of the Privy Seal for the time being; *George* Duke of *Buckingham*, *Christopher* Duke of *Albemarle*, *John* Duke of *Lauderdale*, *James* Duke of *Ormond*, Lord Steward of our Household, and the Lord Steward of our Household for the time being; *Henry* Lord
Marquess

Marquess of *Worcester*, *Henry* Lord Marquess of *Dorchester*, *Henry* Earl of *Ogle*, *Thomas* Earl of *Offory*, *Robert* Earl of *Lindsey*, Lord Great Chamberlain of *England*, and the Lord Great Chamberlain of *England* for the time being; *Henry* Earl of *St. Albans*, Lord Chamberlain of our Household, and the Lord Chamberlain of our Household for the time being; *Aubrey* Earl of *Oxford*, *John* Earl of *Bridgewater*, *Philip* Earl of *Chesterfield*, *William* Earl of *Craven*, *Henry* Earl of *Arlington*, our Principal Secretary of State, *Thomas* Viscount *Falconberge*, *George* Viscount *Hallifax*, *Humphrey* Lord Bishop of *London*, our Almoner, *George* Lord Bishop of *Winchester*, *Benjamin* Lord Bishop of *Ely*, *John* Lord Bishop of *Rochester* and Dean of *Westminster*, *Walter* Lord Bishop of *Worcester*, Dean of our Chapel Royal, *Nathanael* Lord Bishop of *Oxford*, Clerk of our Closet, and the Bishops of *London*, *Winchester*, *Ely*, *Rochester*, *Worcester*, and *Oxford*, our Almoner, the Dean of our Chapel, the Clerk of our Closet, and the Dean of *Westminster* for the time being; *Henry* Viscount *Cornbury*, Lord Chamberlain to our Royal Consort the Queen, *Francis* Lord *Newport*, Treasurer of our Household, and the Treasurer of our Household for the time being; *William* Lord *Maynard*, Comptroller of our Household, and the Comptroller of our Household for the time being; *Henry* *Coventry* Esq; one of our Principal Secretaries of State, and both our Principal Secretaries of State for the time being; Sir *George* *Carteret*, Vice-chamberlain of our Household, and the Vice-chamberlain of our Household for the time being; Sir *Orlando* *Bridgeman*; Sir *John* *Duncomb* Chancellor, and Under-Treasurer of our Exchequer, and the Chancellor and Under-Treasurer of our Exchequer for the time being; Sir *Robert* *Carr* Chancellor of our Duchy of *Lancaster*, and the Chancellor of our Duchy of *Lancaster* for the time being; Sir *Thomas* *Chicheley*, Master of our Ordnance, and the Master of our Ordnance for the time being; Sir *Matthew* *Hale*, Chief Justice of the Pleas before Us to be holden, and the Chief Justice of the Pleas before Us to be holden for the time being; Sir *Harbottle* *Grimstone* Master of the Rolls, and the Master of the Rolls for the time being; Sir *John* *Vaughan*, Chief Justice of our Court of Common Pleas, and the Chief Justice of our Court of Common Pleas for the time being; Sir *Edward* *Turner*, Chief Baron of our Court of Exchequer, and the Chief Baron of our Court of Exchequer for the time being; Sir *Thomas* *Twisden*, Sir *Richard* *Rainsford*, and Sir *William* *Wild*, Justices of the Pleas before us to be holden, and the Justices of the Pleas before us to be holden for the time being; Sir *Robert* *Atkins*, Sir *Hugh* *Windham*, Sir *William* *Ellis*, Justices of our Court of Common Pleas, and our Justices of our Court of Common Pleas for the time

time being; Sir *Christopher Turner*, Sir *Timothy Littleton*, and Sir *Richard Thurland*, Barons of our Court of Exchequer, and the Barons of our Court of Exchequer for the time being; Sir *Heneage Finch*, our Attorney General, and Sir *Francis North*, our Solicitor General, and our Attorney General and Solicitor General for the time being; Sir *Edward Dering*, Sir *John Howel*, Recorder of our City of *London*, and the Recorder of our said City for the time being; Sir *Charles Harbord*, our Surveyor General, and our Surveyor General for the time being; Sir *Philip Warwick*, Sir *John Birkenhead*, Master of the Faculties, and the Master of the Faculties for the time being; Sir *John Nicholas*, Sir *Edward Walker*, Sir *Robert Southwell*, and Sir *Joseph Williamson*, Clerks of our Council, and the Clerks of our Council for the time being; Sir *Robert Wiseman*, Dean of the Arches, and Vicar General of the Lord Archbishop of *Canterbury*, and the Dean of the Arches, and Vicar General of the Lord Archbishop of *Canterbury* for the time being; Sir *Leolin Jenkins*, Judge of the Prerogative Court of *Canterbury*, and Judge of the Court of Admiralty, and the Judge of the Prerogative Court of *Canterbury*, and Judge of the Admiralty for the time being; Sir *Walter Walker*, our Advocate General, and our Advocate General for the time being; Dr. *Thomas Exton*, Chancellor of the Lord Bishop of *London*, and the Chancellor of the Lord Bishop of *London* for the time being; Sir *Richard Chiverton*, Sir *Thomas Allen*, Sir *John Frederick*, Sir *John Robinson*, Sir *John Lawrence*, Sir *Thomas Bludworth*, Sir *William Peak*, Sir *William Turner*, Sir *Richard Ford*, Sir *Samuel Sterling*, Sir *George Waterman*, Sir *William Hooker*, Sir *Robert Viner*, Sir *Joseph Sheldon*, Sir *Dionis Gauden*, Sir *Thomas Davys*, Sir *Francis Chaplin*, *Dannet Forth*, *John Forth*, *Patience Ward*, Sir *James Edwards*, Sir *Robert Clayton*, Sir *John More*, and Sir *William Pritchard*, Aldermen of our City of *London*, and the Aldermen of our said City for the time being; Sir *Thomas Player*, Chamberlain of our said City, and the Chamberlain of our said City for the time being; Sir *John Cutler*, Sir *John Shaw*, Sir *Theophilus Biddolph*, Sir *Andrew King*, Sir *Thomas Beverly*, *William Sancroft*, Dean of the Cathedral Church of *St. Paul* in *London*, *Edward Layfield*, *Francis Turner*, and *Edward Stillingfleet*, Residentiaries of the said Cathedral Church, and the Dean and Residentiaries of the said Cathedral Church for the time being; *Christopher Wren*, Surveyor General of our Works, and the Surveyor General of our Works for the time being; *William Dugdale*, *John Phelips*, and *William Llewellen*, to be our Commissioners for the Rebuilding, new Erecting, Finishing, and Adorning the said Cathedral Church of *St. Paul* in *London*, in the same Church-yard,
upon

upon new Foundations, and according to the Design and Model abovemention'd.

And we do by these Presents give full Power and Authority to you, or any Six, or more of you, (whereof the Lord Bishop of *London*, or the Dean of *St. Paul's* for the time being, to be one) to demolish and take down what is yet remaining of the old Fabrick, and to begin, and carry on the new Work, or such Part or Portion of it, and in such Order, and Method, and by such Ways and Means, and according to such Rules and Orders, as to you shall seem best; and to call to your Aid and Assistance, such skilful Artists, Officers, and Workmen, as ye shall think fit, and to appoint to each of them his several Charge and Employment; to minister to such Artists and Officers, and to all and every other Person and Persons to be employed in the said Service, (to whom you shall think meet) such Oath or Oaths for the due Performance of their several Duties, Employments, Offices, Charges, and Trusts, to them, or any of them to be committed, as shall by you be thought reasonable and convenient; and out of such Money as shall be received for this Work, to allow to them, and every of them, such Salaries, Wages, and Rewards respectively, as to you shall seem fitting, and proportionable to their Employment, and the Service they shall do; and to consider, advise, agree of, and set down particular Orders and Instructions, as well for the safe and well keeping both of the Money from time to time brought into the Treasury, and of the Materials, and Provisions, to be from time to time brought into the Stores, as also for the faithful and frugal Issuing out, and Disposing of the same for the publick Use intended, and no other; and to direct and appoint by whom, and in what Manner, the Books and Accompts of both shall be from time to time kept and comptrolled, audited, transcribed, and certified; and to put such a Checque upon the Receipt and Issuing out of both, as you shall judge necessary: And out of yourselves, and such other Persons of known Ability and Integrity, as you shall choose from time to time, and as often as you shall judge it expedient, to appoint, constitute, and make such, and so many, Sub-Committees, as you shall think meet, for the better managing and carrying on of this whole Work; and to invest them with such Powers, pursuant to the Authorities hereby given, as shall be requisite; and to revoke, annull, and determine the same; and to revive, and make new the said Sub-Committees, or any others, when, and as often, as you shall find it needful and conducing to the Service; and (in sum) to advise, treat, and consider of all other Things, Ways and Means for the better

Advancement, and Furtherance of this great and excellent Work, and to the finishing and perfecting the same, and to put the same Ways, and Means in due and speedy Execution ; and finally to consult of, and frame meet Orders, Ordinances, and Constitutions for the better Preservation and Maintenance of the said Cathedral Church in time to come, and for the preventing and suppressing of all present and future Annoyances, Purprestures, and Encroachments, which do, shall or may any Way tend to the Damage or Hurt, Blemishing or Disgrace of the same ; and the said Orders, Ordinances, and Constitutions, being reduced into Writing to present to Us ; to the end that the same being by Us perused and considered of, may receive our Royal Approbation and Allowance, with such farther Order from Us for the Strengthening the same by our Royal Signature, or under our Great Seal or otherwise, as we shall find meet, that so they may be put in due Execution accordingly.

And although we are very sensible, that the Erecting such a new Fabrick or Structure according to the Design abovementioned, will be a Work not only of great Time, but also of very extraordinary Cost and Expence, (far above that of the Repairs either former or later) yet are we in no sort discouraged from undertaking the same ; being resolved, on our Part, to contribute thereunto all fitting Aid and Assistance ; and no way doubting, but that the Piety, and Charity of our good Subjects, will eminently appear by their frequent and liberal Contributions to so honourable and pious a Design, whereby, at last, all Kind of Difficulties will be overcome.

In order whereunto, as we were formerly graciously pleased (beside our Royal Grant of all Arrears of Impropriations, not pardoned by the Act of Free and General Pardon and Indemnity) farther to signify our good Affection toward the Repair of the said Cathedral by the free Gift of 1000 *l.* by the Year, to be paid Quarterly out of our Privy Purse, and to be continu'd during the Reparation of the said Church : So are we pleased much rather hereby to confirm and continue it for the Rebuilding, and new Erecting of the same.

And forasmuch as we are very confident, that not only our Clergy, but many of our Nobility, Gentry, and other our loving Subjects, and especially the Citizens and Inhabitants of our said Royal City of *London*, (to whom we do most earnestly recommend the Advancement of this Work) will be ready to follow our Example by chearful and bountiful Supplies to the Carrying on and Finishing the said Work : We do hereby give and grant unto you the said *Humphrey* Lord Bishop of *London*, and to the Bishop of that See for the time being, and to you the present

sent Dean, and others, Residentiaries of our said Cathedral Church, and to your Successor the Dean, and other the Residentiaries there for the time being, full Power and Authority to ask, demand, receive, and take the free, and voluntary Contributions of all such of our Nobility, Bishops, Judges, Serjeants, and Counsellors at Law, Officers, and others of Quality, and Ability, and of all such our Subjects, as shall willingly contribute to the said Work: And also to provide, and keep Books or Registers (such as have been formerly kept upon the like Occasion) and to ask, procure, and in the said Books or Registers, or some of them, to take the several Subscriptions of any such Person or Persons beforemention'd, for such several Sum and Sums of Money, as they shall out of their Christian Charity freely bestow in that behalf: All which Money already so subscribed or given, raised, collected, or received, as well for the former Repairs, as for the Works at present in hand, or so to be hereafter subscribed or given, raised, collected, or received, we require all Persons concerned to pay accordingly, for the carrying on and perfecting of the present Design of Rebuilding the said Cathedral, into the Receipt of the Chamber of our said City of *London*, (the said Chamber having been with our good Liking and Approbation rightly chosen, and appointed according to our former Commission to be the Receipt and Treasury of all the Mony due, and payable to that Work) or unto such Person or Persons, as by any six or more of you our said Commissioners (whereof the Lord Bishop of *London*, or the Dean of *St. Paul's*, for the time being, to be one) shall be from time to time chosen, and appointed to receive the same: Which said Receiver, or Receivers for the time being, so constituted as aforesaid, are hereby authorized to receive the same, and to give Acquittances and Discharges for it to such Person or Persons as shall pay it in as aforesaid; and are hereby required not to issue out any Mony so received, but by Order and Warrant under the Hands of six or more of our said Commissioners, (whereof the Lord Bishop of *London*, or Dean of *St. Paul's* for the time being, always to be one.)

And our farther Will and Pleasure is, and we do hereby straitly charge and command the Judges of the Prerogative Courts of both Provinces, and the Vicars General, Commissaries, and Officials, and all others having and exercising Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction within this our Kingdom and Dominion of *Wales*, that from henceforth they take especial Care, that out of such Mony as shall from time to time fall into their Power for, or by reason of Commutations of Penance, or upon any other Occasion whatsoever, (being designed or proper to be bestow-

bestowed to pious or charitable Uses) some convenient Proportion be assigned or set apart toward the Supply of this Work: And hereof, the Bishops also in their several Dioceses are hereby required to take notice and effectual Care, and to make Certificate at the End of every six Months to the Bishop of *London* for the time being, what hath within their respective Jurisdictions been done herein, and what hath been neglected to be done, and by whose Default; and withall to cause all the Monies so assigned, and reserved, to be sent up and paid to the Receiver, or Treasurer of this Work for the time being, rightly constituted and appointed as aforesaid.

And for a farther Supply to this great and chargeable Work, which will necessarily require a general and liberal Contribution of all our able Subjects of this Kingdom; we do hereby give unto you our said Commissioners, or to any six or more of you, (whereof the Lord Bishop of *London*, or the Dean of *St. Paul's* for the time being, to be one) full Power and Authority from time to time to consult, advise, and agree, of such Form or Forms of Letters-Patents to be drawn in a more special Manner, than ordinary Briefs are wont to be, according to the extraordinary Nature of this Case, for publick Collections to be made throughout our said Realm of *England*, and Dominion of *Wales*, of the Charity of our loving and well disposed Subjects, towards the present Work, and for the bringing in of the same to the Receiver or Receivers for the time being; reciting therein so much of the Premises as shall be found needful, and adding thereto such other necessary Clauses, as you shall conceive most likely to advance the Collections, and Contributions to be made thereupon: Which said Letters-Patents, or Briefs, so advised and agreed upon, and testified to be so under the Hands of any six, or more of you, (as aforesaid) we will, and command you, our Chancellor of *England*, or Keeper of our Great Seal of *England* for the time being, to pass under our Great Seal of *England* without any farther or other Warrant from us to be procured, or obtained in that Behalf; and these Presents shall be to you and them, and every of them, a sufficient Warrant and Discharge for the same.

And for the farther Easing and Defraying of so vast an Expence, as this Work will require, and in Order to the better Recovery and Preservation of whatsoever hath or shall be given, or intended, purchased, or provided, to that Purpose, being very desirous that a true and perfect Discovery may be made, as well of all such Legacies, Requests, and Gifts, both of Lands, and Sums of Money, or other Profits, as have been at any time heretofore, or hereafter shall be given, subscribed, or
inten-

ded for the Rebuilding, Maintaining, Repairing, or Adorning, of the said Church; as also of all Materials, Instruments, or Utensils, at any time purchased or prepared for that Work, but fraudulently and sacrilegiously concealed, detained, or converted to private Use and Advantage: We do by these Presents give, and grant unto you, or any six or more of you, (whereof the Bishop of *London*, or the Dean of *St Paul's* for the time being, to be one) full Power and Authority, as well by the Oath of honest and lawful Men, as by the Examination of Witnesses upon their Oaths (which Oaths both to Jurors and Witnesses, you, or any six or more of you (whereof the Lord Bishop of *London*, or the Dean of *St. Paul's* for the time being, to be one) are hereby authorized to administer) or without Oath, and by all other Ways, and Means whatsoever, from time to time to enquire, and examine as well of, for, and concerning, all and every Sum, and Sums of Money, or other Gifts whatsoever, which heretofore have, or hereafter shall be given, and bequeathed, subscribed, advanced, raised, collected, or received for, or toward the Reparation or Rebuilding of the said Cathedral Church, or for the Beautifying and Adorning thereof, or for providing of any Instruments, Utensils, or Ornaments for the same, and touching the Payment and Employment thereof, and what remains yet unpaid, or unaccounted for, and in whose Hands; as also of, and concerning all and every the Materials, and Utensils at any time provided for the Repairing or Rebuilding of the said Church, or any way belonging to the same; and of the particular Value thereof, and how, and by whom, the same, or any Part thereof, hath been taken away, disposed, converted, and employed otherwise, than to the Use intended: And to send for, and convene, and cause to come before you, all such Farmers, Tenants, Trustees, Treasurers, Receivers, Accomptants, Clerks, and other Officers, and Ministers, Parties, and Witnesses, whatsoever, which are any Way concerned, or can give Testimony touching the Premises, and which you shall think necessary to call before you, and to examine them severally upon their Oaths; And to cause all, and every Person and Persons, whom you shall think good, from time to time to bring, and shew before you, either upon Oath, or without Oath, all, and singular, such Books, Records, Registers, Surveys, Accompts, Evidences, and other Notes, and Writings, any way relating to the Premises, and remaining in their Hands, as you shall think fit to be produced, whereby the Truth of the Premises may the better, and more plainly, be found out and discover'd, and to let you have the Use and Perusal of the same. And for your Ease, and better

Expedition in the Execution of this Part of our Commission, our Will and Pleasure is, and we do hereby charge and command, that all such Surveyors, Actuaries, Registers, Officers, and Ministers whatsoever, which you or any six or more of you (whereof the Lord Bishop of *London*, or the Dean of *St. Paul's* for the time being, to be one) shall think fit and require, shall be ready, and attendant upon you, or any six or more of you for the doing and performing any thing necessary, or expedient to be done in the Execution of this our Commission: And that all Sheriffs, Justices of the Peace, Constables, Bayliffs, and all other our Officers, Ministers, and loving Subjects whatsoever, upon any Warrant, or Precept to be issu'd from you our said Commissioners, or any six or more of you (whereof the Lord Bishop of *London*, or the Dean of *St. Paul's* for the time being, to be one) do return Jurors, serve Orders, and Summons, and be aiding, and assisting in all Things tending to the effectual Execution of the said Commission. And we do hereby authorize you our said Commissioners, or any six or more of you (as aforesaid) to demand, call for, and order to be paid into the Hands of the Receiver or Receivers for the time being, so appointed as aforesaid, all such Sum, and Sums of Mony, as by the Means and Methods, and in any of the Cases aforesaid, now are, or hereafter shall, be found to be remaining in the Hands, or due and payable by, or chargeable upon any Person, or Persons whatsoever, with Damages for the same, or such Compositions, either of Principal or Damages, as you shall think fit to be made therein: And in Default of Payment to inform us, and our Council, of such Person, and Persons so found to be indebted, which shall in Contempt of this our Commission refuse to pay the said Debts: And out of such Mony as shall be so discovered, recovered, and received, to allow fitting and proportionable Salaries, Gratuities, and Rewards, to such Clerks, Messengers, or others, who shall any way advance the said Service, or be employed in discovering or getting in the said Mony.

And lastly, our Pleasure is, that this Commission shall continue in Force; and we do hereby authorize you our said Commissioners, or any six or more of you (whereof the Lord Bishop of *London* for the time being, or the Dean of *St. Paul's* for the time being, always to be one) to proceed in the Execution thereof, and of all and every the Matters, and Things therein contained from time to time, as often as you, or any six or more of you (whereof the said Bishop, or the said Dean for the time being, to be always one) shall think convenient; although

though the said Commission be not continu'd from time to time by Adjournment.

And for the doing of all this, and for the Using and Exercising all, and every the Powers above herein granted or mention'd to be granted, in such Manner as is above directed, these Presents shall be unto you, and unto every of you, and to all other Persons employed therein, a sufficient Warrant and Discharge.

In Witness whereof we have caused these our Letters to be made Patents; Witness ourself at Westminster, the Twelfth Day of November, in the five and twentieth Year of our Reign.

An. 1673.

PER BREVE DE PRIVATO SIGILLO.

Barker.

GOD SAVE THE KING.

BY vertue of which Commission, the new Fabrick was begun in the Month of *May* next following, (*an. scil. 1674*) for the Carrying on of which Work, all possible Care and Industry was, and is still used: So that by this Time, *viz.* the Beginning of *April*, *an. 1685*, the Walls of the Quire, with the Side Isles thereto, containing in Length one hundred and seventy Foot, and in Breadth one hundred twenty one Foot, with the great Arched Vaults underneath, were finished: As also the new Chapter-house and Vestries, the two stately *Portico's*, North and South, opposite to each other, and the huge and massy Pillars of the Dome (which is one hundred and eight Foot in Diameter within the Walls) brought to the same Height; the Work being totally wrought of large *Portland Stone*: The Charge of which, with the particular Gradations therein, may best be seen by the Computation thereof, as it stands accounted, both for Materials and Workmanship hereunto added.

An. 1674.

To which I have subjoined, in Order of Time, such particular Sums of Mony, as have been, by the free Benevolence of any Person whatsoever, or otherwise, bestowed thereon; as well towards its Repair before the Fire, as since for this new Fabrick. Such Monies, I mean, as have been hitherto paid into

into the Chamber of London, and thence issu'd for the Support of this vast Building: As also what is hitherto come in for the same Purpose, by vertue of that Tax imposed by Act of Parliament upon such Coals, as are imported into the River of Thames, for the Benefit of this City or otherwise.

Moreover, for the Honour justly due to sundry other worthy Persons, whose Hearts stood charitably affected to this most laudable and pious Work, I have also taken notice of their Names, and generous Subscriptions of what they really purposed to contribute thereto.

As to the particular Charge and Expence beforemention'd, which began in *May* 1674, (as before is observed) it was as followeth.

	<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
From the first of <i>May</i> 1674, to the last of <i>September</i> 1675	5005	12	04
From the last of <i>September</i> 1675, to the last of <i>September</i> 1676	9448	09	00 $\frac{1}{2}$
From the last of <i>September</i> 1676, to last of <i>September</i> 1677	12419	00	09
From the last of <i>September</i> 1677, to the last of <i>September</i> 1678	13121	09	11 $\frac{1}{2}$
From the last of <i>September</i> 1678, to the last of <i>September</i> 1679	14019	19	00 $\frac{1}{2}$
From the last of <i>September</i> 1679, to the last of <i>September</i> 1680	10373	17	10 $\frac{1}{2}$
From the last of <i>September</i> 1680, to the last of <i>September</i> 1681	12784	07	07 $\frac{1}{2}$
From the last of <i>September</i> 1681, to the last of <i>September</i> 1682	10710	02	09 $\frac{1}{2}$
From the last of <i>September</i> 1682, to the last of <i>September</i> 1683	6651	04	04
From the last of <i>September</i> 1683, to the last of <i>March</i> 1684	5956	16	09 $\frac{1}{2}$
From the last of <i>March</i> 1684, to the last of <i>September</i> 1684	7196	08	10 $\frac{1}{2}$
From the last of <i>September</i> 1684, to the last of <i>March</i> 1685	2078	03	07 $\frac{1}{2}$
	109765	12	01 $\frac{1}{2}$

The Total of all the Disbursments for Repair of this Cathedral, after the Restauration of our present Sovereign King *Charles II.* and before the dreadful Fire of *London*, by which the old Fabrick was ruined; viz. from the first of *August* 1663, to the last of *August* 1666, the Fire happening the second Day of *September* following

03586 05 01 $\frac{1}{2}$

The Total of the Disbursments after the Fire of *London*; viz. from the second of *September* 1666, to the last of *April* 1674; for Repair of the Ruins, and that not succeeding, in making Preparations in order to a new Fabrick

10909 07 08 $\frac{1}{2}$

The

Saint PAUL's Cathedral.

171

	l.	s.	d.
The total Disbursements upon the new Fabrick, which was begun in <i>May 1674</i> , until the last of <i>March 1684</i>	109	76	5 12 01
The Total of all Disbursements, as well in order to the Repairs of this Cathedral, since his Majesty's Restoration, as towards the new Fabrick	124	26	1 04 11



A Particular of the several Contributions, made by sundry Persons, and of other Moneys raised, first towards the Repair, and afterwards to- wards the new Fabrick of S. PAUL's Cathedral.

	l.	s.	d.
<i>Anno 1664.</i>			
<i>Aug. 8.</i> Freely advanced by the Dean and Chapter out of their Rents	150	8	00 00
<i>11.</i> An old Collection out of the Diocese of <i>Coventry</i> and <i>Litchfield</i> .	00	14	09 08
By----- <i>Cole Esq;</i>	00	10	00 00
<i>Sept. 2.</i> A Legacy of <i>Dr. Brian Duppa</i> late Bishop of <i>Win-</i> <i>chester</i>	03	00	00 00
<i>20.</i> More advanced by the said Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral	04	92	00 00
<i>Oct. 1.</i> By <i>Dr. Gil-</i> <i>bert Sheldon</i> , Lord Archbishop of <i>Can-</i> <i>terbury</i> , in part of a greater Sum by him subscribed	01	50	00 00
<i>Nov. 12.</i> By <i>John</i> Lord <i>Roberts</i> , Lord Privy-Seal	01	00	00 00
<i>18.</i> By <i>Mr. Laurence</i> <i>Bathurst</i> from a concealed Benefa- ctor	01	00	00 00
<i>22.</i> By the Earl of <i>Clarendon</i> , Lord Chancellor of <i>Eng-</i> <i>land</i>	00	50	60 00
<i>26.</i> More from the said <i>Gilb. Ld. A. B. of</i> <i>Cant.</i> and for cer- tain Shedd's, lean- ing against the North Side of this Church, when he was Bp. of <i>Lond.</i>	01	69	17 10
<i>Dec. 7.</i> By <i>Tho. Tooke</i> of <i>Wormley</i> in <i>Com.</i> <i>Hertf. Esq;</i>	00	50	00 00
<i>29.</i> <i>Dr. George Mort-</i> <i>ley</i> Bishop of <i>Win-</i> <i>chester</i>	01	00	00 00
<i>Jan. 2.</i> <i>Sir Orlando</i> <i>Bridgeman</i> Knight and Baronet, Lord Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas	00	60	00 00
<i>March 22.</i> The King's Majesty's Gift out of the Arrears of Impropriations due to him, and not pardoned	16	27	09 08
<i>Anno 1665.</i>			
<i>25.</i> More advanced by the said Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral And in part of their Subscription of 50 <i>l. per annum</i> for --- Years	03	50	00 00

A List of the Contributions.

	l.	s.	d.		l.	s.	d.
Apr. 17. More from Gilbert A. B. of Canterbury, in part of his Subscri- ption	01	50	00	Febr. 21. More from the said Dr. Hol- beach, in part of his Wife's Gift	02	00	00
24. From Dr. Rich. Sterne, Lord Arch- bishop of York, in part of his Sub- scription	00	50	00	By a Legacy of Mr. Francis Tryon a Merchant	01	00	00
27. Sir Robert Hyde Kt. Ld. Chief Ju- stice of the King's Bench	00	50	00	From a concealed Person by the Hands of the Bi- shop of London.	00	02	10
June 21. By a Lega- cy of --- Hamond Esq;	01	00	00	Anno 1668.			
Anno 1666.				Apr. 9. From a poor Woman	00	01	00
Feb. 5. More from the said Gilbert Archbp. of Canter- bury, in part of his Subscription	02	00	00	By a Legacy of Mr. Thomas Tillison, deceased	00	05	00
March 26. More by the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral, as their Annual Subscri- ption	00	50	00	22. More from the before - specify'd Dr. Sterne Lord Archbp of York, in part of his Sub- scription	03	00	00
30. More from the said Gilbert Lord Archbp of Canter- bury, in part of his Subscription	02	00	00	June 10. From Mr. Richard Newcourt a Proctor in the Arches Court.	00	10	00
June 1. From Dr. Baldwin Hanney a Physician	01	00	00	From Mr. Tho. Smith another Proctor there	00	10	00
Febr. 23. From a concealed Person, by the Hands of Dr. Sancroft Dean of this Cathedral	00	20	00	From Mr. John Dee- lay another Pro- ctor there	00	10	00
26. From Dr. Tho- mas Holbeach a Prebend of this Cathedral, in part of what his Wife deceased desired to be given	01	00	00	30. From Mr. Tho. Porcy a Merchant	00	12	00
June 20. For Mate- rials of old Houses adjoining to this Cathedral, and pulled down	02	26	01	More from the be- fore-specify'd Dr. Holbeach, of his Wife's Bequest	01	00	00
Oct. 22. By Dr. Walter Jones Sub-Dean of the King's Chapel	01	00	00	From Dr. Edward Raynbow Lord Bi- shop of Carlisle, in lieu of Gloves for- merly given at their Consecration	00	50	00
				The like from Dr. John Dolben Lord Bishop of Rochester	00	50	00
				More from the be- fore-specify'd Gil- bert Lord Archbi- shop of Canterbury, in part of his Sub- scription	03	00	00

	l.	s.	d.
Dec. 8. A Legacy by Sir Thomas Riche.	05	01	00
And by another Legacy of the Lady Riche, his Wife	05	00	00
14. From the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral, in pursuance of their Annual Subscription	00	50	00

Anno 1669.

May 17. More from the before-specify'd Dr. Sterne Archbp of York, in part of his Subscription	01	00	00
---	----	----	----

June 8. A Legacy given by Sir Francis Prunjeon Kt. Dr. of Physick	00	50	00
---	----	----	----

Jan. 3. More from the before-specify'd Dr. Sterne Archbp of York, in part of his Subscription	01	00	00
---	----	----	----

7. From Dr. Walter Blanford Bishop of Oxford, in lieu of Gloves given at Consecration	00	50	00
---	----	----	----

Febr. 24. From Mr. Thomas Smith Jun. a Proctor in the Arches	00	10	00
--	----	----	----

March 9. From the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral, according to their Annual Subscription	00	50	00
--	----	----	----

Anno 1670.

May 14. From the before-specify'd Dr. Holbeach, in full of his Wife's Bequest of 500 l.	01	00	00
---	----	----	----

18. From Dr. Christopher Meale	00	10	00
--------------------------------	----	----	----

	l.	s.	d.
July 23. From Joshua Beale of Tottenham Esq;	00	10	00
Nov. 4. From Mr. James Fale Vicar of Fresingfield in Suffolke	00	05	00

Jan. 10. A Legacy given by Dr. John Bonwick late Dean of this Cathedral	01	00	00
---	----	----	----

March 2. From the before-specify'd Dr. Sterne A. B. of York, in farther part of his Subscription	01	00	00
--	----	----	----

Anno 1671.

April 29. From the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral, according to their Annual Subscription	00	50	00
---	----	----	----

Sept. 7. Of the Duty imposed upon Coals, towards the Building of this Cathedral, viz. 4 d. Ob. per Chal-dron	10	00	00
--	----	----	----

31. From Mr. Tho. Burk a Proctor in the Court of Arches	00	10	00
---	----	----	----

From Mr. Francis Nixon another Proctor there	00	10	00
--	----	----	----

From Mr. Robert Chapman another Proctor there	00	10	00
---	----	----	----

Dec. 21. For Stones sold to the City for paving	00	10	00
---	----	----	----

Febr. 8. From Mr. Tho. Tillot a Proctor in the Arches	00	10	00
---	----	----	----

Mar. 19. More of the Duty of Impost on Coals	10	00	00
--	----	----	----

20. For sifted Rub-bish, and Ragstone sold	00	15	03
--	----	----	----

From

A List of the Contributions

	<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>		<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
From the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral, in pursuance of their Annual Subscription	00	50	00	More for Rag-stones, other Stone, and Rubbish, taken out of the Ruins, and sold	00	64	06
<i>Anno 1672.</i>				<i>Anno 1673.</i>			
28. From Dr. Nathaniel Crew Lord Bishop of Oxford, in lieu of Gloves, &c.	00	50	00	Apr. 10. In part of a Legacy of 500 <i>l.</i> bequeathed by Dr. Jasper Mayne of Christ-Church in Oxford	01	10	00
May 15. By a Legacy of Dr. John Warner late Bishop of Rochester	00	50	00	More in part of the same Legacy	01	40	00
June 29. More by the Duty imposed upon Coals	10	00	00	17. From Mr. John Houghton	00	05	00
July 9. For Rag-stones and Chalk sold	00	78	01	From a concealed Person, sent by the said Mr. Houghton	00	03	00
10. More for Rag-stones sold to the City for paving	02	00	00	24. More by the Duty imposed upon Coals	10	00	00
17. More for the like Rag-stones	01	00	00	26. From Dr. Peter Gunning Bishop of Chichester, in lieu of Gloves	00	50	00
26. From the before-specify'd Dr. Sterne Archbishop of York, in farther part of his Subscription	01	00	00	May 7. More in full of the before-specify'd Legacy of Dr. Jasper Mayne	02	50	00
Aug. 28. More for Rag-stones, sold to the City	01	00	00	10. From Mr. Peter Barret a Proctor in the Arches Court	00	10	00
Oct. 30. From Dr. Thomas Wood Lord Bishop of Coventry and Litchfield, in lieu of Gloves to be given at his Consecration	00	50	00	From Mr. Godfrey Lee, another Proctor in that Court	00	10	00
Nov. 9. From Mr. Thomas Clements, a Proctor in the Arches Court	00	10	00	June 7. From Mr. George Seston a Chirurgeon	00	10	00
Dec. 24. From the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral, according to their Annual Subscription	00	50	00	July 26. By a Legacy of Giles Smith Esq;	00	20	00
				Dec. 18. By Dr. Edward Reynolds Ld Bishop of Norwich	01	00	00
				20. By Dr. John Pritchard Lord Bishop of Gloucester	00	50	00
				More by the said Edward Lord Bishop of Norwich	00	60	00
				27. More by the Duty imposed upon Coals	05	00	00

Anno 1674.

l. s. d.

May 23. From Mr. Tho. Roch a Proctor in the Arches Court	0010 00 00
June 13. From the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral, in pursuance of their Annual Subscription	0050 00 00
July 8. More from the before-specify'd Dr. Sterne Archbp of York	0200 00 00
17. More for Rubbish, Stone, and Chalk sold out of the Ruins	0085 05 00
Oct. 22. From Mr. John Hungerford, a Proctor in the Arches Court	0010 00 00
From Mr. Peter Makarell, another Proctor there	0010 00 00
24. From the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral, of their Annual Subscription	0050 00 00
Dec. 22. From Dr. Mapletoft Dean of Ely	0100 00 00

Anno 1675.

May 20. More from Dr. Sterne Archbp of York	0100 00 00
June 30. From Dr. Will. Sancroft Dean of this Cathedral, in farther part of his Subscription	0150 00 00
July 29. From the Administrator of Sir John Penraddock, late of New-Sarum in Com. Wil. Kt.	0050 00 00
31. More by the Duty imposed upon Coals	1000 00 00

l. s. d.

Aug. 14. More by the same Duty imposed upon Coals	1000 00 00
25. More from Dr. Humphrey Henchman Lord Bishop of London, in part of his Subscription	0200 00 00
27. From Dr. Anthony Sparrow Lord Bishop of Exeter	0050 00 00
31. More from Dr. William Sancroft Dean of this Cathedral, in full of his Subscription	0300 00 00
Sept. 1. From Dr. John Pearson Lord Bishop of Chester, his Free-Gift	0050 00 00
16. More by the before-specify'd Duty upon Coals	1000 00 00
18. More given by the before-specify'd Mr John Houghton	0005 00 00
Oct. 21. From Mr. Kent Waller a Proctor in the Arches, upon his Admittance	0010 00 00
22. From Mr. John Miller, another Proctor, upon the like Admittance	0010 00 00
From Mr. Thomas Shepherd another Proctor there, upon the like	0010 00 00
Nov. 9. More from the before-specify'd Duty imposed upon Coals	2000 00 00
22. More from Dr. Gilbert Sheldon Lord Archbp of Cant.	0500 00 00
Dec. 16. From Dr. Richard Ball Master of the Temple	0100 00 00
18. From the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral, in pursuance of their Annual Subscription	0050 00 00

A List of the Contributions.

l. s. d.

l. s. d.

22. By a Legacy of Mr. <i>Thomas Elbo-</i> <i>rough</i> , late Rector of <i>Chefwike</i>	0005 00 00	May. 30. From Mr. <i>Edward Shaw</i> a Proctor in the Ar- ches upon his Ad- mittance	0010 00 00
Jan. 5. More from the before - speci- fy'd Dr. <i>Sterne</i> Archbp of <i>York</i>	0100 00 00	From Mr. <i>John Lovel</i> another Proctor upon the like	0010 00 00
12. More from the before - specify'd <i>Gilbert</i> Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i> , in full of 2000 l. his Subscription	0500 00 00	From Mr. <i>William</i> <i>Coleman</i> another Proctor, upon the like	0010 00 00
Jan. 13. Sent from an unknown Per- son by Mr. <i>Wight</i> of <i>Merton College</i> in <i>Oxford</i>	0002 00 00	June 5. In part of a Legacy given by Dame <i>Eleanor</i> <i>Rowe</i> , Relict of Sir <i>Tho. Rowe</i> Kt.	0300 00 00
19. Given by Dr. <i>Raphe Bridock</i> Ld Bishop of <i>Chiche-</i> <i>ster</i>	0050 00 00	8. By a Legacy from Dr. <i>Walter Bland-</i> <i>ford</i> , late Lord Bp of <i>Worcester</i>	0100 00 00
27. Part of the Le- gacy of 100 l. be- queathed by Dr. <i>Robert Porey</i> , a Prebend of this Cathedral	0050 00 00	26. From a conceal- ed Benefactor	0020 00 00
Feb. A Legacy by Dr. <i>William Juxon</i> late Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i>	0200 00 00	July For Stone sold to <i>Henry Earl</i> of <i>Clarendon</i>	0093 02 06
March 4. More by the before-speci- fy'd <i>Edward Lord</i> Bishop of <i>Normich</i>	0120 00 00	Sept. 11. Given by <i>Tobias Rustat</i> Esq; Yeoman of the Robes to the King	0100 00 00
10. More in full of the Legacy of the before - specify'd Dr. <i>Porey</i>	0080 00 00	19. More from the before - specify'd Duty imposed up- on Coals	5000 00 00
17. By Sir <i>John</i> <i>Munson</i> of <i>Burton</i> in <i>Com. Linc.</i> Kt. of the Bath	0020 00 00	From Mr. <i>John Snell</i> a Servant to the Ld Keeper <i>Bridg-</i> <i>man</i>	0050 00 00
Anno 1676.		Oct. 20. From Dr. <i>Isaac Barow</i> Lord Bishop of <i>S. Asaph</i>	0050 00 00
Apr. 7. More from the before speci- fied Duty impo- sed upon Coals	5000 00 00	23. From Mr. <i>Rich.</i> <i>Martin</i> a Proctor in the Arches, up- on his Admittance	0010 00 00
		From Mr. <i>Thomas</i> <i>Champantee</i> , ano- ther Proctor there, upon his Admit- tance	0010 00 00

From

l. s. d.

l. s. d.

From Mr. <i>Joseph Kirby</i> , another Proctor there, upon the like Admittance	0010 00 00
25. By a Legacy of <i>Lewis Paddy</i> late of the City of <i>London</i> Esq;	0050 00 00
Nov. 4. In part of the Legacy given by Dr. <i>William Juxon</i> late Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i>	0300 00 00
8. From Dr. <i>Joseph Henshaw</i> Lord Bp of <i>Peterborough</i> , in part of his Subscription	0100 00 00
Oct. 5. In part of a Legacy given by Dr. <i>William Laud</i> , late Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i>	0200 00 00
Nov. 1. By a Legacy of Mrs <i>Jane Duppa</i>	0060 00 00
14. The King's Majesty's Gift out of the Green Wax Forfeitures	0163 18 00
Dec 1. From Dr. <i>George Morley</i> Ld Bishop of <i>Winchester</i> , in part of his Subscription	0100 00 00
For Arrears of Ecclesiastical Livings, unpardoned by the late Act of Indemnity	0100 00 00
5. In full of the Subscription of Dr. <i>Edward Reynolds</i> late Lord Bishop of <i>Normich</i>	0160 00 00
20. More by the King's Majesty's Gift, out of the Green Wax Forfeitures	0150 00 00

Jan. 29. From the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral, in pursuance of their Annual Subscription	0050 00 00
Febr. 17. More from the before-specify'd Dr. <i>Sterne</i> Archbp of <i>York</i>	0100 00 00
23. More from Dr. <i>Joseph Henshaw</i> Ld Bishop of <i>Peterborough</i> , in part of his Subscription	0100 00 00
March 13. By Commutation - Money in the Diocese of <i>Carlisle</i>	0010 00 00

Anno 1677.

May 9. In part of a Debt of 900 l. to be paid at several Days, and secured by one Mr. <i>Shelton</i>	0100 00 00
June 9. In full of the Legacy given by Dr. <i>John Cozens</i> late Lord gp of <i>Durham</i>	0100 00 00
19. From Mr. <i>Moses Jones</i> a Proctor in the Arches Court upon his Admittance	0010 00 00
July 23. More from the before-specify'd Duty imposed upon Coals	5000 00 00
July 7. By a Legacy of Sir <i>Edmund Sawyer</i> Kt	0050 00 00
13. For Timber sold to the Use of St. <i>Brides</i> Church	0061 05 00

Ar

A List of the Contributions

	<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>		<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
An Annual Rent issuing out of the Fine of the late Priory of Mottesfont in com. Southamp.	00	51	00	23. More given by the before-specify'd Mr. Barnabas Oley	00	80	00
Given by Mr. Barnabas Oley, a Prebend of the Cathedral of Worcester	00	20	00	Dec. 1. More in part of the Debt secured by Mr. Shelton	01	00	00
21. From the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral, in pursuance of their Annual Subscription	00	50	00	18. More by the before-specify'd Duty imposed upon Coals	50	00	00
26. By a Legacy of Dr. William Haywood	00	20	00	20. By Commutation Money in the Diocese of Canterbury	00	20	19 10
Aug. 17. For Ragstones sold to go into Scotland, for his Majesty's Use	00	45	00	By Commutation Money out of certain Peculiars in and about the County of Oxford	00	19	10 02
Sept. 4. By William Howell Dr. of Law, and Chancellor of Lincoln	00	10	00	Jan. 11. The free Gift of a concealed Person, by the Hands of Mr. Mark Colthe	00	50	00
Sept. 18. Given by Mr. John Hanson of Lothbury	00	50	00	17. A Legacy of Joan Baker Widow	00	10	00
Oct. 8. In part of the Legacy of Dr. Benjamin Laney, late Lord Bishop of Ely	02	00	00	Febr. 4. By Dr. William Sancroft Ld Archbp of Canterbury, in lieu of Gloves at his Consecration	00	50	00
31. By Nicolas Bowell of in Com. Oxon.	00	05	00	26. Of the Fee-Farm Rent, due out of the before-specify'd Priory of Mottesfont, Taxes deducted	00	49	14 06
Nov. 2. More in part of the Legacy of the before-specify'd Dr. Juxon, late Archbishop of Canterbury	03	00	00	March 2. Given by Sir William Wyldes Rt and Bar.	00	50	00
16. More given by Dr. George Morley Lord Bishop of Winchester	01	00	00	Febr. 28. More in full of a Legacy given by the before-specify'd Dame Eleanor Rowe	05	00	00
19. By a Legacy of Dr. John Breton Master of Emanuel College in Cambridge	01	00	00	A Legacy given by Editha Chasyn of Guilford in Com. Sur. Widow	06	00	00

Anno 1678.

l. s. d.

	l.	s.	d.		l.	s.	d.
Apr. 6. By Dr. Fauconberge, upon his Admittance into Doctors Commons	00	10	00	25. Commutation-Money in the Diocese of Gloucester	00	05	00
By Raphe Snow Esq; Servant to Gilbert late Archbishop of Canterbury	01	00	00	July 2. Given by Raphe Davenport Rector of White-Chappel	00	10	00
8. More from Dr. Sterne Lord Archbishop of York	01	00	00	27. By Mr. Richard Marriot	00	25	00
26. More from Dr. Morley Lord Bishop of Winchester	09	18	00	Aug. 10. More upon the Duty of Coals	50	00	00
May 16. More of the Legacy given by the before-specified Editha Chafyn of Guilford	04	00	00	12. Given by Mr. John Prince	00	05	00
17. From Dr. Henry Compton Lord Bishop of London, in lieu of Consecration Gloves	00	50	00	27. By Dr. Edward Sparke, Vicar of Totenham - High-Cross	00	05	15 07
27. Given by Sir Tho. Chickley Kt.	01	00	00	24. From the Executor of Dame Mary Napier	00	03	00
28. More in part of the Legacy given by Dr. Juxon late Archbishop of Canterbury	06	00	00	Oct. 5. From Robert Marriot, Clerk, Rector of Shadwell in Com. Midd.	00	05	00
June 4. By Dr. Seth Ward Lord Bishop of Sarum, in part of his Subscription, when he was Bishop of Exeter, viz. 40 l. in toto	02	60	00	10. From Dr. Stradling Dean of Chichester	00	04	12 06
6. By Mr. Richard Weller of Warbleton in Com. Suff. Clerk	00	10	00	11. From Ambrose Nicolas Citizen and Ironmonger of London	00	05	00
14. In farther part of the Legacy of Dr. Laney late Lord Bishop of Ely	01	00	00	14. From Dr. Tho. Holbeach, Master of Emanuel College in Cambridge, in part of 100 l. by him subscribed	00	20	00
18. Collected in the Parish of Bromfield in Essex	00	00	10 10	15. In part of a Legacy given by Abraham Blackleeche Esq;	01	00	00
28. More given by the King out of Fines and Forfeitures, commonly called Green-Wax Money	01	25	07 00	17. Given by Sir Thomas Allen of Finchley	01	00	00
				Given by William Earl of Craven	00	50	00
				By Robert Pepper Dr. of Laws	00	10	00
				By Dr. Henry Newton Dr. of Laws	00	10	00
				21. By Dr. Fisher Littleton Dr. of Laws	00	10	00

A List of the Contributions

	<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>		<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
24. By Collection in divers Churches of <i>Essex</i> , by ver- tue of the King's Letters Patents	0228	02	06½	Given by Mrs. <i>Philippa Jones</i> Widow	0005	00	00
31. By Collection in the Parish of <i>Ich- enham</i> in <i>Com- Midd.</i>	0012	15	10	16. More out of the Duty upon Coals From Dr. <i>Charles Hedges</i> an Advo- cate in the Arch- Court	3000	00	00
By Collection in o- ther Parishes in part of <i>Middlesex</i>	0223	00	00	17. By Collection in the Parishes of the Diocese of <i>Oxford</i> From Dr. <i>Tho. Gale</i> , Schoolmaster of <i>Paul's School</i> , in full of his Subscri- ption	0260	00	00
Nov. 4. By Colle- ction in the Parish of <i>Woodford</i> in <i>Com. Essex</i>	0007	10	00	23. By Collection in the Parishes in the Diocese of <i>York</i> More by Collection in the same Dio- cese	0010	00	00
11. From Dr. <i>Antho- ny Sparrow</i> Ld Bp of <i>Norwich</i>	0050	00	00	30. Given by <i>Hene- age</i> Ld <i>Finch</i> Ld Chancellor of <i>Eng.</i> Jan. 4. More in part of the Legacy gi- ven by Dr. <i>Laud</i> , late Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i>	0100	00	00
From a concealed Benefactor sent by the same Bishop	0025	00	00	10. By Collection in the Parish-Church- es within the Dio- cese of <i>Norwich</i>	0144	18	10½
16. Given by <i>Dio- nesse Williamson</i> of <i>Hales-Hall</i> in the County of <i>Norfolk</i> Widow	0100	00	00	24. From the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral, in pursuance of their Annual Subscripti- on	0050	00	00
18. By a Legacy of <i>George Clarkson</i> , deceased	0050	00	00	27. From Dr. <i>San- croft</i> , now Arch- bishop of <i>Canter- bury</i> , it being the first Payment of his late Subscri- ption	0050	00	00
22. More by the Le- gacy of the be- fore specify'd <i>A- braham Blackleech</i> Esq;	0050	00	00	Febr. 4. By Colle- ction in the Dean of <i>Salisbury's</i> Ju- risdiction	0219	10	02½
25. In part of the Subscription of Sir <i>Charles Pitfeild</i> , of <i>S. Leonard Shore- ditch</i> Kt	0050	00	00	More by Collection in the Diocese of <i>York</i>	0200	00	00
Dec. 9. By Colle- ction in the Pari- shes within the Diocese of <i>Salis- bury</i>	0583	17	06				
More of the Debt secured by Mr. <i>Shelton</i> by Mort- gage	0100	00	00				
14. Given by Sir <i>Thomas North</i> Kt. Ld Chief Justice of the Court of Com- mon Pleas	0050	00	00				

l. s. d.

l. s. d.

10. More from Dr. Sterne Archbishop of York of his Subscription	0100	00	00
From Dr. W. Gulston Lord Bishop of Bristol, in lieu of Gloves, and his Consecration Dinner	0100	00	00
11. By Collection in the Diocese of Norwich	0050	00	00
15. More by the King's Majesty's Gifts out of the Green-Wax Forfeitures	0087	16	03½
13. Given by Tho. Watson Dr. in Divinity	0010	00	00
19. More by Collection in the City of London	0086	03	00
20. More in part of the Legacy of Abraham Blackleeche Esq;	0050	00	00
25. More by Collection in the Diocese of York	0052	10	04
26. By a Legacy of John Richard of Evengab in Com. Radnor, Esq;	0008	00	00
28. More by Collection in the Diocese of York	0089	19	02
March 1. More by Collection in the Diocese of Norwich	0100	00	00
8. By Collection in the Parish of St. Paul's Covent-Garden, in Com. Mid.	0187	19	03
14. More by Collections made in the County of Essex	0124	16	00
17. More by Collections in the County of Middlesex	0078	19	01
20. More by Collections in the County of Gloucester	0100	00	00

24. Given by Dr. Richard Owen	0005	00	00
29. By Dr. George Stradling Dean of Chichester	0004	12	06
31. Given by Smith of in Com. Midd. Gent.	0025	00	00

Anno 1679.

Apr. 2. By a Legacy of Mr. Anthony Kinton, an Apothecary in London	0050	00	00
3. By Collection made in the Diocese of Peterborough	0309	16	05½
4. More by Collections in the Diocese of Norwich	0200	00	00
5. More by Collections in the Diocese of London	0085	14	01½
15. By a Legacy of Mr. Ephraim Skynner deceased	0050	00	00
19. By Collections in the Diocese of Coventry and Litch.	0180	00	00
26. By Mr. William Wigan, in part of his Subscription	0005	00	00
28. Given by George Gisford Batchelor in Divinity	0010	00	00
29. By Mr. David Barton, Rector of S. Margaret's New-Fishstreet London, in part of his Subscription	0001	00	00
May 2. By Mr. Tho. Lant, it being the first Payment of his Subscription	0001	10	00
By Mr. Ambrose Atfeild, being the first Payment of his Subscription	0001	00	00
By Mr. William Wigan, in farther part of his Subscription	0005	00	00

By

A List of the Contributions.

l. s. d.

l. s. d.

By Mr. <i>John Hall</i> , the first Payment of his half yearly Subscription	0002 00 00	By Dr. <i>William Lloyd</i> Dean of <i>Bangor</i> , being the first Pay- ment of his Sub- scription	0010 00 00
By Dr. <i>Bell</i> , the first Payment of his yearly Subscripti- on	0002 10 00	By Collection in the Parish of Great S. <i>Bartholomew's Lon-</i> <i>don</i>	0014 04 00
By Mr. <i>Henry Halsted</i> , the first Payment of his yearly Sub- scription	0002 10 00	15. By Collection in the Parish of <i>Tap-</i> <i>loe in Com. Buck.</i>	0006 12 06
By Dr. <i>Holder</i> , in part of his Sub- scription	0001 15 00	23. By Collections in the Diocese of <i>Ox-</i> <i>ford</i>	0045 06 00
Given by Mr. <i>Rich.</i> <i>Marsh</i>	0003 10 00	24. Given by <i>Tho-</i> <i>mas Cook</i> of <i>Had-</i> <i>ley in Com. Suff.</i>	0010 00 00
From Mrs. <i>Seymour</i> , in part of her Gift	0021 00 00	28. More by Colle- ctions in the Dio- cese of <i>Salisbury</i>	0043 07 02
Given by Mr. <i>North</i> , Master of <i>Trinity-College</i> in <i>Cambridge</i>	0020 00 00	June 3. By Dr. <i>Ed-</i> <i>ward Raynbow</i> , Ld Bishop of <i>Carlisle</i> , in pursuance of his Subscription	0020 00 00
By Sir <i>Thomas Page</i> Kt. Provost of <i>King's-College</i> in <i>Cambridge</i> , it being the first Payment of his Subscrip- tion	0010 00 00	By Collection in the Diocese of <i>Carlisle</i>	0024 00 00
7. For Tunnage of Stone to the 7th of April 1679	0002 17 08	4. More by Collecti- on in the Diocese of <i>Peterborough</i>	0069 00 00
8. By Collections in the Diocese of <i>Bristol</i>	0100 00 00	12. More by Colle- ction in the Dio- cese of <i>Norwich</i>	0200 00 00
By farther Collecti- ons in the Diocese of <i>Coventry</i> and <i>Litchfeild</i>	0050 00 00	19. By Collections in the Diocese of <i>Lan-</i> <i>daffe</i>	0051 00 00
12. By farther Col- lections in the Di- ocese of <i>York</i>	0124 04 09	By Dr. <i>William Beau</i> , Ld Bp of <i>Landaffe</i> , 50 l. in lieu of Gloves, and 50 l. in lieu of his Con- secration Dinner	0100 00 00
13. Given by Mr. <i>John Oliver</i> , the City Surveyor	0045 00 00	20. Given by Dr. <i>Meriton</i>	0005 00 00
By Dr. <i>Thomas Hol-</i> <i>beach</i> , Master of <i>Emanuel-College</i> in <i>Cambridge</i> , being the second Pay- ment of his Sub- scription of 100 l.	0010 00 00	By Mr. <i>Thomas Len-</i> <i>thall</i> Deputy of <i>Billingsgate-Ward</i>	0005 00 00
		By Mr. <i>Tho. White</i> , Rector of <i>S. Mary</i> <i>Hill</i> , the first Pay- ment of his Sub- scription	0004 00 00

l. s. d.

l. s. d.

By Collection in the
Parish of S. Mag- } 0028 07 06
nus London
By Collection in the
Parishes of S. Swy- } 0020 11 04
thin and S. Mary
Botham
By Collection in the
Parish of S. Mary } 0001 17 06
Somerset
By Collections in the
Diocese of Ely } 0100 00 00
By Collection in the
Parish of Lough- } 0008 18 00
borough, in Com.
Leicest.
21. By Collections
in the Diocese of } 0200 00 00
Worcester
26. Given by Mr.
Robert Nevill, Re- } 0000 10 00
ctor of Anstye in
Com. Hertf.
27. More by Col-
lections in the Di- } 0759 01 03
ocese of Winche-
ster
July 1. More by
Collections in the } 0100 00 00
Diocese of York
6. More in part of
the Legacy of the
before - specify'd } 0006 00 00
Dame Mary Na-
pier
12. Given by Ja. Gre- } 0001 00 00
ham of Haslemore
in Com. Surr. Esq;
16. More by Colle- } 0105 03 03
ctions in the Coun-
ty of Essex
17. By Collection in
the Parish of the } 0013 10 00
Holy Trinity Lon-
don
By Collection in the
Parish of Queen- } 0001 03 00
Hithe
By Collection in the
Parish of S. Mar- } 0010 01 06
garet Lothbury
Given by Dr. Buck } 0001 00 00
18. More by Colle- } 0023 16 00
ction in the Dio-
cese of Peterborow

21. By Sir Edmund
Turner Kt, in part
of his Subscription } 0010 00 00
of 100 l.
29. More by Colle-
ction in the Dio- } 0050 00 00
cese of Gloucester
Aug. 7. Given by Dr. } 0010 00 00
Oxenden
More by Collections
in the County of } 0113 00 00
Middlesex
By Collection in the
Peculiars of Shore- } 0039 10 00
ham and Croydon
in Com. Surr.
8. Given by James
Ravenscroft Esq; } 0100 00 00
11. Given by Mr.
Carew of Covent- } 0005 00 00
Garden
18. By Collections
in the Diocese of } 0100 00 00
Chester
20. More by Colle-
ction in the Dio- } 0049 01 02
cese of Ely
More by Collections
in the Diocese of } 0133 02 01
York
Given by Forley Ste-
venson, a Mariner } 0005 07 06
in Wapping
23. By Sir Edward
Davenant Kt. in } 0060 00 00
part of 100 l. by
him subscribed
Sept. 3. Given by the
Lady Sophia Cha- } 0009 00 00
worth
8. More by Colle-
ctions in the Dio- } 0050 00 00
cese of Norwich
15. More by the Du-
ty imposed upon } 4000 00 00
Coals
16. By Collections
in the Diocese of } 0114 00 00
Canterbury
Oct. 13. By Mr. Da-
vid Barton, Re-
ctor of S. Marga-
ret's New - Fish- } 0002 00 00
street, in farther
part of his Sub-
scription

A List of the Contributions

l. s. d.

l. s. d.

17. By Collection in the Parish of <i>Kendal</i> in <i>Com. Westmorland</i>	0021 18 06	21. In full of a Legacy of 2000 l. given by Dr. <i>Juxon</i> , late Archbishop of <i>Canterbury</i>	0600 00 00
By Dr. <i>Sradling</i> Dean of <i>Chichester</i> , in farther part of his Contribution	0004 12 06	24. By Dr. <i>Anthony Sparrow</i> Ld Bishop of <i>Norwich</i>	0050 00 00
23. By Dr. <i>Thomas Wood</i> Lord Bishop of <i>Coventry</i> and <i>Litchfield</i>	0049 09 06	25. More by Collection in the Diocese of <i>Norwich</i>	0100 00 00
31. The Commutation - Money of Mr. <i>John Dargavil</i> , by Appointment of the Bishop of <i>London</i>	0050 00 00	26. By Collection in the Diocese of <i>Lincoln</i>	0320 08 00
Nov. 6. By a Legacy of Dr. <i>Humphrey Henchman</i> late Ld Bp of <i>London</i>	0100 00 00	28. By Collection in the Parish of <i>Cottingham</i> in <i>Com. Cantabr.</i>	0008 07 05½
7. By Collection in the Diocese of <i>Exeter</i>	0300 00 00	Given by Dr. <i>Peter Gunning</i> Ld Bp of <i>Ely</i>	0100 00 00
8. By Subscriptions taken in the Close at <i>Salisbury</i> , and paid in by the Dean	0037 00 00	Dec. 1. More of the Debt secured to Mr. <i>Shelton</i>	0100 00 00
13. More by Collections in the Diocese of <i>Peterborough</i>	0003 06 00	2. More by Collection in the Diocese of <i>Exeter</i>	0160 00 00
14. By a Legacy given by Dr. <i>James Duport</i> late Dean of <i>Peterborough</i>	0100 00 00	3. More by the Legacy of the before-specify'd Mrs. <i>Editha Chafyn</i>	0163 09 06
A Legacy given by <i>John Hanson</i> , of <i>S. Margaret's Lothbury</i>	0050 00 00	9. Given by Mr. <i>Masters</i> , upon his Subscription	0002 03 04
18. More by farther Collections in the Diocese of <i>Chester</i>	0240 00 00	More by Mr. <i>Wigan</i> , upon his Subscription	0005 00 00
12. More by Collections in the Diocese of <i>York</i>	0127 12 00	More by Mr. <i>Hodgkins</i> , upon his Subscription	0001 00 00
20. By Dr. <i>Thomas Holbeach</i> , Master of <i>Emanuel-College</i> in <i>Cambridge</i> , in farther part of his Subscription	0010 00 00	More by Mr. <i>Lant</i> upon his Subscription	0001 10 00
		By Dr. <i>Thorpein</i>	0003 00 00
		More from Dr. <i>Bell</i> upon his Subscription	0002 10 00
		More from Dr. <i>Holder</i> , upon his Subscription	0004 17 00
		More from Mr. <i>Francis Hall</i> , upon his Subscription	0004 00 00

More

towards the new Fabrick.

185

l. s. d.			l. s. d.		
More from Dr. At-			By the Dean and		
feild, upon his	0004	00 00	Chapter of Carlisle	0020	00 00
Subscription			By Sir John Louth		
From Mr. John Hall,	0004	00 00	of Louth in Com.	0020	00 00
upon his Subscrip-			Westmorland Bar.		
tion			By farther Collection		
From Mr. Richard	0003	10 00	in the Diocese of	0012	18 03 ¹
Marsh, his second			Carlisle		
Gift			By Dr. Nathanael		
By Collection in the	0002	15 00	Crew Lord Bishop	0100	00 00
Parish of Lenham			of Durham		
in Kent			By the Dean and		
By a Legacy of Mr.	0002	10 00	Prebends of Dur-	0384	10 00
William Isle's, Ser-			ham, with Collec-		
vant to the Bishop			tion from others		
of Winchester			made by them		
By Mr. Hipsley, Mi-	0000	10 00	By the before-speci-		
nister of Meadley			fy'd Dr. Sterne,	0100	00 00
in Com. Hertf. up-			Archbp of York,		
on his Subscription			in farther part of		
Dec. 10. In full of	0050	00 00	his Subscription		
the Subscription			By Sir Christopher		
of Sir Charles Pit-			Wren Kt. Survey-	0030	00 00
feild of S. Leonard			or General of his		
Shoreditch Kt			Majesty's Works,		
17. More by Colle-	0094	16 09	in part of his Sub-		
ction in the Coun-			scription		
ty of Middlesex			By Collection in the	0002	07 07
By Sir John Mounson	0040	00 00	Parish of Ulcombe		
of Broxborne in			in Kent		
Com. Hertf. Kt and			23. More from He-		
Bar.			neage Lord Finch	0100	00 00
By Collections in the	0069	14 00	Lord Chancellor of		
Diocese of S. Asaph			England		
19. Given by Sir Ro-	0020	00 00	Jan. 3. More from	0010	00 00
bert Southwell, one			Tho. Watson Dr.		
of the Clerks of			in Divinity		
the Council			5. More from Dr.	0100	00 00
By Dr. Megot Dean	0010	00 00	George Morley Bp		
of Winchester, up-			of Winchester		
on his Subscripti-			More by Collections	0050	00 00
on			in Gloucestershire		
The Gift of an un-	0002	00 00	9. More from Dr.		
known Person,			William Sancroft	0100	00 00
brought in by the			Lord Archbishop		
Dean of Paul's			of Canterbury, in		
By Mrs. Smith,	0005	00 00	farther part of his		
upon her Subscrip-			Subscription		
tion			Given by Peter Riche	0055	00 00
22. By Dr. Edward	0020	00 00	Esq;		
Raynbow, Lord			10. By Mr. John Brad-	0004	00 00
Bishop of Carlisle,			ford, Rector of S.		
upon his Subscrip-			Edmund the King		
tion			in London		

A List of the Contributions

l. s. d.

l. s. d.

25. By Mrs. <i>Eliza Houghton</i>	0005 00 00	By Collection in the Parish of <i>Wantage</i> in <i>Berkshire</i>	0003 16 03½
21. By the Dean and Prebends of <i>Worcester</i>	0030 00 00	4. Given by Mr. <i>John Sherwood</i> , Rector of <i>S. Martin Orgars London</i>	0008 00 00
By the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral according to their Annual Subscription	0050 00 00	6. By Collections in the University of <i>Oxford</i>	0100 00 00
23. By Dr. <i>Samory</i> Dean of <i>Guernsey</i> , in part of his Subscription	0010 00 00	15. Given by Mr. <i>Richard Kidder</i> , of <i>S. Martins Outwich London</i>	0005 00 00
24. By Sir <i>Edmund Turner</i> Kt. in farther part of his Subscription	0010 00 00	Anno 1680:	
31. By the Warden, Fellows, and Scholars of <i>All Souls College in Oxford</i>	0100 00 00	31. More by Collection in the Diocese of <i>York</i>	0095 18 02
Febr. 3. More by Collections in the Diocese of <i>Exeter</i>	0085 00 00	Apr. 3. More by Collections in <i>Gloucestershire</i>	0050 00 00
By the Dean and Chapter of <i>Exeter</i>	0035 00 00	5. Given by <i>George May Clerk</i>	0005 00 00
11. By Dr. <i>Edward Davenport</i> , in farther part of his Subscription	0030 00 00	By Mr. <i>Edward Smith</i> Minister of <i>Basingshaw London</i>	0005 00 00
16. By Dr. <i>Bell</i> , in farther part of his Subscription	0002 10 00	By Dr. <i>Guy Carlton</i> Lord Bishop of <i>Chichester</i> , it being the second Payment upon his Subscription	0005 00 00
Given by Dr. <i>Isaac Barrow</i> Lord Bishop of <i>S. Asaph</i>	0010 00 00	More by Collection in the Diocese of <i>Chichester</i>	0095 14 00
In part of Dr. <i>Guy Carlton</i> Bishop of <i>Chichester</i> , his Subscription	0005 00 00	By the Dean and Prebends of <i>Windsor</i> , upon their Subscription, the first Payment	0044 03 04
By Collection in the City of <i>Bristol</i>	0017 05 00	More by Collections in the University of <i>Oxford</i> , the 2d Payment	0100 00 00
By <i>Tho. Austin Esq;</i>	0015 00 00	More by Collections in the Diocese of <i>Salisbury</i>	0007 05 00
20. By Collections in the Diocese of <i>Bristol</i>	0092 06 11½	7. By Collection in the Parish of <i>Lambeth</i> in <i>Surrey</i>	0037 17 06
More by Collections in the Diocese of <i>Lincoln</i>	0065 00 00		
March 3. More by Collection in the Diocese of <i>Covent</i> and <i>Litch</i>	0100 00 00		

	l.	s.	d.		l.	s.	d.
15. Given by Mr. <i>John Gardiner</i> , Rector of <i>S. Mary Abchurch London</i>	0005	00	00	14. A Legacy by Dr. <i>Roger Stanley</i>	0050	00	00
21. By Collection in the Parishes of <i>S. Laurence</i> in the <i>Jewry</i> , and <i>S. Mary Magdalen</i> in <i>Milkstreet London</i>	0050	02	00	24. Given by Sir <i>Thomas Bridges</i> of <i>Covent-Garden</i> in <i>Com. Midd. Kt.</i>	0050	00	00
30. Given by Dr. <i>Edward Hicks</i>	0005	00	00	26. By Dr. <i>Fitz-Williams</i> , Rector of <i>Cottenham</i> in the <i>Diocese of Ely</i>	0005	00	00
By Collection in the Parish of <i>S. George</i> in <i>Southwark</i>	0018	01	06	More by Collections in the <i>Diocese of Oxford</i>	0005	04	08
Given by Dr. <i>Milward</i> one of the <i>Canons of Windsor</i>	0002	10	00	By Mr. <i>Masters</i> , Rector of <i>S. Vedast's London</i> , in farther part of his Subscription	0002	03	04
More by Dr. <i>Stradling</i> Dean of <i>Chichester</i> , in farther part of his Subscription	0004	12	06	By Mr. <i>Wigan</i> , in farther part of his Subscription	0005	00	00
Given by Mrs. <i>Austen</i> of <i>S. Leonard's Shoreditch</i>	0005	00	00	By Dr. <i>Thomas Holbeach</i> Master of <i>Emmanuel-College</i> in <i>Cambridge</i> , in farther part of his Subscription	0010	00	00
By Mr. <i>White</i> , Rector of <i>S. Mary Hill</i> , in farther part of his Subscription	0004	00	00	By <i>Conyers Darcie</i> , Ld <i>Conyers</i> , the first Payment of his Subscription	0010	00	00
By Collection in the Parish of <i>S. Mary Hill London</i>	0043	01	06	June 10. By Collection in the Parish of <i>S. Martin Ironmonger - Lane, London</i>	0007	17	00
By Collection in the Parish of <i>S. Andrew Hubbard London</i>	0023	06	00	By Sir <i>Christopher Wren</i> Kt. in farther part of his Subscription	0015	00	00
By the Dean and Chapter of <i>Canterbury</i> , the first Payment of their Subscription	0020	00	00	By Sir <i>Thomas Exton</i> Kt. the first Payment of his Subscription	0040	00	00
Given by Mr. <i>Henry Halsted</i>	0002	10	00	14. More by Collections in the County of <i>Essex</i>	0051	15	03
May 7. Given by Mr. <i>John Stoning</i> Rector of <i>S. Andrew Wardrobe London</i>	0005	00	00	19. More by Collection in the University of <i>Oxford</i>	0100	00	00
13. By the Dean and Canons of <i>Christ-Church-College</i> in <i>Oxford</i>	0100	00	00				

A List of the Contributions

	<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>		<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
More by Collections				July 28. More by			
in the Diocese of	01	00	00	Collection in the	00	45	03
<i>Worcester</i>				Diocese of <i>London</i>			
21. Given by Dr.				Aug. 2. More by			
<i>Michael Honeywood</i>	00	80	00	Collection in the	00	50	00
Dean of <i>Lincoln</i>				Diocese of <i>Norwich</i>			
July 2. By Collection				Given by Mr. <i>W. Durham</i> , Rector of S.			
in the Parish of S.	00	10	11	<i>Mildred's Bread-</i>	00	05	00
<i>Bartholomew the</i>				<i>street London</i>			
<i>Leis in London</i>				By a concealed Be-			
3. By Collection in				nefactor	00	05	07
the Parishes of S.				By Collection in the			
<i>Antholines</i> and S.	00	12	16	Parishes of S. <i>Mil-</i>			
<i>John Baptist</i> in				<i>dred Breadstreet</i> ,	00	22	02
<i>London</i>				and S. <i>Margaret</i>			
5. By Collection in				<i>Moses, London</i>			
the Parish of S.	01	16	00	6. More by Colle-			
<i>Brides London</i>				ction in the Dio-	00	04	05
By Mr. <i>David Bar-</i>				cese of <i>Peterborow</i>			
<i>ton</i> in full of his	00	02	00	26. Given by Mr.			
Subscription				<i>George Downing</i> ,			
By Collection in the				Archdeacon of <i>Co-</i>	00	05	00
Parish of S. <i>Dun-</i>	00	59	10	<i>ventry</i>			
<i>stan's in the East</i>				By Collection in the			
<i>London</i>				Parish of S. <i>Chri-</i>	00	23	07
6. Given by Sir <i>Leo-</i>				<i>stopher London</i>			
<i>nel Jenkyns</i> , one	01	00	00	By Dr. <i>Bell</i> , in far-			
of his Majesty's				ther part of his	00	02	10
principal Secreta-				Subscription			
ries of State				By Collection in the			
More by Collections				Parish of S. <i>Olaves</i>	00	62	09
in the Diocese of	00	40	00	<i>Hart-street London</i>			
<i>Canterbury</i>				By Dr. <i>William Lloyd</i>			
8. Given by the So-				Lord Bishop of S.			
ciety of <i>Furni-</i>	00	21	10	<i>Asaph</i> , in farther	00	10	00
<i>vall's-Inn</i>				part of his Subscri-			
9. By Dr. <i>Halton</i> ,				ption			
Vice-Chancellor of	00	50	00	By Collection in the			
<i>Oxford</i>				Parish of S. <i>Bennet</i>	00	54	04
10. By Collection in				<i>Sherehog London</i>			
the Parish of St.	00	15	13	By Collection in the			
<i>Bennet Fink Lond.</i>				Parish of S. <i>Mary</i>	00	02	15
By Collections in the				<i>Abchurch London</i>			
Arch - Deaconary	01	21	09	Given by Dr. <i>Willis</i>			
of <i>Richmond</i> in				Vicar of <i>Hampton</i>	00	02	00
<i>Yorkshire</i>				More due upon Mr.			
19. By Dr. <i>Edward</i>				<i>Seamor's Bond</i>	00	21	00
<i>Davenant</i> , in full	00	10	00	By the Gift of Cap-			
of his Subscription				tain <i>Rosse</i> in part	00	57	00
of 100 <i>l.</i>				More by Collections			
22. More by the Exe-				in the Diocese of	01	00	00
cutors of Dame				<i>Exeter</i>			
<i>Mary Napier</i> , in	00	12	00				
farther part of her							
Legacy							

More

	<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>		<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
More by Collection in the Diocese of <i>Norwich</i>	0100	00	00	22. By Collection in the Parish of S. <i>Margaret New-Fish</i> <i>street</i>	0014	16	00
Given by particular Persons of <i>Cam-</i> <i>bridge University,</i> <i>viz.</i>				By Collection in the Parish of S. <i>Michael</i> <i>Crooked-Lane</i>	0004	17	00
Sir <i>Thomas Page</i>	0020	00	00	By Mr. <i>Dulton Sea-</i> <i>man</i> , an Attorney	0005	00	00
Dr. <i>Babington</i>	0010	00	00	in <i>London</i> , the			
Dr. <i>Beaumont</i>	0005	00	00	first Payment			
Dr. <i>Cudworth</i>	0005	00	00	Given by Captain			
Dr. <i>Spenser</i>	0005	00	00 <i>Riche</i> , of the	0010	00	00
Dr. <i>Eachard</i>	0005	00	00	Parish of <i>Lambeth</i>			
Dr. <i>Gower</i>	0005	00	00	in <i>Surrey</i>			
Dr. <i>Cogar</i>	0005	00	00	More by Dr. <i>Strad-</i> <i>ling</i> Dean of <i>Chi-</i> <i>chester</i> , of his Sub-	0004	12	06
Dr. <i>James</i>	0005	00	00	scription			
Dr. <i>Seawell</i>	0005	00	00	By Collection in the Parish of S. <i>Andrew</i>	0004	16	00
Dr. <i>Blithe</i>	0005	00	00	<i>Wardrobe London</i>			
By the Master and Fellows of <i>Sidney-</i> <i>College</i>	0010	00	00	By Mr. <i>Hotchkis</i> in farther part of his	0001	00	00
By Mr. <i>Gold</i> , Fellow of S. <i>John's-College</i>	0005	00	00	Subscription			
By Mr. <i>Holman</i> , Fel- low of <i>Caius-Col-</i> <i>lege</i>	0010	00	00	By Collection in the united Parishes of			
30. Collected in the Parish of S. <i>James</i>	0014	12	11	S. <i>Mary Wolnoth</i>	0067	06	09½
<i>Clerkenwell</i>				and S. <i>Mary-Wad-</i> <i>Church-Haw</i>			
Sept. 3. By Collecti- on in the Parish of S. <i>Andrew Hol-</i> <i>born</i>	0243	03	04	More in part of Dr. <i>Henchman</i> late Bi- shop of <i>London's</i>	0055	00	00
23. By Collection in the Parish of <i>King-</i> <i>sey</i> in <i>Com. Buck.</i>	0003	01	06	Subscription			
24. By Collection in the Parish of S.	0044	14	06	By Mr. <i>Sherwin</i> Re- ctor of <i>Christ-</i> <i>Church London</i> , be-	0006	00	00
<i>Michael Cornhill</i>				ing the first Pay- ment			
More by the Du- ty imposed upon Coals	5000	00	00	By Mr. <i>Scot</i> Rector of S. <i>Peter's Poor</i> <i>London</i> , the first	0009	00	00
28. More by Colle- ctions in the Dio- cese of <i>Chester</i>	0200	00	00	Payment of his Subscription			
Octob. 4. By Colle- ction in the Parish of S. <i>Botolph Bi-</i> <i>shopsgate</i>	0030	11	00	By Dr. <i>Sharp</i> , Rector of S. <i>Giles</i> in the Fields, being the	0010	00	00
19. By Collection in the Parish of S.	0004	03	00	first Payment of his Subscription			
<i>Leonard Eastcheap</i>				By Collection in the Parishes of <i>Laun-</i> <i>dor</i> , cum <i>Barsel-</i> <i>don</i> , in <i>Com. Essex</i>	0015	06	00
20. By Commutation- Money out of the Diocese of <i>Cant.</i>	0050	00	00				

A List of the Contributions

l. s. d.

l. s. d.

By Mr. Giles Waring, Rector of S. Al- phage London, the first Payment of his Subscription	0002 00 00	By Collection in the Parish of S. Botolph Aldgate	0004 00 00
By Mr. Dodson, Re- ctor of S. Katha- rine's Coleman, the first Payment of his Subscription	0005 00 00	By Collection in the Parish of S. Dionys Backchurch	0043 02 00
By Collection in the Parish of S. Katha- rine Coleman Lon- don	0013 06 00	23. By Dr. Edward Raynbow, Lord Bp of Carlisle, in far- ther part of his Subscription	0020 00 00
By Dr. Beveridge, the first Payment of his Subscription	0010 00 00	By Collection in the Parish of Pitborow in Kent	0000 10 00
By Collection in the Parish of S. Grego- ry London	0063 11 00	By the Dean and dig- nify'd Clergy of Carlisle, their se- cond Payment	0020 00 00
25. By Collection in the Parish of S. Sepulchre London	0083 13 01½	By Collection from several of the Cler- gy in the Diocese of Carlisle	0013 15 00
Nov. 6. More by Collections in the Diocese of York	0103 05 00	By Collection in sun- dry Parishes of the Diocese of Carlisle	0008 07 05½
8. By Collection in the Parish of S. Martin Outwich	0060 02 00	30. By a farther part of the Debt secu- red by Mr. Shelton	0100 00 00
Given by the Cur- sors in the Court of Chancery	0006 11 08	Dec. 1. By Collecti- on in the Parish of Hambleton, in Com. Buck.	0005 03 00
By Mr. Andrew Crispe, Rector of S. Mary Wolnoth London, as part of his Sub- scription	0008 00 00	6. More by the Gift of Dr. Anthony Sparrow Lord Bi- shop of Norwich	0050 00 00
By Mr. John Ellys, Vicar of Mucking and Horendon in Essex, in part of his Subscription	0003 00 00	By Dr. Dove, the first Payment of his Subscription	0008 00 00
By Sir Christopher Wren Kt. in full of his Subscription	0015 00 00	By Mr. Lant, being the third Payment upon his Subscrip- tion	0001 10 00
By Mr. Burgesse, Re- ctor of Great S. Bartholomew's Lon- don, in full of his Subscription	0005 00 00	More of Mr. Wigan, by his Subscripti- on	0005 00 00
15. By Collection in the Diocese of S. David	0060 00 00	By Mr. Symonds, Re- ctor of Marsden in Kent, the first Payment of his Subscription	0001 00 00

By

towards the new Fabrick.

191

l. s. d.			l. s. d.		
By Collection in the Parish of S. George Botolph-Lane	0016	03	00	By S. John's-College the like	0012 00 00
By Collection in the Parish of S. Botolph Billingsgate	0024	18	06	By the Master and Fellows of Caius- College the like	0021 00 00
By Dr. William Lloyd Bishop of S. Asaph, in lieu of Gloves, and his Consecration-Dinner	0100	00	00	By the Master and Fellows of Magda- len-College the like	0005 00 00
By Sir Thomas Page Kt. Provost of King's-College in Cambridge, in far- ther part of his Subscription	0010	00	00	By Emanuel-College the like	0002 01 06
In farther part of the Subscription of Dr. Hinchman, late Bishop of Lon- don	0027	10	00	By the Fellows of Peter-House the like	0004 00 00
By Dr. William San- croft, Archbishop of Canterbury, ac- cording to his An- nual Subscription	0100	00	00	By Pembroke-Hall the like	0004 00 00
7. By Collection in the Parish of Hit- cham in Com. Suf- folk	0000	19	00	By Corpus Christi-Col- lege the like	0003 00 00
By sundry Persons of Cambridge Univer- sity, viz.				By King's-College the like	0008 00 00
By Dr. Widdington, by Subscription for four Years, the first Payment	0005	00	00	By Trinity-College the like	0008 00 00
By Dr. Morton the like	0005	00	00	By Jesus-College the like	0004 00 00
By Dr. Cudworth the like	0005	00	00	More by Emanuel- College	0006 00 00
By the Fellows of Queen's-College, by Subscription for five Years, their first Payment	0003	00	00	14. By Subscription of Matthew Smal- wood, late Mini- ster of S. Mary le Bow London, de- ceased	0005 00 00
8. By the Fellows of Katharine-Hall the like	0005	00	00	15. By Collection in the Parish of Pag- ham in Suffex	0001 11 11
By Clare-Hall the like	0002	00	00	Jan. 3. By Sir Ed- mund Turner Kt. in farther part of his Subscription	0010 00 00
By Trinity-Hall the like	0013	00	00	11. By Mr. Samuel Master, Minister of Bridewell Pre- cinct	0005 00 00
				By Collection from the Inhabitants of Bridewell Precinct	0006 05 02
				By Dr. Bell, in far- ther part of his Subscription	0002 10 00
				By farther Collecti- ons in the Diocese of Exeter	0150 00 00

A List of the Contributions

l. s. d.

l. s. d.

By the Dean and Chapter of <i>Canterbury</i> , the second Payment of their Subscription	0020 00 00	More by farther Collections in the Diocese of <i>Salisbury</i>	0015 00 00
By farther Collections in the Diocese of <i>Winchester</i>	0154 05 07	7. By Collection in the Parish of <i>S. Andrew Undershaft</i> in <i>London</i>	0091 04 06
12. Mr. <i>Robert Nevill</i> , Rector of <i>Ansty</i> in <i>Com. Hertf.</i> in farther part of his Subscription	0000 10 00	By Collection in the Parish of <i>S. Olave Old-Jewry London</i>	0019 13 00
18. By a Legacy of <i>George Humble</i> , Citizen and Leatherfeller of <i>London</i>	0100 00 00	9. By Collection in the Diocese of <i>Roche</i>	0102 17 09
27. By the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral, in pursuance of their Annual Subscription	0050 00 00	By the farther Gift of <i>Dr. George Morley</i> Bishop of <i>Winchester</i>	0100 00 00
29. By Mr. <i>John Williams</i> , Rector of <i>S. Mildred's Poultry</i>	0008 00 00	24. By <i>Dr. Robert Frampton</i> Bishop of <i>Gloucester</i> , in lieu of his Consecration Dinner	0050 00 00
By Collection in the same Parish	0027 00 00	Anno 1681.	
Febr. 1. By Collections in the Diocese of <i>Hereford</i>	0250 00 00	26. By Collection in the Parish of <i>S. Katharine</i> near the Tower of <i>London</i>	0001 19 00
By <i>Raphe Wilbraham</i> of . . . in <i>Cheshire</i>	0010 00 00	By Collections in the Parish of <i>S. Giles Cripplegate London</i>	0018 14 09
By <i>Dr. Durel</i> , Dean of <i>Windfor</i>	0010 00 00	Apr. 2. By Collection in the University of <i>Oxford</i>	0071 17 04
5. More by <i>Dr. Sterne</i> Archbp of <i>York</i>	0100 00 00	By farther Collection in the Diocese of <i>York</i>	0077 11 06
8. More in part of <i>Mrs. Chafyn's</i> Legacy	0070 00 00	8. By Collection in the Parish of <i>S. Mary Colechurch</i>	0024 03 06
18. By Collection within the Dean of <i>Salisbury's</i> Jurisdiction	0032 00 00	By a Legacy of <i>Edward Boll Esq;</i>	0200 00 00
23. More by Collection in the Diocese of <i>Winchester</i>	0056 15 03½	12. By Collection in the Parish of <i>S. Gabriel Fenchurch</i>	0004 06 06
March 2. By <i>Dr. Sudbury</i> , Dean of <i>Durham</i> , his second Payment	0050 00 00	15. In part of a Legacy of 300 <i>l.</i> by <i>William Evat</i> deceased	0100 00 00
By Collection in the Diocese of <i>Durham</i>	0050 00 00	By <i>Dr. Paman</i>	0005 00 00
		By <i>Mr. Halsted</i> , in farther part of his Subscription	0002 10 00

By

towards the new Fabrick.

193

l. s. d.

l. s. d.

By Dr. *Atfeild*, in
farther part of his
Subscription } 0005 00 00
By Mr. *Calamy*, in
full of his Subscrip-
tion } 0012 00 00
By Collection in the
Parish of *Newton*
Longvile in *Com.*
Buck. } 0001 17 06
By Dr. *John St. John*
upon his Admit-
tance into *Doctors*
Commons } 0010 00 00
By Mr. *Dulton Sea-*
man, his second
Payment on Sub-
scription } 0005 00 00
By Dr. *Stradling*,
Dean of *Chichester*,
in farther part of
his Subscription } 0004 12 06
More by Collection
in the Parish of
S. Andrew in *Hol-*
born } 0010 15 00
By the Dean and
Chapter of *Ely* } 0070 00 00
By a concealed Per-
son, brought in
by Dr. *Francis*
Turner } 0021 10 00
26. By Dr. *Meggot*
Dean of *Winche-*
ster, in farther part
of his Subscription } 0010 00 00
May 6. By farther
Collection in the
Diocese of *Coven-*
try and *Litchfeild* } 0047 10 07
11. More by Dr.
Henry Compton Ld
Bishop of *London*,
in farther part of
his Subscription } 0100 00 00
13. More by Colle-
ctions in the Dio-
cese of *Chester* } 0150 00 00
19. More by Mrs.
Elizabeth Hughs,
of the Parish of
S. Giles in the
Fields } 0030 00 00

26. More by Colle-
ctions in the Dio-
cese of *Carlisle* } 0013 15 00½
31. More by Colle-
ctions in the Dio-
cese of *Ely* } 0012 19 00
June 2. By a Legacy
of Mr. *William*
Hall, Citizen and
Goldsmith of *Lon-*
don } 0050 00 00
6. By Mr. *Stephen*
Hill, a Proctor in
the Arches, upon
his Admittance } 0010 00 00
10. By farther Con-
tributions in the
University of *Cam-*
bridge } 0050 00 00
15. By Mr. *Samuel*
Coe, Minister of
Alberic, in *Com.*
Herts. } 0000 04 00
21. More upon the
Impost of Coals } 3500 00 00
30. More by Dr.
Guy Carlton Lord
Bishop of *Chiche-*
ster } 0010 00 00
More by the Dean
and Chapter of
Chichester } 0010 00 00
More by Collections
in the Diocese of
Chichester } 0007 00 00
July 1. By Mr. *Wi-*
gan, in farther
part of his Sub-
scription } 0005 00 00
By Mr. *White*, Rector
of *S. Mary Hill*, in
farther part of his
Subscription } 0004 00 00
By Mr. *Francis Hall*,
the second Pay-
ment of his Sub-
scription } 0004 00 00
By several Inhabi-
tants of *Hampsted* } 0012 10 00
In farther part of
Dr. *Henchman*, the
late Bp of *London's*
Subscription } 0055 00 00

More

A List of the Contributions

	<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>		<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
More from Dr. Boll, of his Subscription	0002	10	00	By Dr. Thomas Wat- son, in farther part of his Subscription	0010	00	00
By James Gresham of Hafelmore Esq; in farther part of his Subscription	0002	00	00	More by Mr. Alder- man Nicholls, as part of his Sub- scription	0005	00	00
By Mr. Nathanael Smith of Barnwell in Com. Northamp.	0004	00	00	By the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral, it be- ing their Annual Subscription	0050	00	00
The Remainder of the Legacy of Mr. William Evat	0200	00	00	Oct. 3. By Collection in the Parish of S. Dunstons in the West London	0047	16	09
4. More by Dr. Pear- son, Lord Bishop of Chester, of his Subscription of 40 <i>l.</i> per annum, <i>viz.</i> for 3 Years	0120	00	00	By Collection within the Liberty of the Rolls in Chancery- Lane	0060	08	04
22. By Collection in the Parish of Ble- chingley in Com. Surr.	0003	11	06	4. By farther Colle- ctions in the Dio- cese of Durham	0093	09	02
By Mr. Nathanael Haws	0004	00	00	11. By a farther part of the Legacy of Dr. Honynood, late Dean of Lincoln	0020	00	00
26. By a Legacy of John Sefton Clerk	0040	00	00	By Dr. Thomas Bar- low Lord Bishop of Lincoln, in far- ther part of his Subscription	0020	00	00
Aug. 2. More by Collection in the Diocese of Peter- borow	0016	18	06	Given by Mr. John Hillersdon, Arch- deacon of Buck- ingham	0003	00	00
4. By John Sutton of Staple-Inn Gent.	0006	00	00	15. By farther Col- lections in the Di- ocese of Worcester	0030	00	00
8. More by Collecti- on in the Diocese of Bristol	0032	08	08	Nov. 9. More by far- ther Collection in the same Diocese	0022	19	06
More in part of the Subscription of Dr. Henchman, late Lord Bishop of London	0027	10	00	11. By the farther Gift of Dr. Morley Bishop of Winche- ster	0100	00	00
By Collection in the Parish of S. Mar- tin Ludgate Lon- don	0023	03	00	17. By Collection from sundry Per- sons in the Uni- versity of Cam- bridge	0122	00	00
18. By Collection in the Parish of S. Nicolas Olaves Lon- don	0008	11	00	Dec. 1. By a farther Collection in the Parish of S. Martin Orgar London	0005	17	00
Sept. 12. By Colle- ction in the Parish of All-Hallows at the Wall	0019	11	00				
22. By a farther Col- lection in the Pa- rish of S. Gregory	0040	13	00				

By

l. s. d.

l. s. d.

By Collection in the Parish of S. Cle- ments Eastcheap, London	0005 04 00	By Mr. Hotchkis, in farther part of his Subscription	0001 00 00
8. By Dr. Edward Raynbow Lord Bi- shop of Carlisle, in farther part of his Subscription	0020 00 00	By Dr. Atfeild in full of his Subscription	0003 00 00
By the Dean of Car- lisle, in farther part of his Sub- scription	0010 00 00	By Mr. Waring, Re- ctor of S. Alphage, in farther part of his Subscription	0001 00 00
By the Prebends of Carlisle, in farther part of their Sub- scription	0006 00 00	By Dr. Whitcot, in farther part of his Subscription	0008 00 00
By Contribution from divers Ministers in in the Diocefe of Carlisle	0007 12 00	By farther Collecti- ons in the Diocefe of Gloucester	0030 00 00
13. By Dr. Thomas Lamplugh Lord Bishop of Exeter, in farther part of his Subscription	0020 00 00	By Mr. Ellys, Vicar of Mucking, in full of his Subscri- ption	0002 00 00
From the Chapter of Exeter	0025 00 00	By Mr. Marsh, in far- ther part of his Subscription	0007 00 00
By farther Collecti- ons in the Diocefe of Exeter	0007 10 00	By Dr. Anthony Spar- row, Lord Bishop of Norwich, it be- ing his Annual Sub- scription	0050 00 00
15. By Collection in the Parish of S. Martin in the Fields London	0062 10 07½	By Mr. Halsted, in farther part of his Subscription	0002 10 00
20. More in farther Discharge of the Legacy of Dr. Henchman late Bp of London	0027 10 00	By Mr. Burscough, Re- ctor of Stoke, near Guilford, in far- ther part of his Subscription	0004 00 00
By Richard Loveland a Prebend of York, in part of his Sub- scription	0010 00 00	By Mr. Symonds, Re- ctor of Marston in Kent, in farther part of his Sub- scription	0001 00 00
By Dr. Stradling, Dean of Chichester, in farther part of his Subscription	0004 12 06	Given by Madam Turner	0100 00 00
By Mr. Meriton Re- ctor of S. Nicolas Cole-Abby	0005 00 00	By Mr. Crispe, in farther part of his Subscription	0004 00 00
By Collections in the same Parish	0002 13 00	By the Dean and Chapter of Ely, in full of their Sub- scription	0070 00 00
		By Mr. Wyatt, Chief Chanter of Lin- coln, in part of his Subscription	0010 00 00

D d d

By

A List of the Contributions

	<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>		<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
By Mr. Salter, Re- ctor of S. Michael- Royal, and S. Mar- tin-Vintry	0005	00	00	March 10. More by Dr. Bell, in far- ther part of his Subscription	0002	10	00
By Collection in the said Parishes of S. Michael-Royal and S. Martin-Vintry	0007	17	01½	More by Collection in the Diocese of Gloucester	0020	00	00
Part of the Legacy of Thomas Tooke of Wormley in Com. Hertf. Esq;	0030	00	00	By Collection in Clifford's-Inn	0009	10	00
By Mr. Lant, the last Payment of his Subscription	0001	10	00	In farther part of Dr. Henchman late Bishop of London's Subscription	0025	00	00
By the Duty impo- sed on Coals	3000	00	00	By the Dean and Chapter of Can- terbury, in part of their Subscrip- tion of 20 l. yearly	0010	00	00
By Sir Edmund Tur- ner Kt. in farther part of his Sub- scription	0010	00	00	By Dr. Thorpe, late Rector of S. An- tholine's and S. John Baptist	0007	00	00
Jan. 2. By the Dean and Nine of the Ten Prebends of Worcester Cathed- ral	0025	00	00	By farther Collecti- ons in the Diocese of Norwich	0040	00	00
More by the Gift of Dame Dionys Wil- liamson of Hales- Hall in Norfolk	0500	00	00	By Mr. Ivory, in full of his Subscription	0005	00	00
11. By farther Col- lections in the Di- ocese of York	0049	01	04	By the Dean of Sa- lisbury, and some others in his Juris- diction, their 4th Payment	0017	00	00
14. By Collection in the Parish of S. Katharine Creed- Church London	0062	00	04	More by Collections in the Diocese of Hereford	0022	16	10½
31. By Collection in the Parish of S. Botolph without Aldersgate London	0054	08	10	By Collection in the Parish of S. Michael Basingshaw	0026	17	10
Febr. 3. More by Collection in the Diocese of S. Da- vids	0020	00	00	By Mr. John Audley, Curate of S. Ka- tharine Creed- Church, in full of his Subscription	0012	00	00
14. More by Colle- ction in the Coun- ty of Middlesex	0014	04	00	By Mr. William Ma- ster, Rector of S. Vedast London, in farther part of his Subscription	0004	06	08
More by Collection in the County of Hertford	0039	18	10½	By Collection in the Parish of All-Hal- lows Barkin	0058	03	00
25. More by Dr. Sterne Archbp of York, as his Annu- al Subscription	0100	00	00				

towards the new Fabrick.

197

l. s. d.

l. s. d.

By Mr. <i>Bentham</i> Vi- car of <i>Paul's Wal-</i> <i>den</i> , in farther part of his Sub- scription	0001 00 00
By Mr. <i>Grant</i> , Vicar of <i>S. Dunstons</i> in the West, in far- ther part of his Subscription	0003 00 00
By a Collection in the Parish of <i>S.</i> <i>Thomas</i> in <i>South-</i> <i>mark</i>	0006 09 06
By Mr. <i>John Hall</i> , in farther part of his Subscription	0008 00 00
By a Legacy of <i>Sawyer</i> deceased	0005 00 00
By Dr. <i>Mills</i> , in part of his Subscription	0004 00 00
By Mr. <i>James Hadley</i> Clerk of <i>S. Olaves</i> <i>Hartstreet</i> , in part of his Subscription	0001 00 00
14. By Dr. <i>John Dol-</i> <i>ben</i> , Lord Bishop of <i>Rocheſter</i>	0050 00 00
17. By farther Col- lections in the County of <i>Effex</i>	0038 09 08½
By farther Collecti- ons in the Deanery of <i>Richmond</i>	0024 07 04

Anno 1682.

Apr. 3. A Legacy gi- ven by <i>Mark Cot-</i> <i>tle Esq;</i>	0050 00 00
5. By Collection in the Parishes of <i>S.</i> <i>Edmund the King</i> , and <i>S. Nicolas A-</i> <i>con</i>	0036 02 06
By Dr. <i>John Bradford</i> , Rector of <i>S. Ed-</i> <i>mund the King</i> , and <i>S. Nicolas A-</i> <i>con</i> , in farther part of his Sub- scription	0004 00 00

12. By Collection in the Parish of <i>S.</i> <i>Matthew Friday-</i> <i>ſtreet</i>	0003 12 00
By Collection in the Parish of <i>S. Peters</i> <i>Cheap</i>	0003 16 06
By Dr. <i>Francis Thom-</i> <i>pſon</i>	0004 00 00
By the Gift of a concealed Perſon	0001 01 06
26. By Collection in the Parish of <i>S.</i> <i>Ethelburgh London</i>	0006 19 06
More by Collection in the Dioceſe of <i>Glouceſter</i>	0020 00 00
By a Legacy of Mrs. <i>Elizabeth Catlyn</i>	0050 00 00
By Dr. <i>Sclater</i> , in part of his Sub- ſcription	0006 00 00
By the Dean and Chapter of <i>Glou-</i> <i>ceſter</i> , in part of their Subscription	0016 00 00
In part of the Arrears due by Mr. <i>Sea-</i> <i>mor's Bond</i>	0100 00 00
In full of ſeveral Bonds late due by Mrs. <i>Blackleech</i>	0250 00 00
More by Mr. <i>Dulton</i> <i>Seaman</i> , in part of his Subscription	0005 00 00
In farther part of Dr. <i>Henchman</i> late Bishop of <i>London's</i> Subscription	0027 10 00
By Collection in the Parish of <i>S. Peter</i> in <i>Cornhill</i>	0024 05 09
By Dr. <i>Beveridge</i> , Rector of <i>S. Peter's</i> <i>Cornhill</i> , in part of his Subscription	0004 00 00
By Dr. <i>Grove</i> , in full of his Subscription	0008 00 00
In farther part of Dr. <i>Henchman</i> late Bishop of <i>London's</i> Subscription	0030 00 00

More

A List of the Contributions

	<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>		<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
More in part of his said Subscription	0025	00	00	27. More by farther Collection in the	0089	07	06
Given by <i>Thomas</i> <i>Garford Esq;</i>	0040	00	00	Diocese of <i>Chester</i>			
By the Dean and Chapter of this Cathedral, their Annual Subscri- ption	0050	00	00	30. By a conceal- ed Gentlewoman, brought by <i>Dr.</i> <i>Francis Turner</i>	0010	00	00
By <i>Dr. Francis Tur-</i> <i>ner</i> , being his Sub- scription in <i>Cam-</i> <i>bridge</i>	0020	00	00	By a Legacy of <i>Mr.</i> <i>Tobias Henshaw</i> , late Vicar of <i>Cuck-</i> <i>feild</i> in <i>Suffex</i>	0020	00	00
By Collection in the Parish of <i>S. Peter</i> <i>the Poor</i> in <i>London</i>	0066	10	06	By <i>Dr. Nicolas Car-</i> <i>ter Dr. of Phyfick</i> in <i>London</i>	0010	00	00
More by Collection in the Diocese of <i>Normich</i>	0100	00	00	31. By <i>Dr. Darel</i> , Dean of <i>Windsor</i>	0010	00	00
27. More by Colle- ction in the Dio- cese of <i>York</i>	0049	19	03	<i>June 15.</i> By <i>Sir Peter</i> <i>Lilly Kt.</i> it being a Legacy left him by <i>Dudley North</i> <i>Esq;</i>	0050	00	00
<i>May 22.</i> More by <i>Sir</i> <i>Nicolas Carew Kt.</i> in full of his Sub- scription	0015	00	00	20. More by Colle- ction in the Parish of <i>S. Giles</i> in the Fields	0079	13	11
By a Legacy of <i>Mr.</i> <i>James Church</i> , Ci- tizen and Merchant of <i>London</i>	0020	00	00	<i>July 4.</i> In part of a Legacy of 1000 <i>l.</i> bequeath'd by <i>Ed-</i> <i>ward Swift Esq;</i>	0500	00	00
By <i>Dr. Megott</i> , Dean of <i>Winchester</i> , in farther part of his Subscription	0010	00	00	8. By <i>Mr. John Ro-</i> <i>berts</i> , a Proctor in the Court of Arches	0010	00	00
By <i>Mr. Bonwick</i> , Re- ctor of <i>Newdigate</i> and <i>Mickleham</i> in <i>Surrey</i>	0003	00	00	19. More by Colle- ction in the Bi- shoprick of <i>Chi-</i> <i>chester</i>	0002	00	08
By <i>Mr. White</i> , Rector of <i>S. Mary Hill</i> <i>London</i> , in farther part of his Sub- scription	0004	00	00	20. By Collection in the Diocese of <i>Bangor</i>	0037	02	07½
By <i>Dr. Holder</i> a Pre- bend of this Ca- thedral, in full of his Subscription	0010	00	00	Given by <i>Dr. Hum-</i> <i>phrey Lloyd</i> , Lord Bishop of <i>Bangor</i>	0005	00	00
In full of a Mortgage secured by <i>Mr.</i> <i>Shelton</i>	0400	00	00	26. More by farther Collection in the Diocese of <i>Lincoln</i>	0022	00	00
26. More by farther Collection in the Diocese of <i>Lin-</i> <i>coln</i>	0056	15	02	28. By <i>Dr. John</i> <i>Nicholas</i> , Warden of <i>Winchester-Col-</i> <i>lege</i>	0050	00	00
				Given by the Fel- lows of <i>Winchester-</i> <i>College</i> , in part of their Subscription	0010	00	00

l. s. d.

l. s. d.

Aug. 18. By farther Collection in the Diocese of Peter- borow	0008 10 00	For Tunnage of Port- land Stone	0008 00 00
25. By farther Col- lection in the Archdeaconry of Richmond	0017 02 06	By Mr. Holbrook, Rector of Tisbury in Com. Surr.	0003 00 00
29. By Dr. Edward Raynbow Lord Bp of Carlisle, in full of his 100 l. Sub- scription	0020 00 00	By the Lady Fleet- wood, of Steeple- Claydon in Lanca- shire	0000 16 04
Sept. 18. More by farther Collection in the Diocese of York	0041 00 00	By a concealed Gen- tlewoman brought by Dr. Tillotson	0001 00 00
Oct. 5. More by Col- lections in the Di- ocese of S. Asaph	0040 00 00	More by Collections in the Diocese of Norwich	0035 00 00
8. More by the Du- ty imposed upon Coals	2000 00 00	By Mr. Barnwell, of All-Hallows Barkin	0001 10 00
25. More by farther Collection in the Diocese of Lin- coln	0001 09 00	By James Gresham of Haslemore Esq; in farther part of his Subscription	0002 00 00
Nov. 3. By Dr. George Brampton, Doctor of Law	0010 00 00	By John Layfield, Rector of Chid- dingfield in Surrey, in part of his Sub- scription	0004 00 00
By Dr. James Full- wood, Doctor of Law	0010 00 00	By Abraham Michnor, in part of his Sub- scription	0000 02 00
By Mr. Robert Bar- grave a Proctor in the Arches Court	0010 00 00	By Mr. Richard Hol- land, Rector of Hascomb in Surrey, in part of his Sub- scription	0002 00 00
4. By Dr. Smith, Dean of Carlisle, being the fourth Payment of his Subscription	0010 00 00	By Collection in the Diocese of Bath and Wells	0100 00 00
By Mr. Savage and Mr. Nelson, Pre- bendaries there	0004 00 00	By Dr. Crofts Lord Bishop of Hereford, in part of his Sub- scription	0020 00 00
By Mr. Richard Law- ry, Vicar of Cros- thwaite in Carlisle Diocese	0003 00 00	By Dr. Thomas Wat- son, in farther part of his Sub- scription	0010 00 00
15. In farther part of Dr. Henchman, late Ld Bishop of London's Subscri- ption	0030 00 00	By Dr. Cartwright, in part of his Sub- scription	0005 00 00
		By Dr. Fuller, Chan- cellor of Lincoln, in part of his Sub- scription	0010 00 00

A List of the Contributions

	<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>		<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
By Mr. Robert Ste-	} 0005	00	00	By farther Collecti-	} 0100	00	00
vens of Ardley in				ons in the Univer-			
Essex	} 0022	10	00	ity of Cambridge	} 0027	10	00
More by Collections				In farther part of the			
in the Diocese of	} 0040	00	00	Subscription of	} 0002	00	06
Norwich				Dr. Henchman, late			
By Sir Thomas Exton	} 0100	00	00	Bishop of London	} 0002	06	00
Kt. in farther part				By Collection in the			
of his Subscription	} 0300	00	00	Parish of Layndon	} 0002	06	00
More by Collection				in Essex			
in the Diocese of	} 0002	00	00	By Collection in the	} 0020	00	00
Bath and Wells				Parish of Barking			
In farther part of	} 0000	10	00	in Essex	} 0100	00	00
of the Legacy of				By a Legacy of Mr.			
Edward Swift Esq;	} 0000	02	08	Thomas Boughy de-	} 0002	00	00
More by the Lady				ceased			
Hewet, in full of	} 0001	11	01	By Dr. Sancroft, Ld	} 0012	00	00
her Subscription				Archbishop of Can-			
By Mr. Trussel, Re-	} 0000	02	08	terbury, his Annu-	} 0020	00	00
ctor of Rebmarsh				al Subscription			
in Essex	} 0001	11	01	Nov. 24. By Dr.	} 0100	00	00
By Collection in the				George Morley Lord			
Parish of Ramf-	} 0002	03	04	Bishop of Winche-	} 0002	16	05
down-Croys in Essex				ster, his yearly Sub-			
By Collection in the	} 0050	00	00	scription	} 0012	00	00
Parish of Hulton				27. By a farther Col-			
in Essex	} 0002	00	00	lection in the Dio-	} 0004	00	00
By Dr. Anthony Spar-				cese of Winchester			
rom Lord Bishop of	} 0002	00	00	Dec. 5. More in part	} 0001	00	00
Norwich, in far-				of the Gift of			
ther part of his	} 0004	00	00	Dame Mary Napier	} 0020	00	00
Subscription				deceased			
By Mr. William Ma-	} 0004	00	00	9. By a Legacy of	} 0004	00	00
sters, Prebend of				Mr. Anthony Wyat			
Cadington - Major,	} 0002	10	00	deceased	} 0001	00	00
in part of his Sub-				By Dr. Mills, Rector			
scription	} 0002	00	00	of S. Olaves Hart-	} 0021	00	05
More by Mr. Andrew				street, in farther			
Crispe, Rector of	} 0004	00	00	part of his Sub-	} 0004	00	00
S. Mary Wolnoth,				scription			
in farther part of	} 0001	00	00	By Mr. James Hadley,	} 0001	00	00
his Subscription				Clerk of that Pa-			
By Mr. Henry Halsted,	} 0020	00	00	rish, in farther	} 0021	00	05
Rector of Grace-				part of his Sub-			
church, in full of	} 0004	00	00	scription	} 0004	00	00
his Subscription				By farther Collecti-			
More in full of Mrs.	} 0001	00	00	ons in the Diocese	} 0004	00	00
Editha Chafyn's Le-				of Gloucester			
gacy	} 0001	00	00	By Dr. Beveridge, in	} 0004	00	00
More by Mr. Hotch-				farther part of his			
kis, Rector of S.	} 0001	00	00	Subscription	} 0001	00	00
Antholine's, in far-							
ther part of his	} 0001	00	00				
Subscription							

By

l. s. d.

l. s. d.

By the Dean and
Chapter of *Canter-*
bury, in full of
their Subscription } 0010 00 00

In full of the Sub-
scription of Dr.
Holbeach, late Ma-
ster of *Emanuel-*
College in *Cambridge*
deceased } 0050 00 00

More by the Gift of
the Lady *Dionys*
Williamson, of
Hales-Hall, in *Nor-*
folk } 0500 00 00

19. More by the
Dean and Pre-
bends of *Worcester* } 0027 10 00

Jan. 18. More by
Collection in the
Liberty of the
Rolls in *Chancery-*
Lane London } 0030 15 00

Febr. 26. More by
Dr. *John Pearson*,
Lord Bishop of
Chester, in full of
his Subscription } 0080 00 00

27. By the Gift of
Mr. *Thomas Leigh* } 0010 00 00

March 10. By the
Duty imposed up-
on Coals } 2000 00 00

By Dr. *Thomas Wood*
Lord Bishop of
Coventry and *Litch-*
feild } 0200 00 00

By farther Collec-
tions in the Diocese
of *York*, upon Sub-
scription } 0063 00 00

Anno 1683.

30. By farther Col-
lection in the U-
niversity of *Cam-*
bridge } 0043 00 00

More upon Madam
Seymor's Bond } 0010 10 00

By Dr. *Peirce*, Dean
of *Salisbury*, in
farther part of his
Subscription } 0010 00 00

By Mr. *Kent* of the
Close in *Salisbury*,
in farther part of
his Subscription } 0001 00 00

By Commutation -
Mony in the Arch-
deaconry of *Ely* } 0030 00 00

By farther Collec-
tions in the Dio-
cese of *Bath* and
Wells } 0070 00 00

By Dr. *Thomas Lamp-*
ugh Bishop of
Exeter, according
to his yearly Sub-
scription } 0020 00 00

By the Dean and
Chapter of *Exeter*,
according to their
yearly Subscripti-
on } 0025 00 00

By Dr. *Bell*, in far-
ther part of his
Subscription } 0005 00 00

By Mr. *Thomas Par-*
ker of *Bedington*,
in full of his Sub-
scription } 0002 00 00

By Dr. *Crofts*, Lord
Bishop of *Hereford*,
in farther part of
his Subscription } 0020 00 00

By Mr. *Bonwick*, Re-
ctor of *Newdigate*
in *Surrey* in full of
his Subscription } 0001 00 00

By Dr. *Hascard*, a
Canon of *Windsor*,
in part of his Sub-
scription of 50 l. } 0010 00 00

More in farther part
of the Subscription
of Dr. *Henchman*,
late Bishop of *Lon-*
don } 0055 00 00

More by Collections
in the Diocese of
Norwich } 0025 00 00

By Mr. *Symonds*, Re-
ctor of *Marston* in
Kent, in farther
part of his Sub-
scription } 0001 00 00

By

A List of the Contributions

l. s. d.

l. s. d.

By Mr. <i>Ellys Cunliffe</i> , in part of his Sub- scription at <i>Cam-</i> <i>bridge</i>	0001 00 00	More in part of Sir <i>Edmund Turner's</i> Subscription	0010 00 00
By Interest due up- on Mrs. <i>Whicher's</i> Bond	0055 00 00	Given by an un- known Person	0020 00 00
In full of Dr. <i>San-</i> <i>derson's</i> Subscripti- on	0020 00 00	By Collection in the Parish of <i>Earnd-</i> <i>ley cum Almadings-</i> <i>ton</i>	0000 01 00
By a concealed La- dy, residing in the Parish of <i>S. Paul</i> <i>Covent-Garden</i>	0060 00 00	Given by Mr. <i>Peter</i> <i>Edge</i> Rector there	0000 11 00
By Dr. <i>Thomas Lamp-</i> <i>ugh</i> , Lord Bishop of <i>Exeter</i>	0020 00 00	By Mr. <i>Bentham</i> in part of his Sub- scription	0001 00 00
By the Archbishop of <i>York</i> , in part of his Subscription for one Year	0100 00 00	By Dr. <i>Sharp</i> , Rector of <i>S. Giles</i> in the Fields, in full of his Subscription	0010 00 00
Apr. 3. By farther Collection in the Diocese of <i>Dur-</i> <i>ham</i>	0091 02 06	By the Lord <i>Cheney</i>	0010 15 00
19. By farther Col- lections in the Di- ocese of <i>Worcester</i>	0020 00 00	By Dr. <i>Cartwright</i> , in farther part of his Subscription	0005 00 00
May 11. By farther Collections in the Archdeaconry of <i>Richmond</i>	0009 17 10	By Mr. <i>Shelton</i> , Arch-deacon of <i>Bedford</i> , in part of his Subscripti- on	0002 00 00
24. By the Duty im- posed upon Coals	2000 00 00	More upon Madam <i>Seymor's</i> Bond	0010 10 00
June 4. By Collection in the Parish of <i>Lee</i> in <i>Com. Buck.</i>	0000 09 00	June 22. By Mr. <i>Fleet</i> , Rector of <i>Ashdon</i> in <i>Essex</i> , in full of his Sub- scription	0003 15 00
5. Given by Mrs. <i>Jane Smith</i> a Wi- dow	0010 00 00	By Dr. <i>Towerfon</i> , in full of his 40 l. Subscription	0003 00 00
8. More by Colle- ction in the Dio- cese of <i>York</i>	0030 00 00	More by the Du- ty imposed upon Coals	2000 00 00
22. More by the Le- gacy of <i>Edward</i> <i>Swift</i> Esq;	0200 00 00	More by the same Duty upon Coals	0970 00 00
Given by Mr. <i>James</i> <i>Wybred</i> , a Barber- Chirurgion of <i>S.</i> <i>Martin's</i> in the Fields	0012 18 00	Aug. 2. By Commu- tation-Money in the Diocese of <i>Exeter</i>	0080 00 00
More in part of Mrs. <i>Seymor's</i> Gift	0030 00 00	27. By Collection in the Parish of <i>S.</i> <i>Mary</i> at <i>Shrewsbury</i>	0002 12 01
		Sept. 4. In farther part of Dr. <i>Hench-</i> <i>man</i> , late Ld Bp of <i>London's</i> Sub- scription	0055 00 00

l. s. d.

l. s. d.

By Dr. Thomas Lamp-
ugh, Lord Bishop
of Exeter, in far-
ther part of his
Subscription } 0020 00 00
More by the Execu-
tors of Dame Ma-
ry Napier } 0006 00 00
By James Gresham
Esq; in farther
part of his Sub-
scription } 0002 00 00
By Dr. Bradford, Re-
ctor of S. Edmund
Lombardstreet, in
farther part of his
Subscription } 0004 00 00
By Dr. Meriton, in
farther part of his
Subscription } 0005 00 00
By farther Collection
in the Diocese of
Canterbury } 0028 09 06
By Mr. Dulton Sea-
man, in farther
part of his Sub-
scription } 0005 00 00
By farther Collecti-
ons in the Diocese
of Peterborow } 0006 10 00
By Collection in the
Parish of Cottes-
more in Com. Rut-
land } 0012 02 00
By Dr. John Fell,
Lord Bishop of Ox-
ford, in lieu of
Gloves at his Con-
secration } 0050 00 00
By Dr. Raines, up-
on his Admit-
tance into the
Court of Arches } 0010 00 00
By Dr. Pinfold, up-
on the like Ad-
mittance } 0010 00 00
By Sir John Nicholas
Kt. one of the
Clerks of the Coun-
cil } 0020 00 00
More by the Du-
ty imposed upon
Coals } 0975 00 00

Due and paid, as an
Arrear upon the
Accompt of Tho-
mas Player Kt. late
Chamberlain of
London } 0101 07 04
Dec. 10. Given by
Sir Stephen Fox
Knight } 0100 00 00
Jan 7. By Mr. Ro-
bert Nevill, Rector
of Ansty in Com.
Herts. } 0001 00 00

Anno 1684.

March 26. More by
Collections in the
Archdeaconry of
Richmond } 0007 15 00
Apr. 15. By Collecti-
on in the Parish of
Wimburn - minster
in Com. Dorset. } 0002 13 08
May 5. More by Col-
lection in the Dio-
cese of Chester } 0023 10 00
27. More by Colle-
ctions in the Dio-
cese of Coventry
and Litchfeild } 0011 15 08
June 3. More by the
Duty imposed up-
on Coals } 3000 00 00
By Dr. Sancroft, Ld
Archbishop of Can-
terbury, of his An-
nual Subscription } 0100 00 00
By Dr. Nathanael
Crew, Lord Bishop
of Durham } 0200 00 00
Given by Mr. Firmin
towards wainsco-
ting the North-
West Vestry } 0050 00 00
By farther Collection
in the Diocese of
Gloucester } 0003 13 02
More by Commuta-
tion Money in the
Diocese of Glou-
cester } 0020 00 00

F f f

By

A List of the Contributions

l. s. d.

l. s. d.

By Subscription in the Diocese of <i>Carlisle</i>	0021 16 00	By Dr. Paman, in farther part of his Subscription	0005 00 00
By Dr. Cory, in part of his Subscription	0003 00 00	More by Collections in the Diocese of <i>Durham</i>	0108 01 04
More by Collections in the Diocese of <i>Canterbury</i>	0005 00 00	By Mr. Crisp, in full of his 20 l. Sub- scription	0004 00 00
By Mr. Pain, one of the Vicars-Choral, in part of his Sub- scription	0005 00 00	By Dr. Thomas Sprat Lord Bishop of <i>Rocheſter</i> , in lieu of Gloves and his Consecration-Din- ner	0100 00 00
More by Mr. Symonds Rector of <i>Marſton</i> in <i>Kent</i> , in far- ther part of his Subscription	0001 00 00	By Dr. Atfeild, in full of his 20 l. Subscription	0007 00 00
Given by George Earl of <i>Berkley</i>	0020 00 00	More by Dame <i>Dio- nys Williamſon</i>	0500 00 00
By Collections in the Parish of <i>S. Giles</i> <i>Cripplegate</i>	0003 18 08	By the Dean and Chapter of <i>Can- terbury</i> , being the fourth Payment of their Subscrip- tion	0020 00 00
By Dr. Watson, Fel- low of <i>S. John's- College</i> in <i>Cambridge</i> in full of his 50 l. Subscription	0016 00 00	By Mr. Ellys Canliſſe, a Fellow of <i>Jeſus- College</i> in <i>Cambridge</i> in farther part of his Subscription	0001 00 00
By Mrs. Stair of <i>S.</i> <i>Thomas's</i> Parish in <i>Salisbury</i>	0004 06 00	By Dr. Wommock Ld Bishop of <i>S. Da- vids</i> , in lieu of Gloves and Con- secration-Dinner	0100 00 00
By Dr. Anthony Spar- row, Lord Bishop of <i>Norwich</i> , as his yearly Subscription	0050 00 00	More by the free Gift of Dr. Thomas Bar- low, Lord Bishop of <i>Lincoln</i>	0053 15 00
By Mr. Bentham, Minister of <i>Paul's</i> <i>Walden</i> , in full of his 50 l. Subscrip- tion	0001 00 00	By Dr. Haſcard, Ca- non of <i>Windſor</i> , in farther part of his Subscription	0010 00 00
By Dr. George Mor- ley, Lord Bishop of <i>Wincheſter</i> , his yearly Subſcripti- on	0100 00 00	By the Lady <i>Litton</i>	0002 00 00
By Commutation - Money in the Di- ocese of <i>Coventry</i> and <i>Litchfeild</i>	0010 00 00	More by Collections in the Diocese of <i>Bath and Wells</i>	0099 00 00
Given by Mr. Saintlo	0005 07 06	By Mr. Richard Marſh Prebend of <i>Tetten- hall-Court</i> , his An- nual Subscription	0003 10 00
By Subscription in the University of <i>Cambridge</i>	0132 10 00	By Dr. Caſtillion, Dean of <i>Rocheſter</i>	0020 00 00
By farther Collecti- ons in the Dio- ceſe of <i>Oxford</i>	0000 18 05		

By

towards the new Fabrick.

205

l. s. d.		l. s. d.	
More by Collections		Apr. 8. By Dr. George	
in the Diocese of	0050 00 00	Evans, Canon of	0010 00 00
Bath and Wells		Windsor, upon his	
By the Dean and		Subscription	
Chapter of this	0050 00 00	14. By Mr. Arch-	
Cathedral, their		deacon Shelton up-	0002 00 00
Annual Payment		on his Subscription	
By Commutation of		By Subscriptions of	
Penances in the		some Clergymen	0019 10 00
Diocese of Chiche-	0017 15 00	of Essex and Kent	
ster		16. By Mr. William	
By the Dean of Sa-		Wray of East-Til-	
lisbury, his Annu-	0010 00 00	bury in Essex, in	0000 10 00
al Subscription		part of his Sub-	
By Mr. Richard Kent,		scription	
the Sub-Dean there	0001 00 00	By Robert Earl of	0020 00 00
his Annual Sub-		Aylesbury	
scription		By Conyers Lord Dar-	
More by Collections		cie, in part of his	
in the Diocese of	0020 00 00	50 l. Subscription,	0010 00 00
Bath and Wells		his second Pay-	
By Commutation -		ment	
Money in the Dio-	0050 00 00	By the College of	
cese of Hereford		Winchester, in part	0020 00 00
By Commutation -		of their Subscri-	
Money in the Di-	0006 00 00	ption	
ocese of Landaffe		By Collection in the	
By Commutation -		Parish of S. James	0012 12 06
Money in the Dio-	0020 00 00	Garlick-Hithe Lon-	
cese of Oxford		dun	
More by Collection		By Collection in the	
in the Diocese of	0021 00 00	Parish of S. Mary	0004 13 06
Bath and Wells		Aldermary London	
By Dr. Beveridge, in		By Mr. Joshua Hotch-	0001 00 00
farther part of his	0004 00 00	kis, in part of his	
Subscription		Subscription	
By Dr. Thomas Lamp-		By a Quarter's Inte-	
ugh, Lord Bishop		rest upon Mr.	0010 10 00
of Exeter, being	0020 00 00	Whitehall's Assign-	
the fifth and last		ment	
Payment of his		By Mr. Pinfold	0002 03 00
Subscription		19. By Mr. Nathanael	
By Richard Earl of	0100 00 00	Smith of Rolten-	0000 10 00
Burlington		den	
By William Maxwell,		22. By farther Col-	
in part of his Sub-	0005 00 00	lections in the Di-	0011 00 00
scription		ocese of Norwich	
By Sir Harbottle Grim-		By Collection in the	
ston Kt. Master of	0010 00 00	Parish of Upchurch	0000 13 06
the Rolls, his An-		in Kent	
ual Subscription		By farther Collection	
More by Collection		in the Diocese of	0015 00 00
in the Diocese of	0035 00 00	Bath and Wells	
Bath and Wells			

A List of the Contributions

	<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>		<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
30. By Dr. Fowler, Vicar of Cripplegate London	0005	00	00	17. By Dr. Gardiner Dean of Lincoln, in full of his Sub- scription	0020	00	00
By Dr. Shatford War- den of Manchester, in part of his Sub- scription	0004	00	00	19. By a Legacy of Morecroft	0154	00	00
By Mr. John Rum- ney, Vicar of Sut- ton-Volence in Kent in part of his Sub- scription	0001	05	00	By Abraham Michnor a Labourer in Chit- tingfeild	0000	02	00
By Mr. Symonds Re- ctor of Marsden in Kent, in farther part of his Sub- scription	0001	00	00	By James Gresham Esq; in full of his Subscription	0001	00	00
May 1. By Dr. Teni- son, in part of his Subscription	0010	00	00	By Mr. John Layfeild Rector of Chitting- feild, in full of his 40 <i>l.</i> Subscription	0004	00	00
By Collection in the Deanries of Shore- ham and Croydon, Peculiars of the Archbp of Canter- bury	0025	10	02	By Mr. Holland, Re- ctor of Hascombe, in full of his 5 <i>l.</i> Subscription	0002	00	00
By Mr. Roswell, a Pre- bend of Windsor	0005	00	00	July 5. By Dr. Wol- sey, Archdeacon of Northampton, in part of his Sub- scription	0005	00	00
By Dr. Horden, in part of his Subscrip- tion	0006	00	00	By Mr. Daniel Nay- ler, Vicar of Ex- ton in Rutland, in part of his Sub- scription	0000	10	00
By Mr. Hollingsworth and his Wife, in part of their Sub- scriptions	0003	15	00	By Dr. Cartwright, in farther part of his Subscription	0005	00	00
31. By farther Col- lection in the Dio- cese of S. Asaph	0004	12	09	By Dr. Thomas Bar- low, Lord Bishop of Lincoln	0040	00	00
June 7. By Collecti- on in the Parish of the Holy-Trini- ty in Guilford in Com. Surrey	0008	18	06	21. By Dr. Carlton Bishop of Chiche- ster, in full of his Subscription	0030	00	00
9. By Collection in the Diocese of Rochester	0005	19	04	By Commutations in the Diocese of Pe- terborow	0010	00	00
10. By Mr. Edward Fulham, Prebend of Windsor	0013	06	08	By Collection in the Parish of Leigh in Rochester Diocese	0003	14	06
14. By Mr. Deputy Hawes, in full of his Subscription	0012	00	00	More by Collection in the Parish of Paul's Cray	0000	07	00
				22. By Dr. Tho. Smith Bp of Carlisle, in lieu of Gloves and Consecration Din- ner	0100	00	00

	<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>		<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
Aug. 2. By a Legacy given by Dr. Peter Gunning late Ld Bishop of Ely	03	50	00	26. By Richard Mills Clerk	00	10	00
5. By Collection in the Parish of Dartford in Kent	00	03	11 05	By Seymour of Langley-Park, in Com. Buck. Esq;	00	02	00
16. By Dr. Megott, Dean of Winchester, in part of his Subscription	00	20	00	By Collection in the Chappel of Colebrook	00	00	02 01
22. By an unknown Person in the Diocese of Salisbury	00	02	00	By Tobias Gutheridge, an Inn-keeper in Cholfont	00	00	01 00
More by Sir Harbottle Grimston, Master of the Rolls	00	10	00	27. By Tho. Cholmley of Vale-Royal, in Com. Cestr. Esq;	00	15	00
More by the Legacy of Dr. Laud late Archbp of Canterbury	01	00	00	By Collection in the Parish of Gravesend in Kent	00	03	12 06
26. By a Legacy of Mrs. Philippa Jones	00	20	00	By Collection in the Parish of Carlton-Scroop in Com. Lincoln	00	00	10 08
29. By Commutation-Money in the Diocese of Canterbury	00	17	10 00	30. By Admittance of two Proctors into Doctors-Commons	00	20	00
Sept. 1. By Mr. Barrow, one of the Canons of Windsor	00	05	00	By Collection in the Parish of Eltham in Kent	00	03	02 10
4. By Commutation-Money in the Diocese of Bangor	00	05	00	Jan. 19. More by the Duty imposed upon Coals	3	00	00
10. By the Gift of a concealed Person	00	10	00	Oct. 14. By Mr. Daniel Dickinson of Freshwater in the Isle of Wight	00	15	00
By Richard Lord Bulkley, an Irish Viscount	00	05	07 06	Given by Mr. Very	00	01	00
By Mr. Holland of Guilford, in full of his Subscription	00	02	00	By Mr. Nevill Heath, in full of their Subscriptions	00	09	00
By Mr. John Geery, Rector of Farnham in Surrey	00	01	00	16. By Dr. Robert Cory, in farther part of his Subscription	00	03	00
22. By Dr. Bradford in farther part of his Subscription	00	04	00	18. More given by Dr. Paman	00	05	00
By Dr. Robert Frampton, Lord Bishop of Gloucester, in full of 100 l. for Gloves and Consecration-Dinner	00	50	00	By Dr. Gardiner Dean of Lincoln, in farther part of his Subscription	00	10	00
				21. By Dr. Sparrow Ld Bishop of Norwich his yearly Subscription	00	50	00

A List of the Contributions

	<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>		<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
22. By Dr. <i>Brabourn</i>	0006	00	00	By Collection in the	0000	18	03
for his three Years				Parish of <i>Fransbury</i> , in the Diocese			
Subscription	0005	00	00	of <i>Rochester</i>			
By Mr. <i>Arthur Harris</i>				By Collection in the	0006	00	00
Master of Arts				Parish of <i>Wrasbury</i>			
24. By Dr. <i>Sancroft</i> ,	0100	00	00	in the same Dio-			
Lord Archbishop				cese	0000	02	10
of <i>Canterbury</i> , his				In the Parish of <i>Han-</i>			
yearly Subscripti-	0050	00	00	ley			
on				22. By Tunnage of	0011	06	08
25. By the Dean and	0050	00	00	Stone from <i>Portl.</i>			
Chapter of this				24. In part of Mr.	0001	00	00
Cathedral their				<i>Hotchkis's</i> Subscrip.			
Annual Subscrip-	0100	00	00	By the Dean and	0010	00	00
tion				Chapter of <i>Can-</i>			
29. By Dr. <i>Tho. Sprat</i>	0100	00	00	terbury, in part of	0008	19	00
Lord Bishop of				their former Sub-			
<i>Rochester</i> Elect, in	0000	05	00	scription	0004	13	06
lieu of Gloves and				By Collection in the			
Consecration-Din-	0005	00	00	Parish of <i>Wyckomb</i>	0000	13	00
ner				in <i>Com. Buck.</i>			
30. Given by Mr....	0006	10	06	In the Parish of <i>Be-</i>	0000	16	00
<i>Taylor</i>				<i>consfeild</i>			
Nov. 4. More by Mr.	0004	00	00	In the Parish of <i>Hor-</i>	0000	15	08
<i>Pain</i> , one of the				<i>ton</i>			
Vicars Choral, in	0001	17	00	By Collection in the	0000	11	10
part of 20 <i>l.</i> by				Parish of <i>Cobham</i>			
him subscribed	0030	00	00	in <i>Kent</i>	0000	08	00
8. By Collection in				Dec. 8. In the Parish			
the Parish of <i>Har-</i>	0030	10	04	of <i>Moulso</i>	0000	05	00
row on the Hill				By Collection in the			
By Mrs <i>Huffey</i> , a Wi-	0005	00	00	Diocese of <i>Edles-</i>	0040	00	00
dow in the Dio-				borow, in the Arch-			
cese of <i>Bristol</i>	0037	10	00	deaconry of <i>Buck-</i>	0003	00	00
By Collection in the				<i>ingham</i>			
Parish of <i>West-Ti-</i>	0010	00	00	In the Parish of <i>O-</i>	0005	00	00
<i>therley</i> in the Dio-				<i>burn</i>			
cese of <i>Winchester</i>	0030	10	04	Given by Mr. <i>Job</i>	0003	00	00
17. By Dr. <i>John</i>				<i>Punfey</i> of the same			
<i>Morecroft</i> , the	0012	02	05	Archdeaconry	0040	00	00
Charges and Cost				10. By Collections			
in a Chancery Suit	0037	10	00	in the Archdea-	0003	00	00
More by Collections				conry of <i>Hunting-</i>			
in the Diocese of	0005	00	00	<i>don</i> , in <i>Lincoln</i>	0005	00	00
<i>Chester</i>				Diocese			
By a Legacy of Mr.	0037	10	00	By <i>Elizabeth Clark-</i>	0003	00	00
<i>James Wilmot</i>				<i>son's</i> Legacy			
By base Money mel-	0010	00	00	12. By Mr. <i>Peter</i>	0005	00	00
ted down				<i>Venables</i>			
By Mr. <i>Eden</i> a Pre-	0003	00	00	17. By Mr. <i>Dulton</i>	0005	00	00
bend of <i>Chichester</i>				<i>Seaman</i> , in farther			
By Mr. <i>Sherwyn</i> , in	0003	00	00	part of his Sub-			
part of his Sub-				scription			
scription							

	<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>		<i>l.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
18. By Dr. Beveridge in farther part of his Subscription	0004	00	00	By Mr. Ellys Cunliffe, Fellow of Jesus- College in Cambridge	0001	00	00
Given by the Lady Wylde	0100	00	00	it being the last Payment of his Subscription			
By Collection in the Parish of West- Wickham in Kent	0000	11	06	By Dr. Gardiner Dean of Lincoln, in full of his Subscription	0010	00	00
By Mr. John John- son, of the City of London Jeweller in part of 50 l. by him subscribed	0005	00	00	16. By Mr. Benjamin Williams, Minister of Yarmouth in the Isle of Wight, in full of his Sub- scription	0003	00	00
By Dr. Sancroft, Ld Archbp of Can- terbury, according to his Annual Sub- scription	0100	00	00	17. By Dr. Tower- son, Prebend of Salis- bury, for his four Years Subscription	0020	00	00
19. By farther Col- lection in the Dio- cese of Covent. and Litchfield	0016	14	07	By Dr. Pain, for his Benefice in the Di- ocese of Winchester	0001	00	00
More by Collection in the University of Cambridge	0056	00	00	By Mr. Wright of Step- ney	0004	00	00
22. By Mr. Marsh, a Prebend of Tot- tenham Court, his Annual Subscrip- tion	0003	10	00	Given by Mrs. Hough- ton	0005	07	06
By a Legacy of Mr. John Lee deceased	0100	00	00	24. By Mr. Jonathan Kymberley, Vicar of the Holy Trinity in Coventry	0005	00	00
24. By Dr. Peter Samways, a Pre- bend of York, in farther part of his Subscription	0005	00	00	26. By Dr. Thomas Ken, Lord Bishop of Bath and Wells, in lieu of his Con- secration - Dinner and Gloves	0100	00	00
By Mr. Jonathan Draydon of the same, in full of his Subscription	0002	10	00	Febr. 4. By farther Subscriptions in the University of Cambridge	0017	00	00
More from Dame Dionys Williamson	0500	00	00	6. By Mr. William Rolls, Rector of Chalfont in Com. Buck.	0002	00	00
By a Legacy of Sir Philip Warwick Kt. one of the Clerks of the Signet	0100	00	00	Given by Mr. John Christmas, one of the Virgers of this Church	0000	10	00
Jan. 9. By Mr. John Hall, in full of his 20 l. Subscription	0006	00	00	11. By Sir Thomas Exton Kt. Master of Trinity-Hall in Cambridge, in full of 100 l. by him subscribed	0020	00	00
By the Executor of Mr. William Ma- sters deceased, in farther part of his Subscription	0004	06	08				

A List of the Contributions

l. s. d.

l. s. d.

18. By Mrs. *Jane*
Smith, of the Pa-
 rish of *S. Giles* in
 the Fields Widow,
 in full of 20 *l.* by
 her subscribed } 0005 00 00

March 23. More by
 Collections in the
 Parish of Great } 0044 13 00
St. Helen's Lon-
don }

The Total of all Receipts from the 5th of *August* 1664, } 126604 06 05
 untill the 25th of *March* 1685, is }



APPEN-

APPENDIX

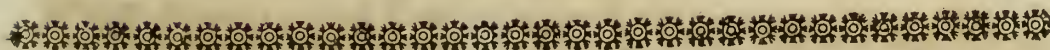
I N

Historiam Ecclesiæ CATHEDRALIS S. PAULI;

D I V E R S A,

Ad maiorem istius operis illustrationem

C O N T I N E N S.



L O N D I N I:

Typis Geo. James. Impensis JONÆ BOWYER, ad insigne Rosæ,
plateâ Ludgate-Street, juxta Porticum Occidentalem Ecclesiæ
D. Pauli. M DCC XV.

APPENDIX

IN

HISTORIAM ECCLESIAE
CATHEDRALIS
S. PAULI;

DIVISA

AD MAJOREM ILLIUS OPERIS ILLUSTRATIONEM
CONTINENS.

PER JOHANNEM JOSEPHUM WILHELMUM, REGIUM BIBLIOTHECARIUM



MDCCCXXXV. BEROLINAE.

EDIDIT

JOHANNES JOSEPHUS WILHELMUS, REGIUM BIBLIOTHECARIUM
S. PAULI, A. M. D. C. C. XXXV.



A P P E N D I X

I N

Historiam Ecclesiæ Cathedralis S. P A U L I, &c.



*Quomodo, post primam Christianæ Religionis in Anglia plantationem,
sedes Episcopalis in civitate Londinensi orta est.*

I.



ANNO ab incarn. Domini CLXXXV. ad instantiam *Lucii* Ex MS. quor-
dam penes De-
canum & Ca-
pit. S. Pauli,
Lond. f. 12.
4. [G.]
Regis *Britanniæ* majoris, quæ nunc *Angliæ* nuncupatur,
missi fuerunt ab *Eleutherio* papa ad Regem prædictum
duo Doctores præcipui, *Faganus* & *Damianus*, ut Regem
prædictum & populum sibi subditum ad Christianæ fidei

unitatem inclinarent, Templâ, quæ variis & falsis diis
dedicata fuerunt, ad honorem unius summi & veri Dei
consecrarent, & diversis ordinatorum cœtibus ordinarent. Ipsi quippe viri,
sancto spiritu veritatis edocti, tres sedes metropoliticas in tribus nobili-
oribus tunc regni *Britanniæ* civitatibus, ad laudem & honorem unius &
trini Dei statuerunt, quibus Episcopatus plurimos subdiderunt: Prima
sedes *London.* erat, cui submissa est *Loegria* & *Cornubia*, quas provincias
Sabrina à *Kambria* id est *Wallia* sejungit. Secunda sedes apud *Eboracum*,
cui submissa est *Deyra*, & *Albania*, id est *Scotia*, quam magnum flumen
Humbria a *Loegria* fecernit. Tertia sedes erat in urbe *Legionum*, cui sub-
jacebat *Kambria*, quam *Sabrina* à *Loegria* sejungit.

Prima itaque sedes *Londonia* erat, quæ metropolitica & primatiæ digni-
tatis excellentiæ præminebat per quadringentos decem & novem annos,
donec beatus *Augustinus* à *Gregorio* Papa missus, anno ab incarn. Domini
DCIV. dignitatem metropolitica *Doroberniæ* transferret, postquam sede-
rat annis octo, ut antiquum vaticinium impleteretur, dicens sic; Transmu-
tatio sedium fiet, & dignitas *London.* adornabit *Doroberniam*: Translata
itaque sede metropolitica à beato *Augustino*, *Mellitus* primus * sedit *Lon-*
doniensis Episcopus, &c.

* Videfis Le-
landi Collecta-
nea (in bibl.
Bodl.) vol. 3.
p. 71.

H. Hunt. lib.
3. f. 185. a.

Litteræ Gregorii Pontificis, Mellito Abbati, de Idolis in Anglia destruendis, Fanis autem eorum in obsequium veri Dei commutandis.

II. **D**ilectissimo filio Mellito Abbati, Gregorius servus servorum Dei. Post discessionem congregationis nostræ quæ tecum est, valde sumus suspensi redditi, quia nihil de prosperitate vestri itineris audisse nos contigit. Cum ergo Dominus omnipotens vos ad reverendissimum virum, fratrem nostrum *Augustinum* Episcopum, perduxerit, dicite ei quid diu mecum de causa Anglorum cogitans tractavi; viz. quia Fana Idolorum destrui in eadem gente minimè debeant; sed ipsa, quæ in iis sunt, idola destruantur, aquâ benedictâ fiat, in iisdem Fanis aspergatur, Altaria construantur, Reliquiæ componantur: Quia si Fana eadem benè constructa sunt, necesse est ut à cultu Dæmonum in obsequium veri Dei debeant commutari, ut dum gens ipsa eadem Fana sua non videt destrui, de corde errorem deponat, & Deum verum cognoscens & adorans, ad loca quæ consuevit familiariùs currat. Et quia Boves solent in sacrificio Dæmonum multos occidere, debet iis etiam hac de re aliqua solennitas immutari, & die Dedicationis, vel natalitiis sanctorum martyrum, quorum illic Reliquiæ ponuntur, tabernacula sibi circa easdem ecclesias, quæ ex Fanis commutata sunt, de ramis arborum faciant, & religiosis conviviiis solennitatem celebrent: Nec Diabolo jam animalia immolent, sed ad laudem Dei in esu suo animalia occidant, & donatori omnium de satietate sua gratias referant: Et dum iis aliqua exterioriùs gaudia reservantur, ad interiora gaudia faciliùs consentire valeant; Nam duris mentibus simul omnia abscindere impossibile esse non dubium est; quia & is, qui summum locum ascendere nititur, gradibus vel passibus, non autem saltibus elevatur. Sic Israelitico populo in Ægypto Dominus siquidem innotuit; sed tamen iis sacrificiorum usus, quæ Diabolo solebat exhibere in cultu proprio reservavit; ut iis in suo sacrificio animalia immolare præciperet, quatenus cor mutantes aliud de sacrificio amitterent, aliud retinerent; ut etsi ipsa essent animalia, quæ consueverant immolare, vero tamen Deo hæc & non Idolis immolantes jam sacrificia ipsa non essent. Hæc igitur dilectionem tuam prædicto fratri necesse est dicere, ut ipse in præsentis illic positus perpendat qualiter omnia debeat dispensare. Deus te incolumem custodiat, dilectissime fili. Datum die xv. Kal. Juliarum, imperante Domino nostro *Mauricio Tiberio* piissimo Augusto, anno nonodecimo; post consulatum ejusdem Domini nostri anno octavo decimo, indictione quarta.

Hist. Angl.
Script. Col.
1760. n. 20.

Quod Templum S. Pancrasii in civitate Dorobernensi, fuit in tota Anglia primum, quod a beato Augustino dedicatum erat.

III. **E**RAT autem non longè ab ipsa civitate (scil. *Dorobernia*) ad orientem, quasi medio itinere inter Ecclesiam S. Martini & muros civitatis, phanum sive ydolum situm, ubi Rex *Ethelbertus* secundum ritum gentis suæ solebat orare, & cum nobilibus suis, Dæmoniis & non Deo sacrificare; quod phanum *Augustinus* ab inquinamentis & fordibus Gentilium purgavit, & simulacro, quod in ea erat, confracto, Synagogam mutavit in ecclesiam, & eam in nomine S. *Pancrasii* martyris dedicavit. Et hæc est prima Ecclesia ab *Augustino* dedicata.

Carta Regis Æthelberti facta Ecclesiæ S. Pauli, de manerio de Tillingham.

Ex Cod. MS.
penes Decanum
& Capit. Eccl.
Cath. S. Pauli
Lond. [B.] f.
20. a. ac ex
Libro piloso, f.
39. a.

IV. **I**N Christi nomine, Æthelbertus Rex, Deo inspirante, pro animæ suæ remedio dedit Episcopo Mellito terram quæ appellatur Tillingham ad monasterii sui solatium, scilicet monasterium S. Pauli Apostoli Doctoris gentium: Et ego, Rex Æthelbertus, ita firmiter concedo tibi præfui Mellito, potestatem ejus habendi, & possidendi, ut in perpetuum in monasterii utilitate permaneat. Si quis verò contradicere temptaverit hanc donationem, anathema & excommunicatus sit ab omni societate Christiana, usque ad satisfactionem: Qua de re, ego Episcopus Mellitus, una cum Rege Æthelberto, Hunfredum Episcopum subscribere rogavi. Signum manus Hunfredi Episcopi †. Signum manus Leitharii Episcopi †. Signum manus Abbanae †. Signum manus Æthelwal-di †. Signum manus Æspinae, & aliorum multorum.

Confirmatio donationum Ecclesiæ S. Pauli per Agathonem Rom. Pontificem, cum licentia eligendi Episcopum.

Ex alio Cod.
MS. penes
præf. D. & C.
[A.] f. 39. a.
ac ex libro pi-
loso, f. 39. a.

V. **D**ilectissimo nobis Erkenwaldo Episcopo monasterii S. Pauli, Agatho Papa servus servorum Dei. Quæ ad securitatem & refugium fideliter Deo servientium pertinent, sollerti curâ speculatoris oportet perspicere vigilantiam, ut dum immunitati devotè Deo servire cupientium prospexerit, plurimos ad bonæ conversationis indolem provocet. Rogas pro hoc privilegio, ex apostolica auctoritate concessio, sub tutionem hujus ac regulam perhenniter conservari: Hujus postulationis probabilem ac spirituales judicantes intentum, quod etiam maximos præfules & doctores Ecclesiæ fecisse meminimus, statuimus atque decernimus venerabile monasterium in Londonia civitate, quod dedicatum est in nomine S. Pauli Apostoli, gentium doctoris, cujus divina dignatio prece nos voluit, ita viz. ut nihil de rebus Ecclesiæ, vel materiis, in ejus nomine oblatis, ac consecratis, ab jure venerabilis monasterii à tua reverentia subtrahatur. Hic pacifico tempore à Deo concessio, qui ad Episcopatus ministerium delatus fuerit seipsum Apostolicis representet obtutibus, ut ex hoc illibatam firmitatem obtineat. Si verò Presbyterum ob Missarum solempnia sibi proposuerint consecrari, dum verò ad percipiendam laborum vicissitudinem de hoc migraverit à seculo, eligendi Episcopum licentiam soli congregationi ejusdem venerabilis monasterii, concedimus. Si quis verò hanc libertatem augere voluerit, adaugeat omnipotens Deus sibi longævam in hoc seculo vitam; & post finem istius vitæ coelestis regni jocunditatem: Si quis verò, quod non optamus, hujus decreti syncrasiam infringere temptaverit, aut aliter quam à nobis statutum est mutare studuerit, sit à consortio Christi & Ecclesiæ, & à collegio omnium Sanctorum in hoc, & in futuro seculo segregatus.

Vita S. Erkenvaldi, Lundoniæ Episcopi.

Ex præf. Cod.
MS. [B.] f.
20. a. ac ex
Cod. MS. in
bibl. Cotton.
Claudius A. 5.

VI. **P**OST passionem & resurrectionem dominicam, cum Catholica fides per orbem terrarum diffusa esset, atque per suos athletas Dominus sparsim semina vitæ erogasset; sicut Davitici canitur in hym-

pnis, in omnem terram exivit sonus eorum, & in fines orbis terræ verba eorum. Tandem ad usque cœli cacumen erecta *Britannia* occidentalis advolârunt partibus, per beatum *Augustinum* à *Gregorio* Papa missum, qui primus trāmitem tutè docendo in *Dorobœrnensis* Ecclesiæ sede, quasi solis radius fulgere cepit: *Mellitum* igitur sancti certaminis commilitonem, partibus *orientalium Saxonum*, à *Cantia* destinavit; quorum metropolis civitas *Lundonia* super flumen *Tamenſe* posita est; in qua *Æthelbertus* Rex, in honorem Doctoris gentium *Pauli* Ecclesiam construxit, ubi *Mellitus* prædictus Pontificali fungeretur officio. Igitur ad doctrinam *Melliti* Episcopi, puerulus quidam, *Erkenwaldus* nomine, concurrebat, ætate parvus, sed mente maturus. Inter multa itaque alia legitur in historia *Anglorum*, vita ejus vel conversatio fuisse tam sanctissima, ut in interiore homine divitias gloriæ perscrutatus, caduca vel secularia cuncta postponeret.

Habebat autem germanam *Adleburgam* nomine; quam ita disciplinis cœlestibus inflammaverat, ut ipsa virgo vitæ & moribus, & conversatione sanctissimâ, per omnia Deo placere satageret. Prædictus etenim vir *Domini Erkenwaldus* ætate temporum & probitate morum roboratus, potius elegit solitaria antra, quàm popularibus interesse curis: Nam duo præclara Monasteria; unum sibi, alterum sorori suæ construxerat, quod utrumque regularibus disciplinis optimè instituerat. Sibi quidem in regione *Sutherie*, juxta fluvium *Tamensem* in loco qui vocatur *Ceroteseya*, sorori autem in *orientalium Saxonum* provincia, in loco qui vocatur *Berchingum*, ubi & constituta est mater animarum.

Contigit autem ut Episcopus *Lundonica* sedis, *Cedde* vocabulo, migravit ad Dominum, & universæ plebis vir Dei *Erkenwaldus* in Cathedra Pontificali sublimatus est: Popularibus igitur pompis abrenuntiatis, quicquid sermone docebat, operum exhibitione implere curabat: Erat enim sapientiâ perfectus, sermone modestus, pervigil in orationibus, corpore castus, lectioni deditus, caritatis radice plantatus. Post multa siquidem imminētis vitæ certamina, Sanctus vir artubus corporis cœpit infirmari: Præcepit verò Feretrum caballarium præparari, quo portaretur per vicos & civitates, verbum domini prædicando; unde fertur per multa tempora, hoc servatum esse à Discipulis, atque plurimi, qualicunque dolore gravati essent, mox eo tacto atque deosculato, ab infirmitate liberabantur: Verùm etiam hastulæ ab eo abscissæ, & ad ægrotos allatæ, citam eis salutem parabant: Advenit ergo tempus, quo talentum pretiosum cœlesti sacrario conderetur, & pii patris manipuli ad horreum dominicale reportarentur.

Quâdam verò die, verbi Dei pabula, commissio sibi gregi, ministraturus, dum duarum rotarum ferretur vehiculo, infirmitate præpediente, vel senio, contigit ut altera rotarum semitis difficultate axem relinqueret, & ibidem sociâ relictâ remaneret. Cumque diu rota reliqua, sola officii sui cursum continuaret; ignorabant enim qui aderant, subitò currus ex altera parte vacuus sustentamine cernitur; cujus tamen cursus usu novo, imò insolito, mirabiliter perficitur. O Deus mirabilis per omnia; laudabilis super omnia, cui bruta sunt obnoxia insensatâ obedientiâ; sed quoniam vir sanctus hujus vitæ laudem fugiebat; dum æternæ beatitudinis fructum appetebat, remunerator cœlestis, servi sui compensans merita, de valle lachrymarum, & hujus vitæ miseriam vocat eum ad regna cœlestia: Quod ubi vir sanctæ conversationis agnovit, vocationem suam secretis suis familiaribus imminere prædixit.

Beatus verò pater *Erchenwaldus*, cum Dei dispositione *Berchingum* veniret, infirmitate gravi corripitur, quâ vitam temporalem finivit: Qui dissolutionem sui corporis imminere prænoscebat, convocat filios suos, ac salubri admonitione omnes instruxit; suæque benedictione Deo commendavit; sicque inter manus illorum spiritum exhalavit: In cujus transitu,

transitu, tam mirâ suavissimi odoris flagrantia, cellulam ubi ipse jacebat implevit, ac si ipsa domus tota perfunderetur balsamo.

Audientes verò Canonici *Lundoniæ*, & monachi *Certeſeyæ*, sanctum Dei virum, scilicet de hoc mundo transisse, illuc confestim venerunt, ut secum corpus inde tollerent. Quod videntes sanctimoniales, illos scilicet sancti viri corpus inde velle transferre, constanter restiterunt, affirmantes dignissime illic sanctum corpus humandum, quia Fundator ac pater loci ipsius extiterat; & de hac causa corpus ejus habere volebant. E contrario, Monachi *Certeſeyæ* responderunt, dicentes; Nobis extitit Abbas, noster erit jam defunctus, & ideo huc venimus, ut ejus corpus nobiscum hinc tollamus. Seimus enim eum vestram Ecclesiam fundavisse; sed tamen prius noster cœnobii Fundator extitit; insuper & nos ibi constituit; ac deinde Abbas noster, Deo volente, factus est. Tum verò clerus ac populus urbis *Lundoniæ*, indignantes de tali certamine, ex abrupto ad utroque responderunt, dicentes; Frustrâ contenditis; quia nec vos illum habebitis, nec justum est ut eum habeatis: verum si mos antiquitus servatur institutus, in urbe, quâ præsul ordinatus est, imò de urbe *Romulea* destinatus, Deo jubente, Sepulchrum habebit.

Interea, dum hæc dicerentur, plebs certatim accurrit *Lundoniæ*, ac Deo annuente sui pontificis corpus inde secum sustulere. Condolentes verò monachi, verum etiam & sanctimoniales, de beati viri corpore sibi sublato, plorando, beati viri corpus persecuntur ejulantes. Exeuntibus illis de cœnobio, facta est tempestas maxima, videlicet de pluvia & vento ad declarandum viri meritum, ita ut vix aliquis sufferre posset. Nec mirum fuit si cerei ardentes, qui circa beati viri corpus erant appositi, in tali tempestate fuissent extincti. Sequentes igitur sanctissimum corpus in hujusmodi tempestate, ad fluvium usque venerunt, nomine * *Hyla*, ubi sine du- * *Vulg. Les.* bio transire putabant; Sed cum illuc venissent, invenerunt ipsum fluvium, de seipso tam magnum atque profundum, qui de silvaticis fluviis ita crevisse ac superhabundasse, ut si quis hunc transire voluisset, nullo modo absque navis adminiculo transire potuisset: Semita nusquam ibi inveniebatur aliqua: navis etiam nulla vel pons ibi aderat, per quem aliquis ultra ire posset. Cumque monachi, simul & sanctimoniales, hoc vidissent, exclamaverunt, dicentes; *Eya, Eya nunc apparet injuria, quam nobis intulistis de sanctissimi viri corpore.* Dicunt etiam & sanctimoniales; verè per hanc nimiam aquæ inundationem demonstrat hic Dominus, quo in loco ipse disposuerat ut requiescat vir iste tumultuosus: Quare vobis summopere curandum est, ut ab isto vestro proposito citissime redeatis, & corpus ad locum, sibi à Deo destinatum, referatis, ne propter importunitatem & concupiscentiam nostram, Deum offendentes, & incomparabile dampnum incurratis: Nam iccirco ad nos illum adhuc in carne viventem, atque multis nos exhortationibus spiritualiter corroborantem misit Dominus Deus, ut nos saltem post ejus transitum celebrimum, atque sanctissimum ejus corpus haberemus. Sed vos quidem, Deum nil metuentes, cum summâ violentiâ loca nostra, veluti pervasores crudeliter introistis; & ut lupi famelici caulas gregum irrumpentes, quærendo, rapiendo, laniando quoscunque invenire possent, inventasque devorando consumunt; & hic seviendo & minitendo nos invasistis; insuper & basilicam vestram de tali ac tanto viro exspoliastis: Quamobrem judicet Deus omnipotens inter nos & vos.

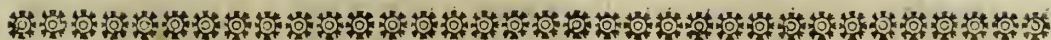
Audientes verò hoc cives *Lundoniæ*, responderunt è contrâ, tali effamine; Din quidem quod satis patienter opprobria & convitia vestra sustinuimus, nihil vobis è contrâ objicientes; sed unum pro certo habeatis, & ne diutius credere differatis; quia nec vos, ut supra diximus, eum habebitis; nec nos unquam à proposito nostro alicujus metu flecti videbitis, neque dampnum aliquod inde nobis evenire gaudebitis. Adhuc autem volumus, & vos scire nos non quasi lupos, sed sicut viros fortes & strenuos per medias acies bellatorum, non segniter irrumpere, & verum etiam urbes munitissimas armis & gentibus debellare, subruere

subruere atque subvertere, antequam Dei servum & patronum nostrum amittamus: quia certè per eum nos & omnis populus Lundoniensis, cum omnibus suis provincialibus, insuper & Ecclesia metropolitana quam ipse justè & sanctè longo rexit tempore, Deo miserante, ipsoque patrocinate, ab inimicorum nostrorum insidiis, præsentibus scilicet & futuris, credimus & confidimus potenter nos eripi atque salvari: Ideoque & nos ipsi volumus ut de tali patrono corroboretur & honoretur tam gloriosa civitas, talisque conventus.

Interea, cum universa multitudo tumultuaretur pro thesauro sacro sancti corporis obtinendo, quidam vir religiosus & eruditus, in disciplinatu ipsius Pontificis, sancto spiritu plenus, in eminentem locum ascendit & hujuscemodi sermonem, facto silentio, exorsus est. *Voluntas vestra laudabilis est, ac omnipotenti Deo acceptibilis; videlicet quod gubernatorem animarum vestrarum, penès vos habere nitimini: Ceterum nimis à regula veritatis exorbitatis, qui hoc sanctum opus similitate ac odio aggredimini: Scriptum est enim, quoniam caritas legis est plenitudo, & qui in uno offendit id est in caritate, omnium reus est: Si vos ergo estis discordes ac rixantes, quomodo Deus holocausta precum vestrarum suscipiet, cum ipsum offenderitis: Quippe, sicut sacra pagina testatur, Deus caritas est; quapropter unitatem caritatis unanimes servate, & flexis genibus creatorem universitatis implorate, quatenus revelare dignetur, ubi reliquias sui preciosi Confessoris, nostrique patroni collocari velit.*

Huic exhortatoriæ prædicationi omnes assensum voluntariè adhibuerunt; Clerus Letaniam & Psalmodiam gembundus præcinnivit; turba verò utriusque sexus pusilli & majores se in terram prostraverunt, & gemitibus ac lacrymis Dei misericordiam imploraverunt, ut indicio alicujus signi tantam litem & seditionem divinitus dirimeret, ut *Psalmista* perhibet; Propè est dominus omnibus invocantibus eum in veritate, & deprecationem eorum exaudiet: Nam dum pròni orationibus unanimiter insudarent, unda fluminis se divisit, & vestigiis illorum sicum iter præbuit, uti quondam fluenta *Jordanis* siccata sunt, cum filii *Israel* terram promissionis ingrederentur, vel cum *Heliàs* in carne in requiem intronizandus, siccis pedibus transieavit. Quod cum vidissent jubilantes & Deum glorificantes, elevato Feretro cum magnâ reverentiâ & concordia transferunt, & usque ad flumen quod nuncupatur *Stratford*, iter fecerunt.

Hic statuerunt paulisper pausare, quoniam locus amœnus erat, viriditate florigerâ vestitus, donec plebs aliquantisper præcederet; En iteratò Deus gloriosus in Sanctis suis, miraculum ostendit nequaquam prætereundum: Etenim dum nimboſa tempeſtas sopita eſſet, & pluviſæ nubes rareſcerent ac decreſcerent, ac Solis radii rutilantes calorem generarent, cerei circa libitinam cœlitus illuminati ſunt: Quæſitum eſt ilico quiſnamne miniſterium ignis adhibuiſſet: Cum verò cognoviſſent diviſinâ potentiâ actum eſſe, multò magis tripudiantes & exultantes, Domini majeſtatem collaudaverunt & glorificaverunt; & conſurgentes, ad civitatem *Lundoniensem* tetenderunt. Cum autem didiciſſent, qui erant in civitate, adventum ſancti Præſulis, & exierunt obviam ei cum hymnis & canticis enarrabiliter collætantes, quod locus ſuus exequiis tam venerandi paſtoris ſublimatus ſit. Quotquot autem geſtatorium ſancti viri tetegerunt, à quacunque infirmitate vexabantur, liberati ſunt; & cotidiè ad tumbam ejus ſanitas ægroſ, recto corde petentibus, exhibetur, & proſtante Domino noſtro Jeſu Chriſto, qui cum patre & ſpiritu ſancto vivit & regnat Deus, per omnia ſecula ſeculorum, Amen.

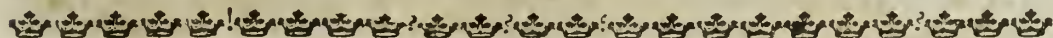


Carta Regis Athelstani, de terris apud Sandon, Rode, Ardeleage, Luffenhale, Bylcham, Wicham, Tidwoldintune, Rumwelle, Eadulfesnesse, Draitune, Berne, Neosdune & Willefdone.

Ex præf. Cod. MS. [B] f. 20. a. Ac ex libro piloso, f. 38. b.

IN nomine Domini nostri Jesu Christi salvatoris, ea quæ secundum legem salubriter diffiniuntur, licet solus sermo sufficeret, tamen pro evita-
futura temporis ambiguitate, fidelissimis scripturis & documentis sunt
commendanda: Quamobrem ego *Æthelstanus Rex Anglorum*, pro æternæ
retributionis spe, & relaxatione peccatorum meorum, ad laudem domini
nominis, & ad honorem S. *Pauli* Apostoli, & gentium doctoris, regali
auctoritate renovavi atque restauravi libertatem ad Monasterium ipsius
statutum in *Londonia* civitate ubi diu Sanctus *Erkenwaldus* Episcopatum
tenuit; qui etiam propensius in monasterii studens proficuo, illud privi-
legium quod hætenus in præfato habetur monasterio in *Romulea* urbe pe-
tebat; aliaq; quam plurima privilegia, quæ nostri antecessores pro redem-
ptione animarum suarum, & pro cœlestis regni desiderio constituerunt, in
illo monasterio scripta continentur. Hæc est interim illa libertas, quam ut
perpetualiter in sæpedito monasterio permaneat, animo libenti constituo,
id est, decem mansas ad *Sandonam*, cum *Rode*; & octo ad * *Ardeleage* * *Modo*
cum *Luffenhale*; & decem ad *Bylcham*, cum *Wicham*; & octo ad *Tid-* *Yeardeley.*
woldintune †; & duodecem ad *Rumwelle*; & triginta ad *Eadulfesnesse*; † *Nunc Hey-*
& decem ad *Draitune*; & octo ad *Berne*; & decem ad *Neosdune*, cum *Willefdone*.
Hanc ergo libertatem pro petitione & ammonitione vene-
rabilis Episcopi *Theodorici*, qui tunc temporis eidem Monasterio præfuit,
placabili mentis devotione, dictare, scribere, commendare procuravi. Si
quis verò, quod non optamus, hujus decreti adversitatem infringere tem-
ptaverit, aut aliter quam à nobis statutum, mutare præsumperit, sit à con-
sortio domini nostri Jesu Christi segregatus, & cum lupis rapacibus ponatur,
& ejus ligaturis se constrictum sciat, cui Christus claves cœlestis regni
commendans, ait, *Tu es Petrus, & super hanc petram edificabo Ecclesiam*
meam, & tibi dabo claves regni cœlorum; & quodcunq; ligaveris super ter-
ram, erit ligatum & in cœlis.

Denique adhuc, pro ampliori firmitatis testamento omnimodo præci-
pimus, atq; præcipiendo obsecramus, ut maneat ista libertas insolubiliter
ab omni seculari servitio, cum omnibus per circuitum ad se ritè pertinen-
tibus, campis, pratis, pascuis, silvis, rivulis; tribus exceptis, Expedi-
tione, Pontis, Arcisq; constructione, & Exercitu. Idcirco verò hujus
donationis munificentiam, tam firmiter atq; immobiliter imperamus, quia
per hoc à Domino cœlestem beatitudinem accipere speramus; illo annu-
ente cui est honor, & potestas, & imperium per infinita seculorum secula.
Deinde hujus decreti consentiens, testis fuit *Adelgarus* Archipræsul, &
Oskitel Metropolitanus *Eburacensis* Ecclesiæ; & *Ælstanus* *Lundoniensis*
Episcopus, & *Adulf* *Herefordensis* basilicæ Episcopus, & *Ælfere* dux, &
Brithnoth dux; & *Ælfric* Abbas, & *Ælstan* Abbas, & alii multi.



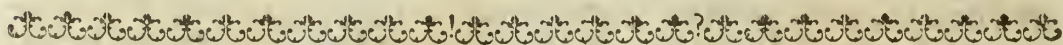
Alia Carta ejusdem Regis Adelstani Saxonice.

*VII. B. On þam halgan naman upef hælenset * Cristes se þe ur gescop þa þa se * 16.*
gylfe næpon 7 ur eft alýrde mis hir agenum life þa se forþone næpon
þurh þæs deoples lape 7 mis ealle for-scýlgode into þam ecan ryle, ac his myccele
apfætnesse ur alýrde of ðam. Nu ic fæderstan cýning opef fengla þeode cýþe
minum wítum 7 on þýrum gearnre mis forþum apfætnisse f ic wille fpiðian ealle þa
lande

lande afe into S. Pauler mýnstrne 7 þærto geseatan þýrne ppuilege 7 is rýn-
 deþlic fpeolr S. Paul to lofe, þan halgan apostle þe þeor ftop is halig minre faule
 to alýresneýre 7 mine rýnnan to fongifeneýre be þam þe Sybba cýng hit
 ærert gefeode 7 re halga Erkenpols 7 hig begen þærto gebugen mis ealle
 gobe zeþeopode 7 þa ftope ze godesden 7 re mære Bifcop S. Erkenpols þæne fpeolr
 gefette on Romebýrig þe on þýre Carþan is arpiþen 7 manega oþre fpeolrar
 heonon gefpitten rýns þe mine fongengan geseþten heona faule to alýresneýre. Se
 þe þýrne fpeolr geeacnige gos hig hef heon on life 7 him heofona nices mýphþe rýlle
 þonne he heonon fapan fceole. Se þe þænne þa afe þænne to þeofigenne oððe
 on oððre fýron to aþasenne on oððe hit heon beþonen arpiþen is, rý hig lif heon
 gelitteleð. 7 þenne he heonon fapan fceole, fýg a hig fúnung on þelle gþuns;
 buton he hit heon ær hig ænðe þer tþelicoþ geþete wið þæne æcan gos þe ah ealra
 þinga geþeals. fopþi þe fpa færtlice þýrne fpeolr bebeodað 7 þe fpa mozen eft
 ealle æt gæþene heofonan nices mýphþe habban mis þam ecan gobe þe ah ealra
 þinga geþeals. Amen.

Eadem Carta Latine.

IN sancto nomine nostri Servatoris Christi, qui nos creavit, quando
 nosmet ipsi non eramus, & nos redemit cum sua propria vita, quan-
 do perditum fuimus ex Diaboli doctrina, & penitus damnati in æternum sul-
 phur: sed ejus magna clementia nos liberavit ab eo. Nunc ego *Athel-*
stanus Rex super Anglicam gentem, notum facio meis sapientibus, & in
 hoc scripto verbis confirmo; quod liberabo omnem terram ad S. *Pauli*
 Monasterium (spectantem:) Et insuper constituam istud privilegium;
 hoc est, singularem immunitatem, in laudem S. Pauli, illius Sancti Apo-
 stoli, cui hic locus est sacratus; in animæ meæ redemptionem, & pecca-
 torum meorum remissionem, secundum quod *Sebba* Rex eundem (locum)
 primò liberavit, & S. *Erkenwaldus*; quorum ambo eò se contulerunt, om-
 nino Deo inservierunt, & illum locum locupletarunt, magnusq; ille Epis-
 copus S. *Erkenwaldus*, illud Privilegium impetravit Romæ quod in hac
 Charta scribitur: & plura alia Privilegia hic inscribuntur, quæ mei præ-
 decessores irrogarunt in animarum suarum redemptionem. Qui hoc Pri-
 vilegium adauxerit, Deus ejus vitam in hoc mundo (conservet) & ei cœ-
 lorum regni gaudia concedat, quando hinc decesserit. Qui verò quid illinc
 abstulerit, sive in alium usum converterit, aliter (scilicet) quàm hîc supra-
 scriptum est; sit ejus vita hîc decurtata; & quando hinc decesserit, sem-
 per sit ejus habitatio in Inferni fundo, nisi id hîc ante finem suum diligen-
 tius compenset apud æternum Deum, qui omnium rerum habet potesta-
 tem. Idcirco tam firmiter hoc privilegium (observari) præcipimus, ut
 ita nos omnes denuo possimus simul cœlorum regni gaudia assequi cum
 æterno Deo, qui omnium rerum habet potestatem, Amen.



Carta Regis Eadgari, de manerio de Nafstoke.

*ib. f. 20. b.
 At ex libro pi-
 loto, f. 38. b.*

VIII. **I**N nomine Dei summi, ipsoq; imperpetuum domino nostro Jesu
 Christo regnante, ac disponente ubiq; omnia sceptrâ quoq; re-
 galia temporaliter gubernanda distribuerit, accommodaverit cui vult; unde
 ego *Eadgarus* Rex, rogatus quidem ab Episcopo meo *Deorwlfo*, & prin-
 cipe meo *Ældredo*, ut aliquam partem terræ liberam darem imperpetuum in
 monasterium S. *Pauli* Apostoli Doctoris gentium, id est xv. mansiones in loco
 qui vocatur *Nasinstock*, & michi, cum lato digno pretio, id est LX. mancas
 in auro purissimo. Et nunc ego *Eadgarus* Rex, cum consilio, atq; consensu
 Episcoporum meorum, & sapientum meorum, præcipio in Dei omnipoten-
 tis nomine, ut hæc supradicta terra sit liberata ab omni tributo regali,
 vestigali,

vestigali, siue notis, siue ignotis, majoris vel minoris, quamdiu Christiana fides in terris servatur. Si quis hanc benedictionem largitatis augere Deo voluerit, sua bona in cœlesti regno augeantur, & multiplicentur: Et qui hanc donationem meam temptaverit frangere, aut diminuere, anathema sit marenata in die Iudicii ante tribunal Christi, nisi ante cum satisfactione emendaverit. Actum est hoc Anno ab incarnatione Domini nostri Jesu Christi DCCCLXVII, indictione xv. † Ego Eadgarus Rex, hanc Cartulam signo S. Crucis Christi corroboravi & confirmavi, consentiens, & subscripsi; & ceteros testes idoneos ut ad ipsum agerent adhibui, quorum nomina infra scripta sunt. Ego Odo Archiepiscopus consensi & subscripsi †. Ego Wulfhere dux †. Ego Beorhtwlf dux †. Ego Brihtwald dux †. Ego Ealhferd Episcopus consensi & subscripsi †. Ego Mucel dux †. Eastmund dux †. Ego Eadmund Episcopus consensi & subscripsi †. Ego Adelmwlf dux, Aelfred dux, Aelfstan dux, Wulfred dux, Werfred dux. Garmwlf minister, Ealheard Abb. Æthelward Pr. Æcbert minister, Wulfhelm minister, Ædelstan Pr. Ægfrid minister, Acca minister, Æla minister, Wynsige minister, Ælfred minister.

Carta Reginae Egelfledæ, uxoris Edgari Regis, de quatuor hidis terræ apud Lagefare, & duabus apud Cochamstede, Saxonice.

IX. **H**ƿ ƿƿutelað on ðam cƿise ðe Egelfles gecƿeden hæfð ƿos to lofe ƿ hƿe ƿaule to ðeƿre ƿ hƿe hlafonðer. þ̅iƿ þonne ða ƿeoƿer hƿa lanðes æt Lagefare ƿ tƿa hƿa æt Cochamrteðe þe hƿ ƿean ƿon hƿe ƿaule ƿ ƿon hƿe hlafonðer into S. Pauler mȳnctƿe on Lunsene ðan ƿebnoðƿan to biðleopan ðam þe ðær ðæghamllice ƿode ðeniað be ðer Cȳnðer ƿulle ƿeleuen ðeðelƿeser on ðeƿa manhaðeritnerre ðe heopa namari hƿer ƿtansað, þ̅iƿ ðonne Egelnod aƿbȳcop ƿ ƿulƿƿtan aƿcebiƿcop ƿ ðelƿun biƿcop on Lunsene ƿ ðelƿric abbot ƿ ƿiðarð abbot ƿ ðelƿi abbot on Cƿƿaƿorðe ƿ ðelƿe ealðonman ƿ Brihtnod ealðonmon ƿ ðeðric ælðonman ƿ ðelƿrige Cȳnðer þeðn ƿ Ufegeat Scȳneman ƿ Frena cȳnðer þeðn ƿ ƿƿa hƿile man ƿƿa ðiƿne cƿise aƿende ƿȳ he Juðar ƿeƿe ðe upne ðrihten beleƿðe en helle ƿite.

Id. est.

HIC patet in hac (donationis) Charta, quod Egelfleda concessit in Dei laudem, & animæ suæ subsidium, & Domini sui, hoc est, quatuor hidas terræ apud Lagefaram, & duas hidas apud Cochamstedam, quas concessit ipsa pro anima sua & Domini sui, S. Pauli monasterio Londini, fratrum in victum ibidem quotidie Deo servientium, cum plena Regis licentia, Æthelredi (scilicet:) adhibito virorum illorum testimonio, quorum nomina hic subsunt, id est Egelnothi Archiepiscopi & Wulstani Archiep. & Alfuni Episcopi Londinensis, & Ælfrici Abbatis, & Wigardi Abbatis, & Elfsi Abbatis Cowwafordensis, & Ælferi Aldermanni, & Brihtnothi Aldermanni, & Ædrici Aldermanni, & Ælfsigii Regis Thani (vel ministri) & Ufegeati Præpositi, & Frenæ Regis Thani. Et quicumq; hanc Chartam violaverit, sit ipse Judæ socius, qui Dominum nostrum prodidit, in Inferni supplicio.

~~~~~

*Carta Regis Æthelredi, patris Sancti Regis Edwardi, donationem  
Ægelfledæ Reginae confirmans.*

*Ib. f. 21. a.  
Ac ex libro pi-  
lolo, f. 38. b.*

X. A. **I**N nomine domini & salvatoris nostri Jesu Christi, ego *Ædelredus* Dei gratia *Anglorum* basileus, notifico vobis fidelibus, meisque amicis, quod *Ægelfled*, meo concessu, duas de possessione sua terras, Deo ad laudem, sibiq; post discessum ad salutem, beatissimo, atq; Doctori gentium *Paulo*, ejusq; Ecclesiæ fratribus, die noctuq; famulantibus, cum summa devotione obtulit; quarum hæc sunt nomina, *Lagefare* cum quatuor mansis, & *Cochamstede* cum duabus mansis. Hanc verò donationem perpetuam esse concessimus, & si aliquis eam in aliud quàm constituimus transferre voluerit, cum *Juda*, qui dominum tradidit, pœnas luat, & inde nequaquam possit eximi, nisi ad satisfactionem venerit. Hujus autem donationis sunt testes isti idonei, *Ægelnotus* *Cantuariæ* Archiepiscopus, *Wolstanus* *Eboracensis* Archiepiscopus, *Aelfunus* *Lundoniensis* Episcopus, & *Ælfricus* Abbas, & *Ælfredus* dux, & *Brithnodus* dux, & *Ædricus* dux, & *Ælfsus* satrapa Regis, & *Frena* satrapa regis: Et *Hargodus* Presbyter, & *Ælfricus* diaconus, & *Wuluricus* Presbyter.

~~~~~

*Alia confirmationis Carta præfati Regis Æthelredi, de terris a se,
vel a prædecessoribus suis, collatis.*

X. B. **E**GO *Æthelredus* Rex, unà cum *Emma* Regina, & cum principibus meis, coram conventu Dei sacerdotum, reverendissimo scilicet antistiti *Ælflano*, terras monasterii beati *Pauli* Apostoli, quas à prædecessoribus meis, sive à me donatas, seu à regibus gentium exterarum, seu à principibus, seu à quibuscumque hominibus sub confirmationis testimonio, omnes perpetualiter possidendas, contuli; quatenus michi criminum meorum flagitia à domino venia relaxetur, & confusiones scandalorum scismata, simultatumq; dehinc aboletur; & ut firmius hæc donationis cartula roboretur; etiam præsentibus Ducibus, Comitibus, omniq; ordine sacerdotali vexillum sanctæ crucis manu propriâ infixi, & testes idoneos ad scribendum eadem signi impressione dignum curavi, quorum numerus & nomina subter adnexis figuris agnoscuntur. Si quis verò, quod absit, tyrannicâ potestate fretus, aut fastu superbiæ tumidus, contra hoc Decretum, à me confirmatum, in magno seu in modico nocere aut irrita facere temptaverit, noverit se, judicante Domino vivos ac mortuos, gehennæ suppliciiis missus, perpetuasque luere pœnas. † Valet.

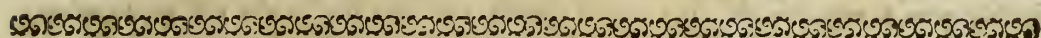
~~~~~

*Carta Cnudi Regis Danorum & Anglorum, donationes  
Ecclesiæ S. Pauli confirmans.*

*Ib. f. 20. b.  
Ac ex libro pi-  
lolo, f. 39. b.*

XI. A. **I**N nomine domini Dei salvatoris nostri Jesu Christi, ego *Cnudus*, *Anglorum* Rex, concedo tibi *Ælfwino* Episcopo, pro meæ animæ remedio, sciens michi in futuro prodesse seculo, quicquid in præsentī vita largitus fuero, omnes terras juris mei, vel antecessorum meorum, ad augmentum monasterii beati *Pauli* Apostoli, gentium Doctoris, quod positum est

est in civitate *Lundoniæ*, omnes has terras consentiens confirmavi, testantibus Episcopis & Comitibus, & istius terræ principibus. Si quis verò harum terrarum condonationem contradicere præsumpserit, à paradisiaco consortio exul existat. Amen.



*Alia Carta ejusdem Regis Canuti, de quibusdam immunitatibus eidem Ecclesiæ per ipsum concessis, Saxonice.*

XI. B. **I**C Cnuc cýng ƿæte mine Biscopes 7 mine Eoples 7 ealle mine þegenas on ðan Scipan ðær mine ppeostas on S. Paules mýnstre habbað land inne ppeonslice 7 ic eise eop þ ic wýlle þ hig beon heora rice hefe 7 roca weofde, toller 7 teames binnan twis 7 buton twis 7 swa full 7 swa fopþ swa hig hæfson on æniges cýnges deage fýrmet on ællan ðingan, binnan byrh 7 butan. 7 ic nelle ƿeƿarian þ nan man æt ænigum þingan heom mýbeode. 7 þýres is to ƿeƿitnesse ƿegelnod arcebiscop 7 ƿelfric arcebiscop 7 ƿelfi byscop 7 ƿelfine byscop 7 Dudoce byscop 7 Godwine eopl 7 Leofric eopl 7 Osgod clape 7 thopes 7 oþre genoge. God hine aƿeorge þe þis aƿænde.

*Id est.*

**E**GO *Canutus* Rex saluto meos Episcopos, & meos Comites, omnesq; meos Thanos (vel Ministros) in eis comitatibus in quibus mei Sacerdotes in *S. Pauli* monasterio habent terram, amicè. Et ego vobis notum facio, quod volo ut ipsi sint eorum *Sacæ & Socnæ, Theolonei* etiam & *Teami* (privilegiorum scilicet & jurium sic appellatorum) digni intra tempus & extra tempus; adeoq; plenè & eatenus sicut ipsi habuerint in alicujus Regis diebus, quando status eorum fuit optimus, in omnibus rebus intra Burgum & extra. Et ipse non permittam, ut aliquis in aliquo eos vexet. Hujus autem sunt in testimonium *Ægelnothus* Archiepisc. & *Ælfricus* Archiepiscopus, & *Ælfrinus* Episcopus, & *Duducus* Episc. & *Godwinus* Comes, & *Leofricus* Comes, & *Osgodus* Clawe & *Thoredus*, & alii satis multi. Deus eis maledicat qui hoc violârint.



*Carta Regis Edwardi Confessoris, de octo mansis apud Berlings, & quinq; apud Cingeford.*

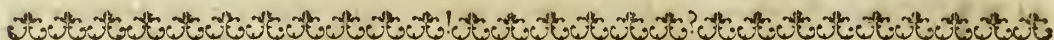
XII. **I**N nomine domini nostri Jesu Salvatoris, ea quæ legaliter, salubriterq; determinantur, licèt solus sufficeret sermo, ad evitandum tamen temporis futuri ambiguitatem fidelissimis scripturis & documentis sacris sunt commendanda. Quamobrem ego *Eadwardus* Rex *Anglorum* pro æternæ retributionis spe, & relaxatione peccaminum meorum, ad laudem regis æterni, & ad honorem *S. Pauli* Apostoli, gentium Doctoris, regali autoritate renovavi, atq; restauravi libertatem ad monasterium ipsius statutum in *Lundonia* civitate, ubi diu Sanctus *Erkenwaldus* Episcopatum tenuit. Hæc est enim libertas illa, quam ut æternaliter in supradicto monasterio permaneat, animo libenti constituo; id est octo mansas ad *Berlings*, & quinq; ad *Cingeford*. Hanc ego libertatem pro petitione & ammonitione venerabilis Episcopi *Erkenwaldi*, qui tunc temporis eidem monasterio præfuit, placabili mentis devotione, dictare, scribere, commendare procuravi. Denique adhuc, pro ampliori firmitatis testamento omnimodo præcipimus, atq; præcipiendo obsecramus, ut maneat ista li-

*ib. f. 21. b.*  
*Ac ex libro pi-*  
*loso, f. 39. b.*

D d d

bertas,

bertas, quam præfatus *Erkenwaldus* Episcopus in *Romulea* urbe à venerabili Papa *Agatho* petebat, insolubiliter ab omni humanæ servitutis iugo, cum omnibus per circuitum ad illud monasterium ritè pertinentibus, tribus solummodo exceptis, Expeditione; Pontis arcisq; constructione, & Exercitu. Si quis verò, quod non optamus, hujus Decreti animadversitatem infringere temptaverit, aut aliter quam à nobis statutum est mutare præsumpserit, sit à consortio domini nostri Jesu Christi segregatus, & cum rapacibus ponatur, & cum nefandissimo *Juda*, qui Christum tradidit, infernales imperpetuum luat pœnas, si ad satisfactionem & emendationem non venerit.



*Alia Carta ejusdem Regis Edwardi, Saxonice.*

XII. B. **E** Aþpaþ cýng gnet mine biſcopaſ 7 mine coplaſ aþs ealle mine þegener on þan ſcipan þaſ mine ppeoſtaſ on Pauler mýnſtpe habbaþ lañs inne ppeonſliche. aþs ic cýþe eoſ þ ic pille þ hiſ beon heopa ſaca aþs heopa ſocne purþe ægþeſ gebinnan buþh ge buton 7 ſpa goſeþa laſana purþe nu ſpa full aþs ſpa ſopþ ſpa hiſ beſt pænon on æniſer cýnſer bæge oþþe on æniſer biſcopeſ on eallan þiſgan: 7 ic nelle þ hiſ undeſſon aþ ma ppeoſtaſ into heopa mýnſtpe þonne heopa lanþe aþe abeþan maſe 7 hiſ ſýlſe pillan. 7 ic nelle geþaſian þ heom æniſ man æt æniſgan þiſgan miſþeoſe.

*Id est.*

**E** *Edwardus* Rex saluto meos Episcopos & meos Comites, omnesq; meos *Thanos* (vel Ministros) in Præfecturis illis ubi mei Sacerdotes in *Pauli* Ecclesia terram possident, amicè. Et ego notum vobis facio, quod volo ut ipsi sint eorum *Sacæ* & *Socnæ* (Privileg. sic dict.) digni, & intra burgum & extra: item tam bonorum jurium digni per hæc tempora, adeo plenè & eatenus sicut ipsi, quando eorum status fuit optimus, fuerint in alicujus Regis diebus (vel vita) aut in alicujus Episcopi, in omnibus. Et nolo ut recipiant plures Sacerdotes in eorum Ecclesiam, quàm facultates suas pati (id est sustinere) possint, & ipsimet voluerint. Et non permittam, ut aliquis in aliquo eos vexet.



*Carta Regis Willielmi Conquestoris, donationes terrarum apud Naſtoke, Lagefare, Coccamſtede, & Runwell, confirmans.*

*Ex Cod. MS. penes eund. Dec. 8 Cap. f. 69. a. [C] Ac ex libro piſoſo, f. 40. a.*

XIII. **E** *Willielmus* Dei gratia Rex *Anglorum*, unà cum *Mathilda* Reginâ, principibusq; meis, coram conventu Sacerdotum Dei reverendis, scilicet, Archiepiscopis *Aldredo* & *Stigando*, cæterisq; episcopis & Abbatibus hujus patriæ, terras monasterii *S. Pauli*, quæ in tempore antecessorum meorum à quibuscumque hominibus ablatae fuerant & injustè detentæ, omnes in die primi diadematis & Coronationis meæ, Deo, ejusq; Apostolo *Paulo* in *Lundonia*, & eorum servitoribus in perpetuum possidendas restitui, & eas ex omni parte liberas esse concessi; exceptis tribus, Expeditione, Pontis, & Arcis constructione; id est xv. cassatas ad *Naſtoke*, quatuor ad *Lagefare*, tres ad *Coccamſtede*, & sex ad *Runwell*. Quicumq; hanc donationem à me concessam, in aliquo augere velit, ipse & omnia sua à domino augeantur, & in æternum benedicantur. Si quis verò ea quæ decrevimus, in aliquo mutare aut irrita facere voluerit, à communione Ecclesiæ, & consortio omnium electorum Dei, hic & in futuro sit segregatus, & cum *Juda* & omnibus iniquis condemnatus.

*Carta Regis Willielmi Conquestoris, de diversis immunitatibus  
& Privilegiis Ecclesiæ S. Pauli concessis.*

XIV. **W** Gratia Dei Rex Anglorum, Omnibus fidelibus suis Francis <sup>Cart. 9. E. 2<sup>o</sup></sup> & Anglis salutem. Scias quod ego concedo Deo & Eccle- <sup>n. 37. per In-</sup>  
siæ S. Pauli de London, & rectoribus & servitoribus ejus, in omnibus terris <sup>spex.</sup>  
quas ipsa Ecclesia habet, vel habebit, infra burgum & extra, *saccam* & <sup>Et Pat. 1. H.</sup>  
*soknam*, & *Thol* & *Theam*, & *Insangenetheof*, *Girthbriche* and ealle *freoshipes*, <sup>5. m. 3. per</sup>  
by *strande* and by *lande*, on *tyde* and of *tyde*, and alle the righte that into <sup>Inspex.</sup>  
*tham* *cristendom* byrath, on *morth* *sprike*, and on *unright-bamed*, and on  
*unright* *wozk* of all that *Wiscoppiche* on mine *lande*, and on elch othre  
mannes *lande*. Quare volo ut ipsa Ecclesia ita sit libera in omnibus, sicut  
volo esse meam animam in die *Judicii*. Testibus *Osmundo* Cancellario,  
*Lanfranco* Archiepiscopo *Cantuariæ*, & *Thoma* *Ebor.* Archiep. & *Rogero*  
Comite *Salopesberie*, & *Alamo* Comite, & *Gaufrido* de *Magnavilla*, & *Ra-*  
*nulpho* *Peverell*.

*Consimilis Carta per eundem Regem.*

XV. **W** Rex Angl. Omnibus fidelibus suis Francis & Anglis de *Mid-*  
*deser* salutem. Sciatis quod concedo Deo & S. Paulo, ejusq;  
servitoribus xxiv. *hidas*, quas Rex *Ethelbertus* dedit Ecclesiæ S. Pauli juxta  
civitatem *London*. quando eam fundavit, imperpetuum liberas esse & so-  
lutas & quietas de *Denegeldis*, & omnibus aliis *geldis*, & ab omni expe-  
ditione, & ab omni opere. Et volo & firmiter præcipio ut bene & hono-  
rificè & in pace teneant; & ne aliquis super hoc eis injuriam vel contume-  
liam faciant. T. *Lanfranco* Archiepiscopo, *Will.* Episcopo *Dunelm.* & *Rog.*  
Comite *Salopesbirie*, & *Eudone* *Dapifero*.

*Prædia ad Ecclesiam S. Pauli spectantia tempore Regis  
Willielmi Conquestoris.*

*In Comitatu Midd. in Hundredo de Disulvestone.*

XVI. **I**N *fulham*, manerio Episcopi, tenent Canonici S. Pauli *Lond.* de <sup>Ex libro Cen-</sup>  
rege, quinq; *hidas* pro uno manerio. Terra est quinq; *Caruca-* <sup>suali, (vocato</sup>  
*rum*. Ad dominum pertinent tres *hidæ*. Ibi sunt duæ *caruæ*, & *tertia* <sup>Doomesday</sup>  
potest fieri. Ibi octo *Villani*, quisq; de una *virgata*. Et septem *Villani* <sup>Book) pent's</sup>  
quisq; de quinq; *acris*; Et xvi. *Coterelli*, & duo *fervi*. *Pratum* quinq;  
*acrarum*. *Pastura* ad *pecora* *villæ*. *Silva* CL. *porcorum*. Inter totum  
valet viii. quando recepit, sed tempore Regis *Edwardi* x. Hoc manerium  
tenent idem Canonici in dominio tempore Regis *Edwardi*, & est de victu  
illorum. <sup>Camer. Scac.</sup>

Canonici S. Pauli tenent *Drayton* pro x. *hidis* se defendit. Terra ad vi.  
*caruc.* Ad dominium pertinent quinq; *hidæ* & i. *caruca*. Ibi *Villani* ha-  
bent x. *carucatas*. Ibi octo *Villani* de duabus *hidis* & vi. *bordi* de xxx.  
*acris*, & duo *cotarii* de quatuor *acris*, & una *borda* de quinq; *acris*. Ibi  
unum *molendinum* de xiii s. & v d. *Prati* una *acra*; *pastura* ad *pecora*  
*villæ*, de uno *gurgite* xxxii d. in totis *valentiis* valet vi l. quando recepit  
similiter tempore regis *Edwardi* viii l. Hoc manerium jacuit & jacet in  
dominio S. Pauli.

In Comitatu *Essex* in Hundredo de . . . .

**L** EAM tenuit *Edgiva* libere tempore Regis *Edwardi*, pro manerio, & dimidia hidæ & xxx. acris: Tunc duæ caruæ in dominio, & duæ caruæ boum, modo nulla: Tunc duo Villani, modo sex: Tunc sex bordarii, modo quinque; Tunc duo servi, modo tres. Silva xxv. porcorum; Pastura C. ovibus, unus averius, unus porcus, septem oves: Tunc valuit xl s. modo xx s. Hæc terra calumpniata ad opus Regis.

In Hundredo de *Oddesepe*.

**C** Anonici *S. Pauli London*: Tenent *Saundone*. Pro x. hidis se defendit: Terra xx. carucarum. In dominio sunt v. hidæ, & ibi sunt vi. caruæ. Ibi presbyter cum xxiv. Villanis habentes xiii. carucatas, adhuc una potest fieri. Ibidem xii. bordi & xvi. cottarii, xi. servi, pratum durarum acrarum. Pastura ad pecora. Silva CL. porcorum. Hoc manerium jacuit & jacet in Ecclesia *S. Pauli*.

*Chingeford* in Hundredo de *Waltham*.

**T** Enuit *S. Paulus* tempore Regis *Edwardi* pro uno manerio & vi. hidis, semper duæ caruæ in dominio, tunc tres caruæ, homines modo quatuor. Tunc septem Villani, modo octo: Tunc tres bordarii, modo sex. Semper quatuor servi. Silva v s. porcis. Quinquaginta acra prati, & una piscaria, novem averii, duo Runcini, xxvii. porci. C. oves. Tunc valuit iv l. modo C s. De hoc manerio abstulit *Petrus de Valoniis* unam hidam, & octo acras prati quæ pertinebant manerio tempore Regis ejusdem, & silvam ad L. porcos valentem x s. De eodem manerio tulit *Godefridus de Magnavilla* x acras prati.

Canonici *S. Pauli* tenent *Bonewelle* pro viii. hidis. Semper octo Villani & viii. bordarii: Tunc duo servi, modo unus: Tunc tres caruæ & dimidium in dominio, & modo similiter: Tunc inter homines duæ caruæ & dimidia; Silva ducentorum porcorum, duo Runcini, unus averius, octo porci. C. oves. Semper valuit octo libras.

In hundredo de *Gungre*.

**N** Oytone tenuit *Godithe* quædam fœmina, tempore Regis *Edwardi*, pro dimidia hidæ, modo *S. Paulus* semper i. caruca, & duo bordi. Silva xl. porcorum, quatuor acra prati, unus Runcinus, quinque; averii xx s. Hanc terram dedit *Godithe S. Paulo* postquam Rex venit in Angliam.

*Nastoke* tenuerunt duo liberi homines, *Howard* & *Hulfi*, pro duobus maneriis & pro quinque hidis, xx. acris minus. Modo habet *S. Paulus* pro totidem postquam Rex venit in hanc terram, & dicunt se habuisse ex dono Regis. Semper xii. Villani & xi. bordarii: Tunc quatuor servi, modo duo; semper quatuor caruæ in dominio & quatuor caruæ homines: Silva DC. porcorum, xlv. acra prati, semper xiv. averii, duo Runcini, Cxvi. oves, xxiv. porci, xxiv. caprae, quatuor vasa apium, semper valuit x l.

Aliam *Nastoke* tenuit *Turstanus Rufus* pro manerio & i. hida & xl. acris. Modo *S. Paulus* invasit, & est cum alia terra, & tenent pro tantundem: Tum unus bordarius, modo duo, semper duæ caruæ. Silva C. porcorum: Semper valuit xxx s.

In eadem villa tenent septem liberi homines duas hidas, quas tenet *S. Paulus* similiter. Et modo in ista terra xii. homines, modo tres bordi, semper quatuor caruæ. Silva CC. porcorum, & x. porci. Septem acra prati. Semper valuit xl s.

In *Dastoke* tenet unus presbiter dimidiam hidam; sed *Hundredus* fert testimonium quod est *S. Pauli* semper duo bordarii, tunc una caruca, modo dimidia: Semper valuit *x s.* modo est in manu domini Regis. Memorandum quod boscus de *Dastoke* debet esse in defenso dum durat paunagium, viz. à festo *S. Michaelis* usq; festum *S. Martini*, ita quod aliena animalia, cujuscunq; generis, domestica, non debent teneri vel pasci in eodem, sine licentia firmariorum, per finem faciendum in eodem.

In *Hundredo de Tendinge.*

**A** Edulvestnasse tenuit semper *S. Paulus* pro manerio, & pro *xxvi.* hidis. Tunc *Lxxxvi.* Villani, modo *Lxiii.* Tunc *XL.* bordi, modo *L.* Semper sex servi & sex carucæ in dominio. Tunc inter homines *Lx.* carucæ, modo *xxx.* Silva *CCC.* porcorum. *ix.* acræ prati: modo duo molendina. Tunc tres salinæ, modo duæ pasturæ *CCC.* ovium: *xxii.* averia. *xxx.* porci, *CC.* oves. Quatuor vasa apium: Tunc valuit *xxvi l.* modo *xxx.* & unam marcā argenti.

In *Hundredo de Hidingford.*

**W**icham tenuit *S. Paulus* tempore Regis *Edwardi* pro manerio, & pro tribus hidis, una virgata minus. Tunc una caruca in dominio, modo duæ. Tunc quatuor carucæ hominum, modo tres. Silva *CC.* porcorum: *x.* acræ prati, duo Runcini, quatuor averia, *xxiii.* porci. *L.* oves. *xiv.* capræ. Tria vasa apium. Tunc valuit *xl s.* modo *iv l.*

Dictum manerium reddit duas firmas in pane & cervisia, & custancias pistrini & braci, & elemosinæ, cum utraq; firma *L s.* Item de novo incremento per *Galfridum* Decanum quinq; marcas, solvendas in quatuor compotis *Camerae* per equales portiones.

Welcham tenuit *S. Paulus* tempore Regis *Edwardi*, pro manerio, & *v.* hidis. Semper duæ carucæ in dominio, & *xii.* carucæ hominum. Ibi *xxiii.* Villani, *x.* bordi, *v.* servi, Silva *Lx.* porcorum, *xxx.* acræ prati, *ix.* averia, duo Runcini, *xl.* porci. *C.* oves. *v.* apri. Semper valuit *xvi.* libras.

In *Hundredo de Rochesford.*

**B**arlinge tenuit semper *S. Paulus* pro uno manerio & duabus hidis, *xv.* acris minus. Tunc duo Villani, modo duo; tunc quinq; bordarii, modo *ix.* Semper unus servus & una caruca in dominio, duo carucæ hominum: Pastura ad *XL.* oves, tres Runcini, duo averii, quatuor porci, *Clx.* oves. Tunc valuit *iv l. x s.* modo *vi l.* In eadem tenura unus liber homo de dimidia hida & *x.* acris tempore Regis *Edwardi*, modo *S. Paulus*; semper *i.* caruca, & valet *xx s.* Hanc occupaverunt Canonici postquam Rex venit in *Angliam.*

Sunt in dominio *CCCC.* & *iv. xx.* acræ terræ arabilis districtæ per tres seysones, & possunt coli cum tribus carucis, & valet communiter acra *vi d.* per annum. Item sunt ibidem *xviii.* acræ, quæ aliquando seminantur, & aliquando jacent ad pasturam, & valet acra *viii d.* per annum. Item *C.* acræ de marisco, & valet acra communiter per annum *iii d.* Et pascunt in marisco & terris fusseinis. *CCC.* oves cum hurtardis. Et respondet molendinum qualibet septimana de uno bussello bladi liberè; Et possunt sustentari ibidem sex vaccæ, & valet exitus cujuslibet per annum *ii s.*

In Hundredo de *Withbriteshern*.

**C**Anonici *S. Pauli* tenent *Tillingham* pro manerio & xx. hidis & vi. acris. Semper xx. Villani, & octo Bordarii, & quatuor servi. Tunc tres carucæ in dominio, modo quatuor, semper x. carucæ hominum. Pastura CCCC. ovium: modo unum molendinum, & una pastaria, xv. averii. xxx. porci. CCCLX. oves. Præter hanc terram datæ sunt etiam x. acræ, quæ adjacent huic manerio. Tunc totum valuit x l. modo xv l.

In Hundredo de *Turrestapele*.

**T**idwoldinton tenuit semper *S. Paulus* pro octo hidis, & pro uno manerio. Sed *Radulfus Baynard* tenet dimidiam hidam, & Hundredus nescit quomodo eam tenuit. Semper xv. Villani & quatuor bordarii, & octo servi. Tunc.... Carucæ in dominio, modo 1. & dimidiam: Tunc octo carucatæ hominum, modo tres. Silva xl. porcorum. xxx. acræ prati. Pastura Cxl. ovium. Semper unum molendinum & una salina, unus Runcinus, octo averii, xii. porci, CL. oves, tria vasa apium; semper valet viii l.

In Comitatu *Hertfordiæ*, in Hundredo de *Oddefeye*.

**C**Anonici *S. Pauli London.* tenent *Herdele*. Pro vi. hidis se defendit. Terra est x. caruc. In dominio tres hidæ. Ibi sunt duæ carucæ, & tertia potest fieri: Ibi, xii. Villani habentes vii. carucas; Ibi sex bordi, & duo cotarii, & quatuor servi. Pratum ad duos boves; Pastura ad pecora. Silva CC. porcorum. In totis valentiis valuit & valet vii l. tempore Regis *Edwardi* x l. Hoc manerium jacuit & jacet in Ecclesia *S. Pauli*.

In *Daneys* Hundred.

**C**Anonici *S. Pauli* tenent *Cadindone*. Pro x. hidis se defendit. Terra est x. carucarum. In dominio quatuor hidæ, & ibi est una caruca, & adhuc tres possunt esse. Ibi xxii. Villani habent vi. carucas. Ibi sex bordi & duo servi: Pastura ad pecora. Silva C. porcorum, & de redditu silvæ ii s. In totis valentiis valet Cx s. quando recepit vi. & tantundem Regis *Edwardi* tempore. Hoc autem tenuit *Lewynus Cat* de Rege *E.* An. domini MLVII.

**C**Anonici *S. Pauli London.* tenent *Benefsworth*. Pro x. hidis se defendit. Terra est x. carucarum. In dominio v. hidæ, & ibi sunt duæ carucæ, & adhuc tres possunt fieri. Ibi tres servi, pastura ad pecora. Silva C. porcorum, & de redditu silvæ ii s. In totis valentiis valet Lxx s. quando recepit Cs. tantundem tempore Regis *Edwardi*. Hoc autem tenuit *le Wynetat* de Rege *Edwardo*.

In Comitatu *Surreye* in *Brithstanes* Hundred.

**C**Anonici *S. Pauli* tenuerunt *Brenes* tempore Regis *Edwardi*, & se defendit pro octo hidis. Hæ hidæ geldaverunt & geldant cum *Morte-lake* manerio Archiepiscopi, & ibi sunt computatæ. Terra est sex carucarum. In dominio sunt 1. caruca, & ix. Villani, & tres bordarii, cum tribus carucis & xx. acris prati. Tempore Regis *Edwardi* valuit vi l. modo vii l.

## Constitutiones Lanfranci Cantuariensis Archiepiscopi.

XVII. **A**NNO incarnationis dominicæ MLXXXV. regnante glorioso Anglo-  
rum Rege Wilhelmo Anno regni ejus IX. congregatum est Lun-  
doniis, in Ecclesia beati Pauli Apostoli concilium Anglicæ Regionis; Episco-  
porum videlicet, & Abbatum, nec non & multarum religiosi ordinis persona-  
rum, Lanfranco Sanctæ Dorobernensis Ecclesiæ Archipresule, totiusq; Bri-  
tannicæ insulæ Primate; confidentibus secum viris venerabilibus, Thoma  
Eboracensi Archiepiscopo, Wilhelmo Londoniensi Episcopo, Wulstano Wyri-  
cestrensi, & aliis XI. Quia retro multis annis in Anglico regno usus Con-  
ciliorum obsoleverat, renovata sunt nonnulla quæ antiquis etiam cano-  
nibus noscuntur definita. Ex concilio igitur Toletano quarto, Milevitano  
atq; Bracarensi statutum est, ut singuli secundum ordinationis suæ tempora  
fedeant, præter eos qui ex antiquâ consuetudine, sive suarum Ecclesiarum  
privilegiis, digniores sedes habent: Et tunc decretum est etiam ex regulâ  
beati Benedicti in dialogo Gregorii generaliter omnes Monachi, nisi à præ-  
latis concessa, proprietate careant.

Ex vet. Codice  
MS. in publica  
Bibl. Academiæ  
Cantab.

Qualiter sit se-  
dendum Epif-  
copis.

Contra proprie-  
tarios Mona-  
chos.

Siquis verò aliquid proprii, sine præfatâ licenciâ habere, in morte fuerit  
deprehenus; nec ante mortem id reddidit cum penitentiâ & dolore, pec-  
catum suum confessus; nec signa pro eo pulsantur, nec salutaris pro ejus  
absolutione hostia immoletur, nec in cimiterio sepeliatur.

Decretum est etiam, ex decretis majoris Gregorii, nec non minoris;  
ut nullus de propria cognatione vel uxoris defunctæ seu quam cognatus  
habuit, uxorem accipiat, quoadusq; parentela ex alterutra parte ad septi-  
mum gradum perveniat.

De matrimo-  
nio.

Item ut nullus sacros ordines seu officium Ecclesiasticum, quod ad curam  
animarum pertineat, emat vel vendat. Hoc enim scelus à Petro Apostolo  
in Simone Mago primitus dampnatum est. Postea à Sanctis patribus veti-  
tum & excommunicatum.

Contra Simo-  
niacos.

Nec ossa mortuorum animalium, quasi pro vitanda animalium peste,  
alicubi suspendantur; nec sortes vel aruspicia, seu divinationes, vel ali-  
qua hujusmodi opera Diaboli ab aliquo exercentur. Hæc enim omnia  
sacri canones prohibuerunt, & eos qui talia exercent, datâ sententiâ, ex-  
communicaverunt.

Contra sorti-  
legia.

Iterum ut nullus Episcopus vel Abbas, seu quilibet ex clero, hominem  
occidendum vel membris truncandum judicet: vel judicantibus suæ au-  
thoritatis favorem commodet. Hoc sancitum atq; confirmatum est coram  
duobus Archiepiscopis & XII. Episcopis & Aschenillo Archidiacono Doro-  
bernensis Ecclesiæ, & XXI. Abbatibus de Archipresulatu Cantuar.

Contra judici-  
um sanguinis.

In illis temporibus diversis auctoritatibus probatum atq; ostensum est,  
quod Eboracensis Ecclesia Cantuariensi Ecclesiæ debeat subjacere, ejusq;  
Archiepiscopi ut Primatis tocius Britannicæ dispositionibus in hiis, quæ  
ad Christianam religionem pertinent in omnibus obedire.

De subjectione  
Eborac.

Subjectionem verò Dunelmensis Episcopi, atq; terminos à fluvio Hum-  
bre, usq; ad ultimos fines Scotiæ, sub regimine Eboracensis Ecclesiæ affir-  
maverunt, professionem cum sacramento verò, ob amorem Regis, Eborac-  
censi Archiepiscopo Thomæ Lanfrancus Archiepiscopus relaxavit, Scriptam-  
que tantum professionem recepit, non prejudicans successoribus suis, qui  
sacramentum cum professione à successoribus Thomæ exigere voluerint.

Qui sunt de  
subjectione E-  
bor.

Relaxatur pro-  
fessio Ebor.

[Nota, De hac materiâ ex parte tractat Will. Malmesb. pag. 65. b. &  
pag. 111. b. præcipue verò pag. 117. b. Editionis Londinensis.]

*Carta Regis Willielmi Conquestoris, de libertatibus Ecclesiis  
restituta, & Ecclesiasticis personis.*

Ex Cod. MS  
penes praf. D.  
& Cap. [A. f.  
1. A.]

XVIII. **W** Dei gratia Rex Anglorum, R. Bainardo, & G. de Magna-  
villa & P. de Valoines, cæterisq; meis fidelibus de Essex,  
& Hertfordschire, & de Middelfer salutem. Sciatis vos omnes, & cæteri  
mei fideles qui in Anglia manent, quod Episcopales leges, quæ non benè,  
nec secundum sanctorum Canonum præcepta, usq; ad mea tempora in  
regno Anglorum fuerunt, communi concilio, & concilio Archiepiscoporum  
& Episcoporum, & Abbatum, & omnium principum Regni mei emen-  
dandas judicavi. Propterea mando, & regiâ auctoritate præcipio, ut  
nullus Episcopus, vel Archidiaconus de Legibus Episcopalibus amplius in  
Hundret placita teneant, nec causam, quæ ad regimen animarum pertinet,  
ad iudicium secularium hominum adducant: sed quicumq; secundum Epi-  
scopales Leges, de quacunq; causa vel culpa interpellatus fuerit, ad locum  
quem ad hoc Episcopus elegerit & nominaverit, veniat, ibiq; de causa  
vel culpa sua respondeat, & non secundum Hundret, sed secundum Cano-  
nes & Episcopales Leges, & rectum Deo & Episcopo suo faciat. Si verò  
aliquis, per superbiam elatus ad Justiciam Episcopalem venire contempse-  
rit, & noluerit, vocetur semel, & secundo & tertio: Quod si nec sic ad  
emendationem venerit, excommunicetur; & si opus fuerit ad hoc vindi-  
candum, fortitudo & Justicia Regis vel Vicecomitis adhibeatur: Ille  
autem qui vocatus ad Justiciam Episcopi venire noluerit, pro unaquaq;  
vocatione Legem Episcopalem emendabit. Hoc etiam defendo, & meâ  
auctoritate interdicto, ne ullus Vicecomes aut Præpositus, seu Minister Re-  
gis, nec aliquis laicus homo, de legibus quæ ad Episcopum pertinent, se  
intromittat; nec aliquis laicus homo alium hominem sine Justicia Episcopi  
ad iudicium adducat: Iudicium verò in nullo loco portetur nisi in Episco-  
pali sede, aut in illo loco, quem Episcopus ad hoc construerit.

Ibid.

*Carta ejusdem Regis Willielmi facto Mauricio Episcopo Lundoniæ  
de castro de Stortford, & aliis terris, Saxonice.*

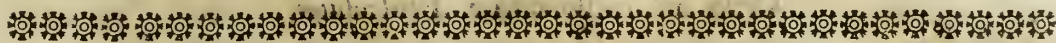
\* In Com.  
Hertf.

XIX. **W** Cýng gnet Ormund birceop of Seapbýrig 7 Rob. of Eli. 7 Pie-  
ðper of Valonis 7 ealle his rcingenevan 7 his holsan Fræncisce 7  
Englisc 7 penslisc. 7 ic cýðe eop þ ic habbe gegýuen Maupice birceope of Lunsene  
þane Cartel of Ertorteporis \* 7 alle þa lano þe pilliam birceop his rcingenga  
of me hæfðe. 7 eac ealle þa lano þe pilliam þe diacon 7 Raulf his broður of me  
healseð 7 habbeð. 7 forðan ic pille þ ge son þ Maupice 7e birceop ealle þas þing  
7 ealle þa oðre þing þe he hæfð on eoper rcipon rcþanglice 7 peorðlice healse 7  
hæbbe; 7 ic pille þ he beo his faca peorðe 7 his fœcna. 7 his lagana peorðe 7 þa  
pillielm birceop bezt pær.

*Id est.*

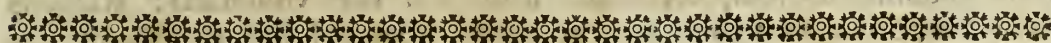
**W**illielmus Rex saluto Osmundum Episcopum Saresburiensem, & Ro-  
bertum de Eli, & Petrum de Valoniis, omnesq; præfectos suos &  
fideles, Francos & Anglos, amicé. Et ego notum vobis facio me conces-  
sisse Mauricio Episcopo Londinensi Castellum illud de Estortestord, & om-  
nem terram illam quam Willielmus Episcopus, ipsius (Osmundi) præcessor,  
de me tenuit; ac etiam omnem terram illam quam Willielmus Diaconus,  
& Radulphus ejus frater de me tenet & possidet. Ideoq; volo, ut faciatis  
Mauriciun

*Mauricium* Episcopum omnia hæc & omnia alia quæ possidet in vestris præfecturis, firmiter & honorificè tenere & habere. Item volo ut sit ipsius *Socæ* & *Sacnæ*, juriumq; dignus, sicut *Willielmus* Episcopus erat, quando optimus erat ejus status.



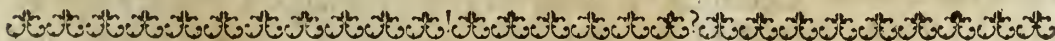
*Carta Regis Henrici primi ad claudendum Cimiterium  
Ecclesiæ S. Pauli, muro.*

XX. **H** Dei gratia Rex *Angliæ*, Archiepiscopis & Episcopis, & Comi- *Ib. f. 3. a.*  
tibus *Angliæ*; & *Hugoni de Boclande*, & omnibus Baronibus  
& fidelibus suis, Francis & Anglis de *Lundonia*, & de *Middelfexa*, & de  
tota *Anglia*, salutem. Sciatis me dedisse Deo & Ecclesiæ *S. Pauli London.*  
& *Ricardo* ejusdem Ecclesiæ Episcopo, tantum de fossato mei Castelli ex  
parte *Tamefis* ad Meridiem, quantum opus fuerit ad faciendum murum  
ejusdem Ecclesiæ, & tantum de eodem fossato quantum sufficiat ad faci-  
endum viam extra murum: Et ex altera parte Ecclesiæ ad Aquilonem,  
quantum prædictus Episcopus de eodem fossato diruit. Test. *Rogero* Epis-  
copo *Sarum*, & *Ran.* Cancellario, & aliis.



*Quieta-clamatio Eustachii Comitis Boloniæ.*

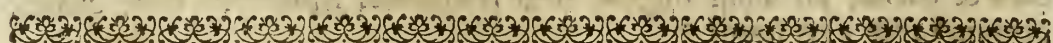
XXI. **A** NNO ab incarnatione Domini MCVI. indictione XIV. Ego *Ex Cod. MS.  
penès præf. D.  
& Cap. [B.]  
f. 42. b. Ac ex  
libro piloso  
f. 56. a.*  
*Eustachius* junior, Comes de *Bolonia*, omnes calumpnias quas  
habui super terras, quas Episcopus *Mauritius* asseruit esse de cimiterio  
*S. Pauli Lond.* & supra omnes alias terras quæ erant infra murum ejusdem  
cimiterii, quietas imperpetuum à me, & ab omnibus hæredibus & subse-  
quentibus meis, Deo & *S. Paulo*, & *Mauritio* Episcopo; pro remedio ani-  
mæ meæ & patris mei, consentiente & annuente *Mariâ* Comitissâ uxore  
meâ, promitto & concedo, eo tenore, ut ego & prædicta uxor mea, &  
parentes nostri, de beneficiis & orationibus Ecclesiæ *S. Pauli* sine fine par-  
ticipes sumus. Hæc concessio facta est *Londini* XIV. Kal. Maii in domo  
*Willielmi Baynardi*. Hii sunt testes hujus rei, ex parte Comitis, *Roge-  
rus de Sumeri*, *Cono de Fielnes*, *Eustachius*, *Willielmus* nepos Comitis, *He-  
roldus* nepos Comitis, *Radulfus* filius Comitis, *Eustachius* frater ejus, *Ro-  
gerus de Chaion*, *Rogerus de Bolonia*, *Willielmus* Capellanus, *Ernaldus* Capel-  
lanus, *Bricius* Capellanus, *Lambertus* Dapifer. Et hii sunt testes ex parte  
Episcopi, *Michael de Hamesclape*, *Alwinus de S. Clemente*, *Rogerus* Archi-  
diaconus Capellanus Episcopi, *Ranulphus* filius *Lamberti*, &c.



*De Dignitate Episcopi.*

XXII. **D**ignitas Episcopi est in Choro, Capitulo, & in omnibus locis *Ex Cod. MS.  
penès Will.  
Pierpont  
Arm.*  
suprà omnes Canonicos & Ecclesiæ ministros, in exhibitione  
honoris habere preminantiam. Quotiens autem Episcopus de transma-  
rinis partibus venerit, occurrent ei in occidentali ostio Ecclesiæ, capis se-  
ricis induti, Decanus & totus chorus; pulsatisq; in ipsius adventu campa-  
nis, honorificè suscipient eum, Decanus à dextris & major persona post  
eum à sinistris, deducentes eum cum Processione usq; ad Altare, canente  
choro Responsorium *Sanctæ Paule, Apostole*; quod etiam fiet in primo ad-  
ventu post consecrationem, si alibi fuerit consecratus: & in primo adventu  
F f f suo

suo ad visitationem, & durante Episcopo ante Altare prostrato, Preces & oratio sequentes.



### Ordo ad recipiendum Episcopum.

**I**N primis fiat Processio ad ostium occidentale Ecclesiæ; & ibidem Episcopo asperso cum aqua benedicta, & eo incensato, ducatur cum Processione ad magnum Altare; & eo prostrato, dicat major de Choro præsens V's *Salvum fac servum tuum Episcopum nostrum; mitte ei auxilium de Sancto; Domine exaudi orationem meam; Dominus vobiscum; Oremus.*

*Concede quesumus Domine famulo tuo N. Episcopo nostro, ut prædicando & exercendo quæ recta sunt, exemplo bonorum operum animas suorum instruat subditorum, & æternæ remunerationis mercedem à te piissimo Pastore percipiat, per, &c.* Aliàs in ipsius adventu duntaxat fit pulsatio campanarum sine Processione.

Idem verò Episcopus, diebus *Natalis domini, Paschæ, Ascensionis, Pentecostes*; in festis etiam beati *Pauli, beati Erkenwaldi*; diebus etiam *Cinorum, & Cænæ*, si commodè poterit, in Ecclesia sua ministrare tenetur; & oblationes tunc ad manus suas provenientes, largiri potest, præter licentiam ebdomadariorum, secundum arbitrium suæ voluntatis: Reliquis verò temporibus & diebus, sive in officio solempni sive in exequiis defunctorum ministret in Altari majori, & oblationes percipiat, ebdomadariis non præjudicat præsentia Episcopi. Et quotienscunq; officium suum executurus est Episcopus in Ecclesia, in festis majoribus; Decanus à dextris, & sublimior personæ post Decanum, à sinistris, vel eo absente alii duo majores personæ assistent Episcopo, deducentes eum de Vestiario ad Altare, vel ad sedem cathedralem. Similiter faciant quando iturus est ad incensandum Altare, dum *Magnificat & Benedictus* cantantur; & ita deducetur in omni Processione majorum Festorum.

Et cum Episcopus majus Altare incensaverit, revertetur in stallum suum vel cathedram, & ipsi qui deduxerunt eum ibunt ad Altaria incensanda, & redeuntes ad Episcopum thurificabunt eum in stallo suo: Aliàs autem, sive fuerit in stallo Cathedrali, sive in Choro, cum Chorus fuerit incensandus ad *Matutinas* & ad *Vesperas*, per Capellanum ebdomadarium incensabitur; ad Missam verò per diaconum in Altari ministrantem. Et quotiens ministrat ad *Vesperas* vel *Matutinas*, pontificalibus indutus, stare debent ante eum, vel eum præcedere, duo pueri ornati, duos cereos accensos bajulantes. Præsentem insuper Episcopo in suo Cathedrali, seu etiam Decani stallo, cum alius in majori Altari celebraverit, Benedictiones ab Episcopo petentur, quæ à sacerdote peterentur, si absens esset Episcopus; & Textus Evangeliorum, quociens osculandus fuerit, sibi primò exhiberi debet, & Pacis osculum per Decanum vel alium majorem præsentem primitus deferretur: Et si *Aqua benedicta* fuerit spargenda, postquam Altaria conspersa fuerint, tradetur ei aspersorium, & seipsum & majores aspergat.

Item quotiens in ejus præsentia celebraverit, alius dicat *Confiteor* ad gradus Altaris: Et cum in majori sede sua *Collectam*, vel *Capitula* dicturus est, vel lectionem lecturus, Cancellarius, si præsens est, ministrabit ei librum sustentando. Cum autem fuerit in stallo suo, vel in Choro in stallo Decani, tam Decanus, quàm omnes alii majores & minores, ingredientiæ chorum vel egredientes, ad Episcopum reverenter inclinare debent. Ipse quidem, tam *xxx* Præbendas majores, quam dignitates omnes seu personatus, præter Decanatum, cum vacaverint, pro voluntate sua cui vult assignat; & literas suas Decano & Capitulo mittit super stallo in choro, & loco in capitulo, cuicumq; personatum vel Præbendam contulerit assignandis. Præficit

ficat etiam *Pœnitentiarium* & custodem veteri fabricæ, & Capellani Capellæ suæ propriæ. Confert etiam unam Cantariam de provisione *Eustachii* Episcopi, ad Altare *S. Michaelis* ordinatam; ac unam liberationem Panis & cervisiæ ad opus scriptoris & ligatoris librorum Ecclesiæ deputatam. Confert insuper domos in atrio *S. Pauli*, dignitatibus & præbendis annexas; & unam domum quæ solet spectare ad fabricam in angulo versus Bracinum: quæ domus omnes & singulæ vacantes, esse debent in custodia Decani & Capituli. Item etiam Episcopus omnes quos beneficiat in Præbendis, dignitatibus, Altaribus & domibus, mittet cum suis literis ad Decanum & Capitulum instituendos, vel inducendos in possessionem, excepto Capellano Capellæ suæ.

*De personis principalibus post Episcopum per ordinem.*

**H**Æ sunt personæ principales per ordinem in Ecclesia *Londoniensi* sub Episcopo constitutæ; Decanus; Archidiaconus *Londini*; Archidiaconus *Essexiæ*, Archidiaconus *Middlesexiæ*; Archidiaconus *Colcestriæ*; Thesaurarius; Præcentor, & Cancellarius.

*De creatione Decani.*

**D**Ecanus siquidem sic creatur. Quotiens Decanatum vacare contigerit, Capitulum vacationem ipsam Episcopo literatoriè denunciet, & non petitâ ab eo licentiâ eligendi Decanum, convocari debent omnes Canonici, tam dignitate præditi, quam alii in Anglia commorantes, ut certo die in Capitulo conveniant Decanum electuri: Literæ verò dirigendæ fratribus convocandis, traduntur in Choro per Camerarium suis Vicariis, ut eas dominis suis transmittant, vel ponuntur in stallis Canonorum, & alio modo non vocantur fratres absentes pro quocunq; negotio communiter tractando. Celebratâ verò in formâ Canonicâ electione Decani, præsentari debet Episcopo electus; & electione de ipso factâ, ut ipsam examinatam confirmet, nisi obstet Canonicum impedimentum; & cum fuerit confirmata, Episcopus si præsens est, cum Canonicis qui affuerint, electum ad Altare deducet, *Te Deum* solempniter decantando; ipso siquidem electo ante magnum Altare inclinato, & orante; Episcopus, finitis *Te Deum* & oratione *Dominica*, pronunciet *Et ne nos*, &c. subjungens *Salvum fac servum tuum Domine*, *Esto ei turris fortitudinis*; *Nichil proficiet inimicus*; *Domine Deus virtutum*: *Domine exaudi orationem meam*: *Dominus Vobiscum*: *Oremus*.

*Miserere quæsumus Domine famulo tuo N. & dirige eum secundum tuam clementiam in viam salutis æternæ, ut te donante tibi placita cupiat; & quæ tibi placita sunt tota dilectione perficiat, per Christum, &c.*

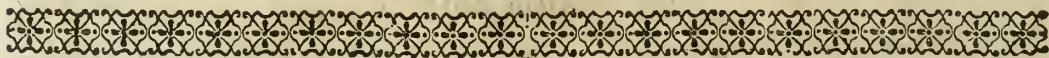
Tunc surgat electus à prostratione, & osculetur Altare: deinde ducatur ad stallum & installetur ab Episcopo, si præsens fuerit; vel per alium cui ipse commiserit. Si verò Decanus alibi fuerit confirmatus, remittetur cum literis Episcopi ad Capitulum installandus; & die installationis occurrit ei Capitulum, cum ministris Ecclesiæ in occidentali ostio Ecclesiæ cum solempni Processione, ut prædictum est de Episcopo, & cum Responsorio *Sancte Paule*, solempniter decantando, ad majus Altare deduci debet, comitantibus hinc inde majoribus præsentibus usq; in finem Processionis ubi dictis super eum precibus & oratione supradictis; & osculate Altari dicitur, ad stallum suum, installetur à majore præsentem; dicente, *Dominus custodiat introitum tuum & exitum tuum, ex hoc nunc & usq; in seculum*. Tunc

Decanus

Decanus prostratus in stallo suo, ad orationem, subjungat installatus dictâ oratione dominicâ, *Et ne nos, &c.* ut supra, *Oremus.*

*Deus omnipotens officiorum dispositor, & honorum omnium distributor, qui ad gubernandas Ecclesias diversorum graduum dignitates institui voluisti, devotis mentibus te suppliciter exoramus, ut hunc famulum tuum N. ad regimen Decanatus hujus Ecclesiæ deputatum, protectionis tuæ gratia munire digneris; eiq; spiritus sanctus celestium charismatum divisor assistat; ut sicut Doctor gentium Paulus instituit, proficiant ei honoris augmenta, ad incrementa meritotum, sit exemplum & forma justiciæ ad gubernandum fideliter ministerium sibi deputatum; scq; sibi commissos regere concedas, ut cum vel omnibus regnum promereatur æternum, per Christum dominum nostrum. Amen.*

Deinde ducatur in Capitulum, & in sede sua collocetur, ubi inspectis Evangeliiis, juret, quod secundum approbatum Ecclesiæ morem, in ea residebit; quod jura & libertates ipsius Ecclesiæ tuebitur; quod approbatas & approbandas Ecclesiæ consuetudines servabit, & faciet observari; quod bona & possessiones Ecclesiæ inventa servabit, & alienata pro viribus revocabit: Quo facto omnes fratres & ministri, si Decanus voluerit, tam majores quam minores, promittunt ei canonicam obedientiam, tanquam Decano; Majores stantes in loco suo, & dicendo; *Domine Decane, promitto tibi canonicam obedientiam, tanquam Decano.* Ipse autem Decanus post confirmationem suam expeditam, jurat Episcopo canonicam obedientiam, &c.



### De Officio Decani.

*Ex alio Codice MS. penes præfat. W. Pierpont Arm.*

**D**ecanus Ecclesiæ S. Pauli, qui primus sit Canonicus ipsius Ecclesiæ & sacerdos, is residere oportet omnino in Ecclesia S. Pauli, & auctoritatem ac officium domini in eadem Ecclesia sollicitè exerceat, defendat libertates, servet laudabiles consuetudines, & alios observare faciat: Bona Ecclesiæ servabit inventa, & alienata quoad poterit recuperabit.

Decani autoritas & officium est in omnes Canonicos, Presbyteros, Vicarios: Item in omnes Ecclesiæ ministros. Item est in eos, qui vel in materiis Ecclesiæ, vel in præbendis suis morantur. In animarum regimine, correctione morum, & jurisdictione: Quibus quidem iis omnibus præest ordinariâ potestate & immediatâ. Is omnes causas ad Capitulum spectantes audit, & Capituli judicio deffinit; excessus omnium corrigit, obstinatos justâ animadversione castigat: Majores verò judicio fratrum; minores autem, & inferioris ordinis clericos, in levioribus delictis Cancellario corrigendos assignat. Episcopus autem nihil habet quod agat in causis Præbendarum & personatum, nisi ad illum appelletur; sed omnes ejusmodi causæ à Decano & Capitulo terminentur. Pro gravioribus delictis, qui obstinati sunt & incorrigibiles, ejiciantur à Choro; stipendia & emolumenta eis detrahantur, sed omnia fiant cum discretione, ut quæq; persona pro sua conditione tractetur ad ædificationem Ecclesiæ, non ad destructionem.

*Die Sabbati convocandi sunt omnes in Ecclesia ministri.*

Ut autem errata, & quæ malè se habent in Ecclesia, cognoscantur, faciat Decanus ut singulo quoq; Sabbato celebrentur Capitula ab universis ministris; in quibus diligenti examinatione exquiratur quid quisq; egit in ebdomada præterita & suum officium & debitum quod quisq; expleverit, ut & laudentur qui benè fecerint, & transgressores corrigantur, semper personarum & criminum sapienter observatâ qualitate.

*Decanus investit Canonicos.*

Decanus etiam investit Canonicos, & Præbendarios, & impersonatos, præsentibus fratribus residentibus, vel aliis canonicis qui commodè possunt adesse; & accipit eorum ad quæ obligantur juramenta: omnes autem Præbendæ,

bendæ, quacunq; ratione vacaverint, in manu Decani & Capituli sunt : In invasores autem Præbendarum, in turbatores possessionum, jurium, libertatum Ecclesiæ Londinensis, Decanus & Capitulum suâ authoritate, & generalem & specialem possunt ferre sententiam.

Decanus primus sedet; primus in Conventu loquitur : Ei, vel intranti chorum & Capitulum, vel prætereunti, omnes assurgunt, & justam reverentiam exhibent. In stallis suis, quando fuerit, eidem universi, vel ingredientes vel egredientes Chorum reverenter inclinent. In processionibus solus in medio, & postremus incedit. In solempnioribus diebus expectatur ejus præsentia in Choro, tum in nocturnis, tum in divinis officiis; quoniam tunc agere officium saltem absente Episcopo ad illum pertinet hijs diebus. Etiam solempniores *Antiphonas* insonat, vel qui insonet assignat. *Confiteor* dicat. *Benedictionem* dat.

Item in dominicis diebus ad Aquæ benedictionem, Asperisionem, & Processionem, expectetur ejus voluntas veniendi. Is promovendos ad ordines nominat, & judicet vel scribit ut inducantur. Is beneficia ad Capitulum spectantia unâ cum Capitulo confert & præsentat; in quo negotio nec Decanus sine Capitulo, nec Capitulum sine Decano agere quicquam potest, nisi forsan periculum & Principum Petitio immineat.

Is unâ cum Capitulo admittit qui in Choro serviant, extollit qui extollantur, puniunt qui puniantur. Is dat licentiam residentibus, vel.....

Et residentes & alii omnes si velint, ob justam causam abesse à Decano licentiam debent petere & impetrare. Minoribus autem Canonicis potest Decanus per se dare licentiam abeundi, ad octo duntaxat dies: si verò plus exigat, consulat Fratres.

Decanus universam Decanatum & Capituli jurisdictionem visitet, tertio *Visitatio Decani* quoq; anno, si poterit; si non poterit aliàs impeditus, assignet alium ex *iii.* Capitulo Canonicum, qui id perficiat.



### *De Sub-Decano.*

**S***ub-decanus* ex minoribus Canonicis unus maximè idoneus à Decano, Capitulo consentiente, eligitur; qui vices Decani, eo absente, gerat in Choro; quod quidem ordinatum fuit anno Christi *MCCLXXXO.* tunc Decano *Radulfo Baldok*, ut ejusmodi Sub-decanus esset. Ejus autem officium & auctoritas est in omnes ministros Ecclesiæ, ut videat & notet, quod quisq; agat in Choro; & delinquentes admoneat & corrigat. Capitula singulis quibusq; diebus exercent, maximè Sabbato, quo die frequentiores conveniant omnes: Tunc Sub-decanus, absente Decano, omnia faciet proinde ac Decanus ipse, admonendo, & laudando, & corrigendo; in quo videat semper ut tenorem discretionis sequatur; & sic suo utatur officio, ut profit omnibus, noceat nemini: Majores autem Canonicos nequaquam attingat; nam eorum correctio, si qui deliquerint, ad Decanum pertinet solum, & Capitulum. Is autem Sub-decanus, tametsi hoc ministerium & officium habet; tamen quæ sunt minoris Canonici nihil mutabit; sed par erit reliquis suis fratribus, hoc uno excepto, quod amictum ex grifio, more majoris Canonici, ferre possit & debet, quod erat ei concessum anno Christi *MCCCC.* *Willielmo Warham* tunc Episcopo.

Item more majoris Canonici trinâ incensione exhonestatur; incrementum accipit ad victum suum in pane & cervisia, vel pro hijs in pecunia, ut hoc operis justè adimpleat.

## De Cardinalibus Chori.

**E**X minoribus Canonicis à Decano & Capitulo delegantur duo, qui *Cardinales Chori* vocantur: Horum Officium est circumspicere cotidie & notare omnia in Choro delicta & peccata; scilicet & qui tardè veniunt, & qui ante tempus exierint; & in Choro, qui vel obstinati vel negligentes & desidiosi sunt; atq; quos notarunt singulo quoq; sabbato; quo die semper frequens Capitulum congreget, Decano & Capitulo, vel admonendum vel puniendum offerre & præsentare; in quibus castigandum videat Decanus, ne nimium piger & frigidum sit, propterea, quod longa impunitas sæpenumero licentiam dat plurimam, & audaciam peccandi. Hij duo etiam Cardinales ministerium Ecclesiæ, & firmum eorum, tum sanum, tum ægrotum Ecclesiastica ministrant Sacramenta: Confessiones audiunt & pœnitentias injungunt salutes: Mortuorum postremò convenientibus tradunt sepulturam. In hac oblationes, & quicquid devotio contulerit, in subsidium laborum percipientes.

## De Thesaurario.

**T**hesaurarius, Capituli minister, totius Ecclesiæ thesauri custos est; ut sunt Reliquiæ, Libri, Vasa, Vestimenta, Calices, Cruces, Curtini, Pulvini, Pallia, & id genus similia: Hæc omnia ejus fidei & custodiæ commissa & tradita, sunt descripta in quodam libro testificante quæ & qualia sunt, quæ in Ecclesiæ thesauris numerantur; quorum omnium, ut fidelis custos sit, sacrosancto jusjurando à Decano & Capitulo astringitur. Is nec immutare quippiam, nec accommodare aliquod alicui potest, Decano & Capitulo inconsulto.

## De Sacrista.

**I**S Thesaurarius *Sacristam* sub se habet coadjutorem, & concustodem. *Sacrista* autem oportet vir probus & justus, ac in officio suo summè diligens sit: Quamobrem, quando novus *Sacrista* habendus est, Thesaurarius debet eum quærere & invenire virum aptum & idoneum, & talem qui ignoratur à Decano & Capitulo: Inventum debet offerre & præsentare Decano, ut approbetur & admittatur, cum juramento ut juret se fidelem, diligentem, & in officio suo studiosum fore.

Officium autem *Sacristæ* Ecclesiæ S. Pauli, est vestibuli ostium omni die, in prima matutinali pulsatione aperire. Item in prima Vespertina pulsatione, ut Rectores Chori possint ingredi, & ad divinum se officium præferant; utq; etiam infirmi ministri, & item qui se nunciant, si velint, suas Canonicas horas possint recitare. Is curet ut omnia, quæ ad divinum officium, & ad Altaria in Ecclesia spectant, sint pura, integra, munda, nitida; sicuti sunt Vasa, Vestimenta, Mappas, linthea, offertoria & absterforia; & id genus omnia, quæcunq; sunt, quæ lotionem egeant, curet ut suis temporibus laventur, & lota Altaribus apponantur, ut area, sacra ministeria, nihil sit nisi id quod & pulchrè splendeat & benè oleat. In hiis *Sacrista*, si negligens fuerit, correctioni Decani & Capituli subijciatur. Is curet etiam ut fracta resarciantur, soluta resolidentur: utq; libri omnes

ad Decanum & Capitulum pertinentes, sumptibus ligatoris librorum ligantur, tegantur, & hamulis suis claudantur.

Is videat & omnino & diligentissimè caveat, ut Vestibulo non sit incurfus & frequentia hominum. In primam domum laicus nemo ingrediatur, nisi cum licentia Decani & Capituli; & nisi quando pro re aliquâ ad Ecclesiam necessaria. In secundam domum nemo intret, nisi qui sit ex habitu, & tunc duntaxat quando sint in Ecclesia ministraturi. In tertiam domum nemo intret omnino nisi Decanus & residentes, Thesaurarius, & Sacrista, & sui; ejus nisi sit causa justa cur alius intret aliquando, & tunc id fiat licentiâ à Decano obtentâ.

Is videat ne sit turba, clamor vel cantus in vestibulo: Item ne sit confabulatio, jurgatio, jocus. Item ne commensatio nec compotatio; nec deniq; aliquod leve vel inhonestum fiat in vestibulo. Is disponat & reponat omnia in locis convenientibus. Ante omnia caveat Sacrista, ne quid mutuet cuiq; nec ex thesauris accommodet, maximè ne tradat in manus cujusquam Scripta & munimenta Ecclesiæ, nisi licentiam habuerit à Decano & Capitulo, & id quoquo modo, qua ratione, & quamdiu tradat: Aliter quidem si fecerit, agnoscat planè in gravem dedignationem Decani & Capituli, & in periculum amittendi sui officii se incursum. Item caveat ne depositum aliquod alicujusve extranei recipiat bona, ullo modo, in vestibulum custodiendum: & quod teneat universum vestibulum & domus ejus & ornamenta quæ sunt in domibus suis pura, munda & sana, tota inoffensa, tota illæsa, ad Dei honorem, & ad sui ipsius laudem & Ecclesiæ utilitatem. Is habet sub se servientes, quos *Virgiferos* vocamus; de quorum officio jam dicemus.

### De Virgiferis.

**V**irgiferorum, qui tres numero sunt, officium est diligentissimè inservire Ecclesiæ, non per alias personas Vicarias, sed per seipsos propriis personis suis; & id quoq; non alternatim per ebdomadas, uti soliti fuerunt; sed omnes simul omni hebdomada, omni quoq; die incessanter: propterea quod Ecclesia, in tanta servientum paucitate, nullius eorum absentiam ferre possit. Semper unus sit in Ecclesia sua ebdomada, nisi refectionis tempore; tunc loco ejus, garcio observet, donec redierit. Si quando abesse voluerint, videatur justa & idonea sit causa; etiam tunc impetrent licentiam à domino Decano, qui tamdiu & talibus temporibus concedet eis licentiam, quibus Ecclesia maximè illorum præsentia carere possit.

Ostia Ecclesiæ aperient & claudent horis congruis & opportunis, mane videlicet & vespere. Antequam vero claudant, scrutent omnes Ecclesiæ latebras, & si quid sit, quod lateat suspiciosum, excutiat. Videant & current, ut pulsationes Campanarum, ex antiquo more Ecclesiæ, ritè & legitimè fiant, horis debitis & consuetis: Hostia Chori & sanctuarii sollicitè custodiant, laicas personas, vel in Chorum vel in Sanctuarium nequaquam ingredi permittant. Si quas agnoverint ingressas fuisse, eas honesto & sobrio modo ejiciant. Item Sacerdotes & qui non gerunt habitum Ecclesiæ, extra cancellos stare compellant, ut Chorus & sanctuarium tutatum & quietum ministrantibus divinum officium, esse possit.

In Choro & sanctuario caveant ne tectis sunt capitibus, nisi causa major urserit quàm Decanus simul cum Capitulo, agnoscat & admittat. Quando instant Festa solemniora, verrant Ecclesiam, Ecclesiæ pavimenta & scopent. Item muros, fenestras, & arcas, & omnes templi superiores partes à fimo, pulvere, & araneis liberant. Item obediant Sacristæ, qui obediat Thesaurario, qui obediat Decano.

Sacristæ

Sacristæ autem obediant in hijs quæ spectant ad Vestibulum, sicuti sunt Capas efferre & inferre; illatas plicare, plicatas reponere. Item in efferendis & inferendis Reliquiis & Vasis, & illiusmodi aliis in quibus à Sacrista se & admoneri & juberi pati debeant.

Infames personas, maximè publicas meretrices, portatores onerum per Ecclesiam; mendicos, qui vel foedè & somniculosè jacent in Ecclesia; vel importunè interpellant orantes, extra Ecclesiæ fores ejciant & expellant. Assignent in cimiterio foveas ad sepulturas; in quo negotio faciles & benigni sint; & caveant ne plus justo exigant, & quantum accipient. Officii sui perpetuitatem non vendicent; sed singulo anno, ad festum divi *Michaelis* virgas suas reddant in manus Decani, & Capituli examinationi humiliter se subjiciant; pro meritum accepturi vel laudem, vel vituperium; etiam Virgam suam ex spe emendationis, si deliquerint; alioquin ab officio perpetuo amoveantur.

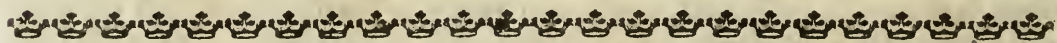
Præterea, quia res uxoria est sæpenumero res negotiosa & turbulenta; atq; mariti uxori, ut dominæ suæ oportet, studeant. . . . *Virgiferi* nostri, matrimoniali sollicitudine distracti, in Ecclesia officium suum negligant aut necessitate coacti (quia duobus dominis nemo benè servire potest) deserant: Idcirco statutum est à domino Decano, Capitulo consentiente, & conclusum, ut deinceps in Ecclesia S. *Pauli* non sint ullo modo *Virgiferi*, nisi tales qui sine uxoribus cœlebes vitam ducant, & continentiam teneant; quòd si talis à Thesaurario præsentetur Decano, qui uxorem habet, audito uxoris nomine statim, repellatur. Item ad hoc officium, virgo vidua, si cætera sint paria, præferatur: convenit enim, ut qui tam propriè accedunt ad Altare Dei, tam magnisq; ministeriis interfunt, omninò casti & intemerati sint.

Item statutum est deinceps, ut hîj qui *Virgiferi* sint, in minoribus ordinibus constituentur, & ad minutum gradum *Accolitus* accipere impellantur. Item statutum & conclusum est, ut deinceps *Virgiferorum* officium, nullo modo, nec apertè nec secretè, nec coram hominibus, nec coram Deo, sub ullo colore vendatur & ematur; hoc autem intellecto & probato, oblatus ad officium non admittatur, immo in officio positus, si postea constiterit id illum emisse, è vestigio amoveatur. Hoc totum factum est quidem, ut *Virgiferi* in Ecclesiâ nostrâ perpetuitate non vendicent, sed pro meritis semper, vel sustineantur, vel ejciantur.



### De Gartionibus.

**G**artiones sunt ministri & servi *Virgiferorum*, sub Decano & Capitulo: Hii exculpent Ecclesiam, Campanas pulsant, exsufflent Organa, & omne aliud humile officium exerceant in Ecclesia, ad imperium *Virgiferorum*, qui pro veritate & fide eorum spondent.

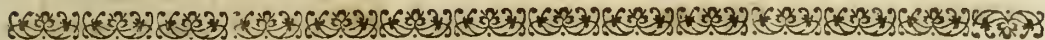


### De Cantore.

**C**antor est in Ecclesia S. *Pauli*, qui Cantui præest: Ejus officium est examinare Cantum & Cantores; atque videre ut omnes in Choro justâ modulatione concinnant; assignare quid quisq; cantet, suis locum & temporibus; atq; facere ut pro varietate dierum & Festorum varii & idonei Cantus observentur. In majoribus festis *Antiphonam* super *Magnificat* & *Benedictus* incipere: Item *Processionales cantus* & sequentias inchoare; & *Gloria in excelsis*. Canonico celebranti ad divinum Altare intonare; videre

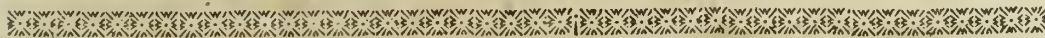
dere qui pueri introducantur in Chorum, & quos canendi facultatem habent, admittere. Item ad ejus officium pertinet Capas in Choro, quotiens gerantur, pro qualitate personarum, distribuere. Omnem autem correctionem domino Decano & Capitulo relinquat, & seipsum etiam judicio Decani Capituliq; subjiciat, cui agnoscat in omnibus, quæ ad ejus officium pertinent, obedire oportere.

Is sub se *Succentorem* habet.



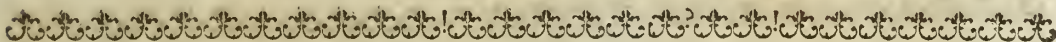
*De Succentore.*

**S**uccentorum officium est in absentia Cantorum vices ejus gerere; & quod faceret ipse præsens, quatenus ad Cantum, spectat in Choro facere: Admonereq; & jubere quemq; ut decet, tam minores Canonicos quàm reliquos omnes ministros, quod canendum sit in Choro, canent: Etiam majores Canonicos quoscunq; qui in Choro sunt; sed ea cum humilitate & cum debitâ reverentiâ; in quo obligantur omnes, quod instituerit Succentor in Choro, saltem in Cantu, statim & libenter, exq; omni excusatione, faciant.



*De Magistro Scholæ Cantus.*

**M**agistrum Scholæ Cantus constituit Cantor. Ad eum pertinet eos, qui canere nequeunt instruere, pueros diligenter docere, eis non solum magistrum Cantus, sed etiam bonorum morum esse. Nullum. .... malum exemplum ostendere, sed multò magis eosdem de vitijs eorum admonere, & ad virtutem exhortare. Ad eum etiam pertinet tabulam observare, & qui canunt quemq; ordine suo inscribere; ut quid quisq; faciat, sine tumultu & agnoscat facile, & exequatur.

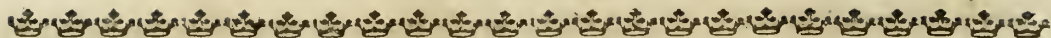


*De Cancellario.*

**C**ancellarius, Ecclesiæ & Capituli Scriba est: nam ad eum pertinet componere & scribere Epistolas Capituli; & legere coram Capitulo eas quæ ad Capitulum transmittuntur.

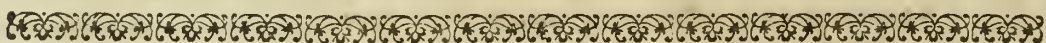
Is præcipue Sigillum custodit, & quæ sigillanda sunt sigillat. Is præest omni lectioni in Choro, & videt, ut quicquid legatur, id ritè, pulchrè & distinctè legatur: docet in hoc genere ignorantes, laudat beneficientes, malè legentes corripit, & castigat. Episcopo aliquando legenti ultimam lectionem, ipse Cancellarius librum sustinens ministrat.

In Majoribus Festis sexta lectio ab ipso Cancellario legi debeat. Is etiam præest literaturæ, non solum Ecclesiæ, sed etiam totius civitatis. Omnes magistri Grammatices ei subjiciuntur. Is in Schola *Pauli* Magistrum idoneum, quem ante Decano & Capitulo præsentaverit, præficit; & ædes illius Scholæ sumptibus suis reficit. Is etiam libros Ecclesiæ omnes Scholasticos custodit, & Magister eruditionis, & doctrinæ est; & auditoribus legere oportet sacras Literas, ad Dei cognitionem, & ad vitæ & morum institutionem. Item de numero librorum, & integritate eorum, quotiens vocatus fuerit, reddet rationem.



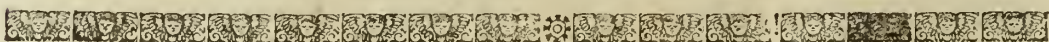
## De Magistro Grammatices.

**M**agister Scholæ Grammaticæ vir probus & honestus debet esse, atq; multæ & laudatæ literaturæ: Is pueros doceat Grammaticam, maximè eos qui sint Ecclesiæ; eisdem exemplum bonæ vitæ ostendat: Caveat magnoperè ne scandalizet teneros animos aliqua sceditate, vel facti vel sermonis; quinimo simul cum castâ literaturâ, imbuat eos sanctis moribus: sitq; eis, non solum Grammaticæ, sed etiam virtutis Magister. Is loco Cancellarii scribit in tabula, atq; notat ordine, quid quisq; legat in Ecclesia. Is etiam Magister, habitum gerat in Choro, & in majoribus Festis primam lectionem legat.



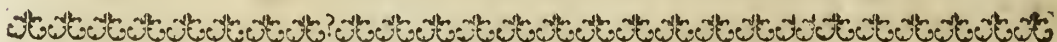
## De Subscriba Capituli.

**H**abet etiam Cancellarius, sub se, Scribam qui est quasi ejus *Subscriba*. Ejus officium est acta & rerum gestarum Ecclesiæ, literis perpetuæ memoriæ commendare, rerum & temporum ordine servato.



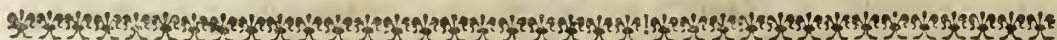
## De Canonico Stagiario, qui præsit Camera &amp; Pistrino.

**E**x majoribus Canonicis & residentiariis, eligatur unus, maximè idoneus vir, præstans bonitate & prudentiâ, qui præsit Camera & Pistrino. Ejus officium est speculare, & videre Camerarium, & custodem Pistrini; videlicet ex suo uterq; officio, rectè omnia agat ad Ecclesiæ & fratrum commoditatem. Is sub Decano & Capitulo habet imperium in Camerarium & Pistrini custodem; & in eos quoq; qui eis subjiciuntur.



## De Camerario.

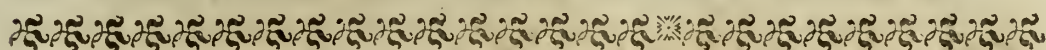
**C**amerarii officium est diligenter curare, ut undequa; reditus, qui Camera debentur, in temporibus justè persolvantur: in quorum solutione, si quis tardior reperiatur, Camerarius referat Residentiario illi, qui præest Camera & Pistrino. Is præfectus, si se nequeat remedium invenire, Decanum & Capitulum consulat. Is Camerarius recipit nummos omnes qui debentur Camera, & ex iisdem stipendia & pitantias solvit eis quibus solvi debeant. Panem, Vinum, Ceram, Oleum; & quicquid aliud sit quod in domo Dei & quotidianos usus pertinet, quod sumptibus Decani & Capituli emi debeat, is emit, & emptâ reponit; ut semper adsit Ecclesiæ S. Pauli quod sit necessarium, ad sacra, & ceremonias. Postremò cuiq; quod opus est tradit. Is etiam & recepti & expensi computum, & totius sui officii rationem reddet Decano & Capitulo. Is sub se habet *Collectorem reddituum*.



## De Collectore reddituum.

**C**ollector reddituum, totius suæ Collectionis fidelem computum reddet Camerario, triduò antequam Camerarius ille computaverit. Is colliget reditus omnes & proventus, undequa; nascuntur: Collecta ad manus

nus Camerarii deferat. Libros collectionis suæ & computum de anno in annum faciat. Hii libri ad perpetuam memoriam in Camera Ecclesiæ servati reponuntur.



### De Custode Pistrini.

**C**ustos Pistrini sub Residentiario præfecto, videat sanum & integrum frumentum in pistrinum à firmariis inferatur, id coram pistore examinetur. Is tradit ex pistrino Canonicis & omnibus ministris suam cuiq; justam portionem: Non solventes frumentum firmarios, vel tardius solventes notet, nominatim, & Residentiario præfecto referat. Laicis venditum panem non reddat, nisi ex licentia Decani & Capituli. Claves Panetriæ apud se teneat, & quando tradendi sunt panes ipse præsens sit, & Talias faciat ipse: Panem in pasto videat ponderari: Attendat & curet ut pistor & servi honesti sint, & suis stipendiis contenti. Efficiat deniq; ut Pistrinum sit sanctum & inviolatum ab omni spurcitia & iniquitate. Computationes, Concœnationes & meretricia communia illic nequaquam fiant, quinimo non patiatur. Suspectas personas domum ingredi omnino, nec servos quidem Canonicorum, si vitæ sunt solutioris. Curet hospitium Pistrini suis horis claudatur, & clausis apud se teneat, vel fideli custodi tradat. Singulis mensibus de statu Pistrini Residentiario præfecto rationem reddat.



### De Elemosynario.

**H**abet etiam Ecclesia S. Pauli Elemosynarium: Is homo pius & pauperum necessitatibus compatiens sit. Ejus officium est statutis diebus Elemosynas distribuere egentibus, uti voluerint illi, qui publicam in elemosynam redditus contulerunt: & pauperes si qui sint qui juxta Ecclesiam moriuntur, in majori cœmeterio gratis sepelire. Is octo pueros bonæ indolis & honestæ parentelæ, habeat; quos alat & educet in morum disciplinâ: videat etiam instruantur in Cantu & literaturâ, ut in omnibus apti ad ministerium Dei in Choro esse possunt. Caveat ne quicquam pro admissione eorum accipiat, sed gratam in Ecclesiæ elemosynam admittatur; redditus Elemosynæ undè & à quibus solvitur, colligat & describat, detq; calculum tum recepti, tum expensi.



### De custode novæ fabricæ.

**H**abet præterea Decanus & Capitulum Custodem novæ fabricæ & operis. Is dilapidata restauret, fractas fenestras reficiat, post pluvias & nives Voltas omnes & tecta exquirat & expurget: nihil fabricari suprâ in summa parte operis permittat, undè aliquid periculi fabricæ possit evenire. Videat ne custos Capellæ beatæ Mariæ, plus justo, accipiat. Quæ pertinent ad refectionem fabricæ contra oblationes & testamentorum legata, & quicquid ex devotione populi pervenerit. Item certi redditus annui in hoc opere quod expendit, & quomodo, & quando, & quibus de causis, justum calculum reddat.



*De Canonicis in generali, & unde primum nomen Residentis.*

\* Sc. Per Bul-  
lam Lucii ter-  
tii summi Pon-  
tificis.

**C**anonicis in Ecclesia S. Pauli sub domino Decano, antiquo insti-  
tuto \* triginta sunt numero; qui quondam in principio regularem  
duxerunt vitam, uti nomen *Canonicis* declarat, quod est dictu *Regularis*:  
& in Ecclesia omnes perpetuò residerunt, in obedientia, castitate, chari-  
tate, oratione, jejunio, lectione, & contemplatione: Aliqui eorum Sa-  
cerdotes, aliqui Diaconi, aliqui Subdiaconi semper existentes. Eorum  
etiam olim suum quisq; habuit Vicarium, hominem in sacris ordinibus  
constitutum. *Canonicis* in Choro, die noctuq; jugiter psallebant. In Al-  
tare Dei Sacerdotes vicissim ministrabant, cotidie eis *Canonicis*, diaconis  
& subdiaconis inservientibus; communi consilio omnia Ecclesiæ negotia  
tractarunt, & secundum divi *Augustini* regulam, facultatibus in commune  
collatis, communiter vixerunt, in victu eorum factâ necessariâ rerum justâ  
distributione.

Sed, prohi dolor, ut omnia alia benè instituta, ita hoc quoq; paulatim  
successione temporum, in alium statum planè infœlicem devenit: nam  
*Canonicis* cœperunt magis amare mundum quàm Deum, & cursum seculi  
sequi quàm cœli; atq; alius post alium cœpit sensim & paulatim abire in  
seculum; abesse suæ Ecclesiæ, & aliis locis degere; tenentes tantum no-  
men & titulum *Canonicis*.

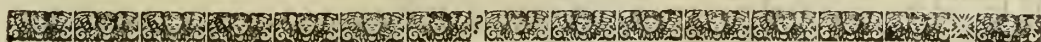
Hii primùm vocati fuerunt *Regulares*; tunc tandem *Seculares Canonicis*  
cœperunt vocitari, quo nomine adhuc dehonestantur, quâ abeundi & ab-  
essendi licentiâ Ecclesia propè destituta est. Qui reliqui fuerunt *Canonicis*  
pauculi, ne omnia miserè pereant, nova se professione, atq; novo jusju-  
rando, ut in Ecclesiâ perpetuò resideant, astrinxerunt, facile contenti;  
nec alii quo velint abeant absuntq; etiam cum titulo nominis sui & aliqua  
Præbendâ eis pro qualitate personæ assignatâ, dummodò sinant reliquos  
qui denuò se in Ecclesiâ ex veteri more manere professi fuerint, agere &  
tractare omnia, quæ ad honorem divini cultus & Ecclesiæ utilitatem vi-  
deantur pertinere.

Itaq; in cathedralibus Ecclesiis nomen *Residentia* cœpit inolere, quod  
est nomen novæ professionis, novæq; promissæ observantiæ. Hii reverâ,  
Ecclesiæ, vera & stabilita membra censeantur: Hii sunt, quos Decanus  
debet verè suos fratres numerare, qui volunt & profitentur se cum illo  
continuò manere in Ecclesia, & Deo incessanter & *Sancto Paulo* inservire.  
In eorum manibus tota Ecclesia est posita, ut in gratia Dei, eam regant  
& gubernent. Quod quidem videntur facilè concessisse isti quos voto ab-  
eunt *Canonicis*, ac quasi jus & interesse suum, saltem quatenus ad Eccle-  
siæ Regimen spectat renunciassent, dummodo liceat eis cum sua portione ab-  
ire, & ubi locorum voluerint, liberè permanere.

Hii *Residentes* in principio sanctè & religiosè vixerunt, uti in amitate  
& hominum turba sanctè & religiosè vivere potest: & tales in cathedra-  
libus Ecclesiis *Residentes* fuerunt habiti, quales modo apud religiosos ob-  
servantes; nam reformationem & observationem regularis vitæ professi  
sunt. Sed iterum exclamo, prohi scelus; hii quoq; vocati *Residentes*, mo-  
do, & regula, & disciplina, apostatarunt; & à sanctâ illâ Ecclesiasticâ vi-  
vendi formâ, quæ prisca sub patribus Episcopis fuit, longè recesserunt;  
& tam sunt nunc usquequaq; & in vita & in religione deformati, ut non  
minùs quàm quondam *Canonicis*, jam *Residentes* ipsi reformatione egeant:  
Deferunt enim Ecclesias in quibus permanentiam professi sunt, vagantes  
solutius, & errant; divinum cultum relinquunt; Curam Ecclesiæ abji-  
ciunt; propria lucra sectantur; communia bona in privatos usus vertunt:

Nec

Nec aliud est in hac infortuna & confusione temporum in Ecclesia cathedrali residere, quàm proprium commodum quærere; ac ut planius loquar, spoliare Ecclesiam, & se ditiores facere; O scelus nefandum! O detestanda iniquitas! veruntamen non defuerunt superioribus seculis, tum Episcopi, tum Decani, qui videntes & experientes, quod omnia progressu temporis labuntur in deterius, ederent Leges & Statuta, prohibentia transgressiones & aliquosq; ad meliorem formam revocantia. Itaq; in hac nostra Ecclesia S. Pauli, partim Episcopi, partim Decani, in Visitationibus suis, quid *Residentes* faciant, & quam *Residentie* regulam observent, definierunt. Quod totum nos *Johannes Collet* Decanus, ut excerptissimus ex libro Statutorum, postea trademus. Sed primus quæ de maioribus Canonicis in generali, ut in veteribus Statutis Ecclesiæ invenimus, dicamus.



### De Canonicis Ecclesiæ S. Pauli in generali.

**C**anicus ab Episcopo nominatus, affert literas Episcopi ad Decanum & Capitulum Præbendæ collatitias: Scriba legit; Decanus exquirat statim si nullum reperiatur inductum habitu Canonico: tum Decanus admittit, dicens; *Nos admittimus te in Canonicum & fratrem, & tradimus tibi regularis observantiæ formam, in hoc volumine contentam, pro cibo tuo spiritali: Item tradimus tibi istum panem, in refectiorem tui corporalem.*

Panis autem per *Elemosynarium* pauperi traditur.

Canonicus ille, si non sit iniciatus sacris, admoneatur, ut quam primum ad sacros ordines accedat. Tunc Decanus assignet pro fratribus unum qui Canonicum in suum stallum inducet, dicens, *Dominus custodiat introitum tuum, & exitum tuum ex hoc nunc & usq; in seculum.* Canonicus prostratus in genu, Dominicam orationem dicat. Tum qui installaverit, addat, *Et ne nos inducas in temptationem, Salvum fac servum tuum; Mitte ei Domine auxilium de Sancto; Nihil proficiat inimicus in eo; esto ei domine turris fortitudinis; Domine exaudi orationem meam; Dominus Vobiscum, Oremus.*

Deus omnium bonorum principium & finis, virtutum dator, & meritorum benignissime præmiator, obsecramus immensam tuæ largitatis habundantiam, ut per preces & merita Doctoris gentium Pauli, patroni nostri, tribuas huic famulo tuo N. quem nostro dignatus es ascribere collegio, tibi tam piè jugiter famulari; sicq; in hac Domo tua per veram charitatem cum fratribus conversari, ut post decursum præsentis vitæ stadium, te donante speratum incorruptibilis vitæ braveum comprehendat, per Christum dominum.

Post hæc surgens ex prostratione Canonicus, suscipiat Psalmos; agnoscens se illos quotidie, nisi aliter fuerit impeditus, pro benefactoribus Ecclesiæ, dicere oportere. Deindè reductus in Capitulum, discumbat in novissimo loco: Postea coram Decano & fratribus, tactis sacrosanctis Evangeliiis, juret primùm ut obediat omnino Decano & Capitulo: Quod Ecclesiæ S. Pauli fidelis sit: Jura & libertates Ecclesiæ pro posse defendet: Laudabiles consuetudines, ut eas didicerit, servet: Capituli secreta, aliter quàm debet, non revelet. Item oportet Canonicus, vocatus ad Capitulum, undecunq; ad Ecclesiæ negotia prestò veniat, inde non recessurus nisi cognitâ causâ & licentiâ obtentâ. Non veniens autem, scriptis se excuset; significetq; . . . . . ipso absente quicquid agerint fratres dehabiturum.

Post longam verò absentiam Canonicus reversus, infra triduum revifat fratres, Decanum maximè, intellecturus si quid emerferit in ejus absentia, quod ad illum videatur pertinere. Item quando intellexerit fratrem defunctum, si Canonicus sacerdos sit, funerale officium dicat, & Missas de-

cem, vel ab alio dici efficiat. Si Canonicus diaconus, Psalmos decem; Subdiaconus totidem. Hæc omnia polliceatur & promittat novus Canonicus.

Tunc postremò admissus ad osculum primum Decani, tùm fratrum, ad sedem suam in pace demittatur, nisi simul tunc admittatur ad aliquam dignitatem. Tunc quidem illi Decanus dicat, *Amice! ascende superius*; & assignet ei locum dignitatis suæ. Si autem ad dignitatem impræbendatus admittatur, duntaxat introducatur in stallum suum, in Choro ulteriori non astrictus juramento, donec aliquam fuerit Præbendam affecutus. Tunc autem iusjurando Canonici alligetur. Si *Canonicus* designatus mittat procuratorem, per ejusmodi nec installetur *Canonicus*, nec admittatur; sed duntaxat Procuratori ostendatur stallum in Choro, & Psalmi dicendi, & ministratio præbendi eidem tradatur. In fratrem verò & *Canonicum*, nisi in propria persona admitti, nequaquam potest.

*Canonicus* autem commutatus Præbendam, denuò admittatur & installatur, & hoc quoq; totiens quotiens Præbendæ suæ possessor fructus statim recipit, si vivo succedat; sin mortuo ad integrum postea annum & tres dies Præbendæ suæ fructibus carebit. Vacatio autem Præbendarum dignitatum Decani & Capituli est. Legitimè vocatis fratribus ad concilium, ut de rebus Ecclesiæ necessariis, communi consensu tractetur; si non veniant, reliqui procedant, aliorum non expectato judicio; nam qui rarò apparent in Ecclesia, pro consultoribus non habeantur.

Omnes *Canonici*, ratione Præbendarum suarum, soli Decano & Capitulo subjiçiuntur, soliq; eidem juramento astringuntur. Omnes autem *Canonici* ad Missarum onera obligentur, ut successivè suis ebdomadibus per se, vel per alios ad summum Altare Missam celebrent, & oblationes accipiant, tertiam partem Diacono & Subdiacono dividant.

*Canonicus ebdomadarius*, cessante Campanarum pulsatione, per conveniens spatium expectet, donec fratres veniunt, antequam officium inchoet. Inscriptus aliquis *Canonicus* admonitus vel ad lectionem à Cancellario, vel ad Cantum à Præcentore, promptè se exhibeat, etiam si ad regendum chorum vocetur, vel ad assistendum Decano in Missis ad summum Altare celebranti; quod quidem fiet semper in Fæstis majoribus, ut *maiores Canonici*, etiam ex non residentibus Chorum regant *Primas*, *Antiphonas*, *Psalmos*, *hymnos* incipiant, & ministranti ad summum Altare assistant.

Hæc omnia intelligenda sunt de *Canonicis* post primum annum; simul atq; cœperant ex Præbenda fructus percipere: Tunc enim quando in Choro apparuerunt, licet Decano & Præcentori & Cancellario eos ad aliqua officia, ad divinum cultum spectantia imperare. In hyeme nigris in æstate candidis; In nocte semper nigro induantur.

*Canonici* ingrediantur ante *Gloria patri* primi Psalmi, alioquin foris stent. Ingredientes autem, ad Orientem, in ipso Chori medio, primum Deo; tùm versi in occidentem, Decano inclinèt; deinde ad stalla sua accedant, inde non recessuri, nisi major causa exposcat: Recedentes etiam, memores sint se in medio Chori, Deum & Decanum salutare oportere, in stallum verò, sobrii, simplices, & erecti stent. In Choro caveant à confabulatione, cachinno, risu; aut orent, aut legant, aut psallant, memores eorum facta aliis minoribus ministris, exemplum fore.

In Choro dum stant cum reliquis ministris, stationes, inclinationes, conversiones, prostrationes, & cæteros gestus dignos Choro & divino servitio observent. Requisiti ut aliquid faciant vel canant, vel in summo Altari ministrent, non recusent; agnoscentes se, dum in choro sunt, legibus Ecclesiæ inservire oportere. In ebdomada sua, vel die aliquo festo, si quis *Canonicus* Missam ad summum Altare dicat, prodeat noviter tonsus & rasus, purus, nitidus, quo doceat se omnem quam possit reverentiam Sacramento exhibere. Supercilicia habeant candida, Capæ eorum nigræ, ne longitudine nimia defluant, nec nimia brevitate dependeant; modum

in omnibus, ut convenit, teneant. Tonsura, vultu, habitu, gestu; omni deniq; motu tales sint, ut deceat.

Sacerdotes divino famulatio mancipiantur: Colloquia cum mulieribus ubiq; sed in Ecclesia maximè vitent, quæ & suspecta & periculosa sunt. In processionibus bini & bini, servato ordine & justâ distantia, incedant, vultibus in terram dimissis sobriè, in quibus omninò caveant ne confabulent cum laicis & aliis quibuscunq; extra processionem, personis; & si se ingerant, repellantur.

Tempore divini officii, caveat quisq; *Canonicus*, ne in navi Ecclesiæ, vel alibi extra Chorum, appareat, dedecorosum enim, & apostasiæ simile est, fratrem in Ecclesia vagare sine habitu Canonicatus sui; præsertim quum reliqui fratres in Choro in divino obsequio occupati sunt.

Canonicas horas vigilanter observent; divinum officium, humiliter & devotè persolvant; veniant ad Ecclesiam, non vagè nec solutè, nec cum vana pompa; sed graviter & sobriè, modo convenienti & sobrio, ut decet viros sanctitatis professores; & hoc non solum die, sed etiam nocte, ut se probent religiosos, & coram Deo & coram hominibus. In Ecclesia autem, maximè in Choro, omni vanitate abjectâ, toto se dedant orationi & divino obsequio: Confabulationem, risum, levem vultum, quæ sunt argumenta levis & solutæ mentis, summopere devitent. Quæ sunt hujus seculi, in Choro nec loquantur ipsi, nec alios loqui audiant; immo tales objurgent, significantes in Choro qui sunt, eos omnia quæ sunt mundi oblivisci oportere; atq; ea quæ sunt cœli & cœlestia duntaxat meditari; memoresq; etiam esse debere eorum, in omni oratione & devotione, qui collatis eis beneficiis & elemosynis, tale sibi otium pepererunt, ut sine egestate, in sufficientia rerum necessariarum, Deo servire possint.

Negligentes, omittentes, deforme & inconcinnum committentes, à domino Decano quàm asperrime corripiantur, & remotiùs à bonis & diligentibus in loco, abjecturi, seorsim spectandi ab omnibus statuuntur, ad tempus, ut eos delicti pudeat & pœniteat; nec foras dedignabundis excurrant; sed in Choro, in loco pœnitentiæ suo assignato, ad Decani arbitrium maneat; ut discant tandem in Choro nihil impetum nec indecens, nec verbis nec factis, nec cogitatione. Item fieri debere, si sunt ignorantes, quid agant humiliter discant.



### *De Residentibus in Ecclesia S. Pauli.*

**C***anonicus Residentes* dicuntur à continua residentia in Ecclesia; eos enim oportet in Ecclesia perpetuò residere; nam ad eos totius Ecclesiæ cura pertinet. In Choro exemplum ostendant. In Capitulo frequentissimè negotia Ecclesiæ tractent, rebus Ecclesiæ assiduè provideant. Qui autem resideat antea in Capitulo, convocatis fratribus residentibus, profiteatur se residentem fore, atq; laudabili more Ecclesiæ S. Pauli facturus quod sit boni Residentis.

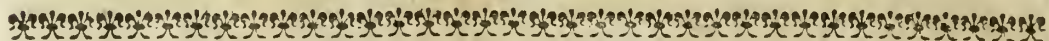
Tempus autem in quo profiteatur, est una quatuor *Vigiliarum*, viz. aut *Nativitatis*, aut *Paschæ*, aut S. *Joh. Baptistæ*, aut S. *Mich. Archangeli*. Videatur qui residentiam inchoat, is sanus sit corpore, & incolumis ad cotidianos in Choro labores perferendos. Si post inchoationem residentia ægrotaverit, cum misericordia foveatur.

In primis Resident in Ecclesia S. Pauli nullâ aliâ Ecclesiâ quacunq; resideat ullo modo; id enim faciens, statim Ecclesiæ S. Pauli non residentsenseatur, & privetur omni fructu & emolumento residentis. Item alibi Resident, si quos perceperit ex Ecclesia Pauli fructus, eos omnes cogatur restituere; nihil enim tam detestabile est, nec apud Deum, nec apud homines

mines tam abhominabile, nec certe Ecclesiæ tam pestiferum ac perniciosum, quam professum aliquem in hac Ecclesia, ad Residentiam, eundem alia in Ecclesia quacunq; residere.

Nullus protestationem faciet in Ecclesia; donec plenè & clarè exonetur ære alieno.

Residens autem in domo aliquâ, Ecclesiæ vicinâ, maneat, & continuò resideat; quo commodiùs & ad Ecclesiam accedere, & item à Decano ad Capitula & consilia pro rebus & negotiis Ecclesiæ, possit accerfiri.

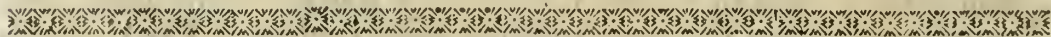


### *Quid sit Residens in Ecclesia S. Pauli.*

**R**esidere autem in Ecclesia S. Pauli propriè est, pro viribus & facultatibus in domo vicinâ Ecclesiæ, laudabilem & honestam familiam tenere, servos habere benè moratos; Canonicis horis, tum diurnis tum nocturnis interesse. In principalibus festis, & diebus solemnioribus omnibus, omnino horis adesse; aliis autem diebus, & minimum, uni harum quatuor horarum, viz. aut *Vesperis* & *Completorio* à principio usq; ad finem; aut *Matutinis* à principio usq; ad finem; aut *Primæ* à principio usq; ad altam Missam; aut altæ Missæ à principio usq; ad finem. Item Capitulum in quibus res Ecclesiæ publica tractatur, semper adesse, & præsentem esse. Publica onera, officia, & labores, pro communi Ecclesiæ utilitate subire: In otio dare operam studiis sapientiam quærere, & fratres, ac Ecclesiæ clericos verbo Dei pascere: Admonere inferiores cum omni discretionem & pietate.

In Choro dum sint, & orare & psallere, & ea ad quæ deputantur, statim cum omni humilitate & reverentiâ in divino officio peragere, semper & assiduè; Ecclesiæ honori & utilitati studere; proprium lucrum non quærere; commune bonum præferre; concorditer & in charitate cum fratribus vivere; scandalum evitare; in omnibus pulchrum & gravitatis & virtutis exemplum ostendere. In Ecclesia S. Pauli solùm, & nulla alia in Ecclesia inservire. Hæc si fecerit, censeatur tunc ritè & legitimè residere, & dignum distributionibus & aliis Ecclesiæ fructibus & emolumentis; alioquin re verâ inter *Residentibus* nequaquam numeretur.

Quando autem fuerit iusta causa alicui Residenti, ut ad tempus aliquod ablit, causa diligentissimè agnoscatur, & ut videbitur Decano & Capitulo ei abeundi licentia permittatur; & quantum & quamdiu aberit & quando redierit omnia describantur: In quâ concessione licentiæ, consideret Decanus & Capitulum Circumspectissimè, ut sic indulgeat absentias; & eo modo, scilicet, quo posset fieri, cum minori Ecclesiæ detrimento & eis etiam temporibus quibus Residentiæ absentiam faciliùs Ecclesia ferre poterit.



### *De Vicariis Ecclesiæ S. Pauli.*

**V**icarii in Ecclesia, quondam triginta fuerunt minores, ad numerum Canonicorum; & habuit quisq; Canonicus *Vicarium* suum. Canonicus quisq; sibi de *Vicario* suo providit, quem obtulit Decano & Capitulo, qui primùm fuit admissus duntaxat, ut per unum integrum annum probetur: In quo primo anno dedit operam assiduè, ut Psalterium & ferè totum quod commune est & usitatum, in Ecclesia, in divino officio memoriter habeat. Post annum probationis, si aptus & idoneus habebatur, tunc ad numerum *Vicariorum* ascriptus fuit; sed tum simul iussu omnino, ut

ut statim proximorum ordinum collationem, sacros ordines suscipiat, vel diaconatum, vel Sub-diaconatum.

In domo una manserunt; communem mensam simul tenuerunt; duos presbyteros, speculatores eorum morum habuerunt; assidue chorum secuti sunt. Assignati ad Missam *beatæ Mariæ*, ante inchoationem Missæ, cotidie horas *divæ Mariæ*, in *Capella Virginis* reverenter & devotè dixerunt: Verum nunc, nescio quo pacto, alius est numerus eorum, & vita alia, & professio laxior, & forma vivendi liberè, nam sex duntaxat numero sunt, & hii quoq; vel uxorati, vel tales qui uxores ducere possunt; domum suam non tenent, nec communiter vivunt in domo *Vicariorum*; ita tempore mutantur omnia, & facile in deterius degenerant. At hii qui nunc sunt, quales esse debent, videamus.

*Vicarii* sint viri honesti, bonæ & laudabilis famæ, tales qui timent Deum, & homines maximè qui in Ecclesia S. *Pauli* serviunt, revereantur, obediunt Decano & Capitulo, & mandatis ac institutionibus eorum: sectentur Chorum die nocteq; habitu congruo, hoc est Superciliciis candidis, & capis integris. Sint etiam tales qui habent voces sanas & sonoras; qui habent cum voce artem benè canendi, quod examinent & judicent sermonem suam. Ante omnia sunt tales, qui studeant in Ecclesia S. *Pauli* benè vivere, bonos mores habere, exemplum honestatis ostendere; humiliter se gerere erga Canonicos; cum omnibus, maximè cum suis sociis in charitate vivere. *Vicarii* non sint Procuratores; non Attornati; non Testamentorum Executores, nec quodvis aliud officium suscipiant, quod eos à divino officio abstrahat & alienat.

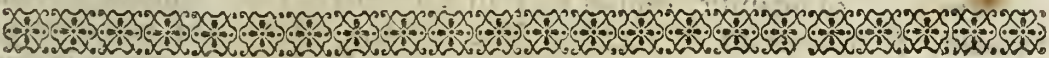
Missæ *beatæ Mariæ* intersint cotidie, ante *Kyrieleson*; diligentes in divino officio laudantur; negligentes & corripantur & castigantur.

Faciat *Vicarius* residentem dominum suum, si absens sit, certiore de illis rebus Ecclesiæ quas eum oportet cognoscere; nam est servus & vice gerens Residentis.

Item deducat & reducat dominum suum Residentem, vel ad Ecclesiam euntem vel ab eadem redeuntem.

Juret in principio admissionis suæ, quod obeditur Decano & Capitulo, quod illum suum dominum & patrem agnoscat; quod admonitiones & præcepta ejus pareat; deniq; quod delinquentem se corripere & corrigi patiatur.

*Vicarii* non exeunt nec discurrunt ad alias Ecclesias in diebus festis eorum; nec ad domos Magnatum, nec in tabernas sodalium, ut illis in locis tantum suum vel ostendant vel vendant; propter du..... religionis, quam susceperunt in Ecclesia S. *Pauli* discantis eos oportet temperatius vivere quam cæteri laici.



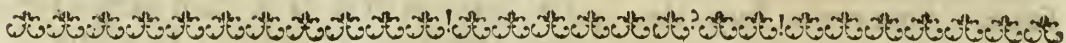
### De Canonicis minoribus.

Sunt in Ecclesia S. *Pauli* Canonici, qui *minores* appellantur; amicum ex calebro utuntur; quidem hii Sacerdotes oportet, qui loco majorum Canonicorum vicissim, & sunt successivè ad magnum Altare; Missas celebrent, quod debent facere, nihil propterea exigentes omnino à majoribus Canonicis, ne suspitio nascatur simoniacæ pravitatis.

Item Missa *beatæ Mariæ*, Missa *Apostolorum*; Missa *Capitularum* ad eos pertinet officio vicitudinario; in quibus omnibus, alius alium impeditum adjuvet, libenter & fraterniter, sicut voluit se impeditos adjuvari. Chorum assidue & diligenter sectentur, tum diebus, tum noctibus, agnoscetes se quidem ad id maximè astrictos & obligatos esse:

Elegantur *minores Canonici*, ex ministris ejusdem Ecclesiæ, si fieri potest. Si qui sint qui eligantur idonei. Habeat *minor Canonicus*, ante omnia, bonam vitam & mores, bonam vocem, sanam & placentem, bonam artem canendi, qua vocem dirigat suam in honorem Dei. Sit memor se, supra Sacerdotem, Canonicum esse in Ecclesia S. Pauli; & supra habitum Sacerdotis, Canonicalem habitum portare, qui reverâ est habitus sanctitatis & religionis; ac propterea studeat vivere meliori modo quàm communes alii Sacerdotes, agnoscens se in Ecclesia S. Pauli esse, ut exemplum sanctioris vitæ, aliis in civitate sacerdotibus, ostendat.

*Minor Canonicus* non frequentet tabernas, nec Vinales, nec cervisiales: Suspectas domos non ingrediatur; cum suspectis personis non confabuletur; castitatem teneat; omni honestati studeat, reverentiam exhibeat Canonicis majoribus: Cum equalibus suis, viz. cum *minoribus Canonicis* in Charitate maneat. *Minor Canonicus*, nec domum suam, nec quam ipse partem locet, nisi alicui ex Ecclesia, qui est ex habitu. Si quis sit qui velit, eam conducere, maximè autem locet eam *Minori Canonico*, si sit ex eis qui velit eam inhabitare.



### De Capellanis.

Sunt præterea in Ecclesia S. Pauli sacerdotes, qui *Cantarias* habent; qui progressu temporis, devotione diversorum hominum, introducti fuerant in Ecclesiam, ad augendum, & amplificandum honorem Dei: Quorum quidam secutores Chori; quidam coadjutores; quidam aliis nominibus fortiuntur: omnes autem ad assignata sibi Altaria celebrent. Celebratur autem candidis superpelliciis induti, accedant ad Altare; & super ea sacerdotalia vestimenta induant: Celebrent autem cotidie, quatenus possunt, ne debitis suffragiis suos fundatores defraudent. Caveant ne alieni & extranei sacerdotes ad sua Altaria Missas dicere assuescant, & tales ingerentes se, vetent & arceant, donec in ea re voluntatem Decani & Capituli intellexerint. Ipsi autem Sacerdotes etiam omnes, suis stipendiis contenti, alia aut annua servicia, aut subsidia, aut trigintalia, aut quodvis aliud ejusmodi, quocumq; nomine censeatur, non accipiant ab alienis extraneis personis, ut pro illis celebrent, sub quocumq; colore; aliter autem si fecerint, ad arbitrium Decani & Capituli de stipendiis eorum, pro pœna aliqua, portio detrahatur.

Omnes majoribus festis intersint, divino officio, *Matutinis, Primis, Missis, Vesperis*. Chorum autem sectantes qui sunt ii qui dies noctesq; divino officio... obligantur, omnes unâ in Collegio S. Petri maneant & commeant, & Cameram & mensam illic teneant. Antequam admittentur, examinentur à succentore, vel ab altero Cardinalium, si convenientem facultatem canendi habeant, quo possint cotidianis laboribus Chori subvenire, alioquin omnino repellatur.

In funeribus omnium, qui sunt ex habitu in Ecclesia S. Pauli, ac in toto funebri officio eorum, omnes Sacerdotes & Capellani omnino ex purâ eorum caritate, præsentibus sint, & pro defuncto orent; memores morituros esse seipsos; ac facientes, ut, in simili casu, velint alios pro se facere.

Nemo habens beneficium Ecclesiasticum, vel aliud quodcumq;, quod personalem residentiam requirat, admittatur ad perpetuam Cantariam in Ecclesia S. Pauli; talis admissio, si qua fuerit, semper pro nullo habeatur. Item quando aliquis sacerdotum Cantaristarum capellanorum, vel ad beneficium, vel aliud quodcumq; quod personalem residentiam desiderat, vocetur, è vestigio, ejiciatur ab Ecclesia; & ad id, ad quod vocatus est, statim

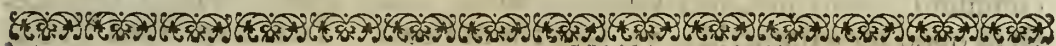
statim ire compellatur. Omnes habentes Cantarias unitas, sectent Chorum cotidiè, pariter cum aliis sectatoribus, ut pro exaucto emolumento, exaugeatur labor; & juramento in admissione eorum astringantur, ut in domo Collegii S. Petri, in mensa cum aliis commeant, & suis illic Cameris condormiant.



*De Obitibus.*

**O**bitibus autem judicentur in Capitulo, quod fient; si verò iusta causa differatur, ostendatur tunc in quem diem differatur, ut qui velint & possint interesse, intelligant; utq; intelligentes, si possint & velint intersint; nam in subsidium defunctorum *Obitus*, multitudine, suffragiorum celebres esse debent. Distributio autem in *Obitibus*, fiat eis duntaxat, qui præsentes sunt.

Stagiarium autem propterea, qui onus Ecclesiæ sustinent, plus duplo quam alii percipient, nisi voluntas testatoris Canonicis simul Residentibus, & non Residentibus æqualitatem diffiniat; tunc quidem omnino voluntas ultima Testatoris sanctè observetur. Portio autem dupla illa, si qua contingat, ad Stagarium quemcunq; nequaquam pertineat, nisi præsens fuerit ipse, ita ut videri & conspici in Choro possit. Distributio autem fiat, finita & perfectâ Missâ eâ, quæ est pro defunctis.

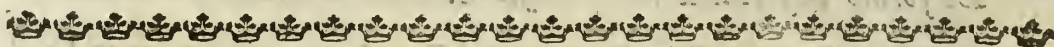


*De forma Residentiæ in Ecclesia S. Pauli London statuenda.*

**XXIV. R**ex Venerabili in Christo patri R. eadem gratiâ Episcopo Lond. *Claus. 22 R.* vel ejus Vicario generali, ipso Episcopo in remotis agente; *2. p. 1. m. 4.* nec non Decano & Residentiariis Ecclesiæ S. Pauli Lond. salutem. Cum ut accepimus retroactis temporibus, de Statutis & consuetudinibus Ecclesiæ prædictæ juratis, nullus ipsius Ecclesiæ Canonicus Præbendarius ad Residentiam in Ecclesiâ ipsâ faciendum, admitti debuit, seu debet in eadem quovismodo residere in præsentibus; & emolumenta, quæ Canonicis Residentiariis in Ecclesiâ prædictâ, occasione hujusmodi residentiæ debeatur percipere, nisi in esculentis & poculentis, ac aliis expensis excessivis & superfluis, mille vel saltem octingentas seu septingentas marcas sterlingorum, vel circiter, primo anno suæ Residentiæ hujusmodi, in Ecclesia prædictâ expendat, & consumat; ad quas quidem expensas voluptuosas sic supportandas, fructus, redditus & proventus pinguioris Præbendæ, post duas vel tres Præbendas ipsius Ecclesiæ, in qua trigenta Canonici, & totidem Præbendariorum numerus, in ejus fundatione Canonicè extitit institutus, infra decem annos continuos ex eadem provenientes, notoriè non sufficiunt; quodq; propter hujusmodi expensas & onera excessiva etiam & importabilia, pauci Canonici, in dictâ Ecclesia ad residentiam hujusmodi faciendam, quin veriùs nulli hiis diebus de novo poterunt admitti, in diminutionem cultus divini in Ecclesia memorata manifestam; etiam pariter & contra pias voluntates nobilium progenitorum nostrorum, dictæ Ecclesiæ Fundatorum, in hac parte; duoq; jam in Ecclesia prædictâ duntaxat *Residentiarii* existunt, qui omnia dictæ Ecclesiæ emolumenta sibi usurpant; & usurpatis hujusmodi non contenti, panem & cervisiam, de primæva & antiqua fundatione dictæ Ecclesiæ, Canonicis ejusdem non Residentiariis solvi debitos & consuetos, hiis diebus non persolvunt. Ac cum prætextu præmissorum, inter vos præfate Episcopo, qui circa ipsorum reformationem graves & notabiles fecistis expensas, & auctoritate vestrâ ordinaria, certa Statuta edidistis, in forma juris ut dicitur, ex parte

Quod Residen-  
tias secundum  
usum Sarum.

parte una. Ac vos præfate Decane, & Stagiarios, sive Residentiarios tunc dictæ Ecclesiæ existentes, ex altera orta discordia, tam vos præfate Episcopo, pro parte vestra; quàm vos præfate Decane, & Stagiarii, pro vobis & parte vestra, de & super omnibus & singulis præmissis in præsentia nostra constituti, sub pœna mille librarum parti parenti, à parte non parente in hac parte, & per eam solvendarum, in nos compromiseritis, ac de stando & parendo laudo, arbitrio, voluntati, diffinitioni, & statuto, de & super præmissis per nos in hac parte ferendis, sive faciendis, in alto & basso vos submiseritis. Nos attentis præmissis, ad supplicationem vestram, vos præfate Episcopo, nec non Canonorum non Residentiariorum Ecclesiæ prædictæ, ob honorem Dei & Ecclesiæ suæ sanctæ, in augmentum cultus divini, pro nobis & progenitoribus nostris in Ecclesia prædicta, perpetuis futuris temporibus faciendi, vobis præfate Episcopo, vel vobis absente, vestro Vicario generali in spiritualibus generali; nec non vobis præfati Decane & Residentiarii prædicti, mandamus, præcipimus, & injungimus, sub pœna ligeantiæ vestræ, & sub pœna quatuor millium librarum nobis ad opus nostrum solvendarum, quod citra festum S. Michaelis Archangeli proximum futurum, realiter statuatis, & statuta observetis, quod forma Residentiæ in dicta Ecclesia, secundum formam & exigentiam statutorum Ecclesiæ Sarum in ea parte editorum, de cætero fiat & observetur pro perpetuo in futurum; quodq; vos præfate Episcopo sub sigillo vestro, vel vobis absente vester Vicarius in spiritualibus generalis, sub sigillo officii sui. Ac vos præfate Decane & Residentiarii sub dictæ Ecclesiæ S. Pauli sigillo communi, nobis in Cancellariam nostram, citra dictum festum certificetis id quod inde statueritis, vel faceritis ordinari. Teste Rege apud Westm. xvi. die Aprilis.



#### De numero Canonicorum.

Ex Cod. MS.  
penes præf. D.  
& Cap. [G.]  
f. 80. a.

XXV. **T**riginta Canonici Ecclesiæ S. Pauli, cum capite suo Episcopo, corpus & Capitulum constituunt, & Ecclesiæ negotia & secreta tractant. Iidem Canonici Episcopum & Decanum eligunt, sed ab Episcopo Canonicatus & Præbendas assequuntur, quorum nomina & ordo, prout in Choro disponuntur, unà cum Psalmis additis, & illarum valore, secundum taxationem Decimæ Normycensis, taliter describuntur.

In dextro Choro dignitatum ordo; Primò Stallus Decani, cujus victus in Ecclesia de Lamburne, estimata ad octoginta marcas.

Secundò Archidiaconus Effexiæ, cujus victus in Procurationibus.

Tertiò Thesaurarii, cujus victus in Ecclesia de Delham, & de Aldebyr, estimatur ad Lxiii. marcas secundum taxationem Normycensem.

| Præbendarum ordo.                        | Psalmi ascripti.                                   | Taxatio Præbend.      |
|------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------|-----------------------|
| Finesbury, vel Haliwell.                 | Benedictus Dominus Deus,<br>qui docet manus, &c.   | xx. marc.             |
| Chamberleynes wode, in<br>Willesdon.     | Bonum est confiteri in do-<br>mino, &c.            | L. sol.               |
| Holeburne, extra London.                 | Salvum me fac domine, quo-<br>niam defec. Sanctus. | vii. marc.            |
| Perleston in Willesdon.                  | Fundamenta ejus.                                   | v. marc.              |
| Pourtepol extra London.                  | Quid gloriaris in malitia.                         | vii. marc.            |
| More extra London.                       | Confitebor tibi in toto corde<br>meo, quoniam aud. | viii. marc.           |
| Kentissetune apud sanctum<br>Pancracium. | Dominus illuminatio mea.                           | x. marc.<br>Lix. sol. |

Cuiford

|                                              |                                         |              |
|----------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------|--------------|
| Cuiford in Willesdon.                        | <i>Deus misereatur nostri.</i>          | v. marc.     |
| Hapesbury in Willesdon.                      | <i>Memento, Domine, David.</i>          | Xlviii. sol. |
| Dregate in Willesdon.                        | <i>Domine exaudi.</i>                   | v. marc.     |
| Sneting in Kirkeby.                          | <i>Deus, Deus meus respice in me.</i>   | C. sol.      |
| Willekokesbury in parochia S. <i>Ægidii.</i> | <i>Quemadmodum desiderat.</i>           | v. marc.     |
| Byndeswode, in Willesdon.                    | <i>Deus judicium tuum regi da.</i>      | iiii. marc.  |
| Rougemere in parochia S. <i>Pancratii.</i>   | <i>Ad dominum cum tribulatione.</i>     | v. sol.      |
| Eldestrete in Schordiche.                    | <i>Dominus regnavit, exultet terra.</i> |              |

Ultimo Archidiaconatus *Colcestriae*, cujus victus in procurationibus, & medietate Ecclesiæ de *Ardelege*.



*In Sinistro Chori Dignitatum ordo.*

**P**rimò Archidiaconus *London*, cujus victus in Ecclesia de *Schorðich* æstimatur ad .....

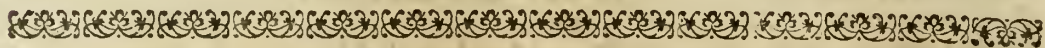
Secundò, Præcentoris, cujus victus in Ecclesia de *Schorðeforde*, æstimatur ad .....

Tertiò, Cancellarii, cujus victus in Ecclesia de *Borham* & *Pilling*, æstimatur ad .....

| <i>Præbendarum ordo.</i>                            | <i>Psalmi ascripti.</i>                  | <i>Æstimatio Norwyc.</i> |
|-----------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------|--------------------------|
| <i>Totenhale</i> , in parochia S. <i>Pancratii.</i> | <i>Beatus vir qui non abiit.</i>         | xvi. marc.               |
| <i>Cadington</i> minor.                             | <i>Miserere mei Deus, miserere mei.</i>  | C. sol.                  |
| <i>Sanctus Pancrati.</i>                            | <i>Voce mea.</i>                         | viii. marc.              |
| <i>Reculveresland</i> , & <i>Tillyngham.</i>        | <i>Exaudi, domine, justiciam meam.</i>   | xl. sol.                 |
| <i>Bortone</i> in <i>Schorðich.</i>                 | <i>Defec in salutare anima.</i>          | v. marc.                 |
| <i>Eldelonde</i> in <i>Tillyngham.</i>              | <i>Deus stetit in synagoga.</i>          | xl. sol.                 |
| <i>Meldone</i> , extra <i>London.</i>               | <i>In convertendo do. Capt.</i>          | viii. marc.              |
| <i>Willesdone grene.</i>                            | <i>Noli æmulari.</i>                     | xl. sol.                 |
| <i>Consumpt.</i> in <i>Walestone.</i>               | <i>Confitemini Domino, &amp; in voc.</i> | i. marc.                 |
| <i>Bronnesburie</i> in <i>Parin-gele.</i>           | <i>Beatus vir qui timet Dominum.</i>     | v. marc.                 |
| <i>Besdone</i> in <i>Willesdone.</i>                | <i>Domine ne in furore.</i>              | lxii. sol.               |
| <i>Beuton</i> Canonorum.                            | <i>Confit. Domino quoniam bonus.</i>     | ix. marc.                |
| <i>Cadyngdon</i> Major.                             | <i>Omnes gentes plaudite.</i>            | C. sol.                  |
| <i>Chestwick.</i>                                   | <i>Nonne deo subjecta.</i>               | ix. marc.                |

Ultimo Archidiaconatus *Middlesex*, cujus victus in Procurationibus consistit.

Nunc autem de hiis triginta Canonicis agendum. Et quartum ad ingressum, & quartum ad progressum & egressum: Et primò de Canonicorum ingressu per Canonicam institutionem.

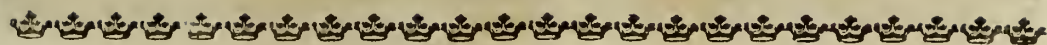


### Secunda Particula.

**C**UM fuerit quisquam Præbendarius investiendus, Literas domini Episcopi Patentes de collatione Præbendæ, Decano & Capitulo directas, exhibeat; quibus lectis coram fratribus residentibus ad hoc convocatis, si personæ nihil obstet, de Canonicis institutis induatur habitu Canonico, & coram Decano & fratribus in Capitulo se repræsentet; & pane albo supposito, regulæ Canonice in hoc Volumine contentæ, investiat eum Decanus, vel major præsens, Decano absente; dicendo, *Nos recipimus te in Canonicum & in fratrem, & tradimus tibi regularis observantiæ formam in volumine isto contentam, pro cibo spirituali, & in remedium laboris refectiorem in pane corporalem.* Panis autem ille committatur Elemosynario ad usus pauperum. Tunc procedat Decanus in Choro, & inducat Fratrem in stallum, Præbendæ suæ assignatum; dicendo, *Dominus custodiat introitum tuum & exitum tuum, ex hoc nunc & usq; in seculum.* Installatus, flexis in stallum genibus, dicat Orationem dominicam, & subdat installatus. *Et ne nos, &c. Salvum fac servum tuum, &c. Mitte ei domine auxilium de sancto. Nichil proficiat inimicus in eo. Esto domine turris fortitudinis. Domine exaudi orationem meam. Dominus vobiscum. Oremus.*

*Deus omnium bonorum principium & finis, virtutum dator & meritorum benignissime præmiator, obsecramus immensam tuæ largitatis habundanciam, ut per preces & merita doctoris gentium Pauli, patroni nostri, tribuas huic famulo tuo N. quem nostro dignatus es ascribere Collegio, tibi tam piè jugiter famulari; sicq; in hac domo tua per veram caritatem cum fratribus conversari, ut post decursum præsentis vitæ stadium, te donante, speratum incorruptibilis vitæ bravium comprehendat; per Christum dominum nostrum, Amen.*

Tunc surgat installatus, & dicatur sibi quod respiciat Psalmos supra stallum scriptes, quos singulis diebus dicturus est, pro salute vivorum, & requie mortuorum, hujus Ecclesiæ S. Pauli benefactorum. Deinde reducatur in Capitulum, & assignato sibi loco ultimæ partis suæ, qua morari debet, surgat, & stans coram Decano, tactis sacris Evangeliiis, vel inspectis, si sit Sacerdos, juret quod extunc erit fidelis huic Ecclesiæ S. Pauli, quod ejus jura & libertates tuebitur; quod obediens erit Decano & Capitulo in Canonicis mandatis; quod approbatas & approbandas hujus Ecclesiæ consuetudines, prout eas didicerit, observabit; quod secreta Capituli illicitè non revelabit, sicut eum Deus adjuvet, & illa sancta Evangelia: Et tunc per ordinem à Decano & reliquis à dextris Decani, deinde ab aliis à sinistris Decani recipitur ad osculum: Demùm exterior sedeat in ordine ad jussu Decani, vel fratrum progressurus extra Capitulum, vel ad hostium Capituli, cum fuerit necesse, pro negotiis & negotiorum procuratoribus introducendis, qui præ foribus frequenter expectant.



Exhibita à *Johanne Collet* Decano, Reverendissimo Patri & Domino Cardinali *Ebor.* Ac Apostolico legato à latere, pro reformatione status Residentiariorum in Ecclesia S. *Pauli*, primo Septembris, A<sup>o</sup> D. 1518.

Ex Cartaceo  
Registro penes  
præf. Dec. &  
Cap. Eccl.  
Cath. S. Pauli,  
Lond.

*De Decano & ejus autoritate, ex antiquo Registro Ecclesiæ.*

XXVI. **S**ecundùm antiqua Ecclesiæ Statuta S. *Pauli*, Decanus omnibus Canonicis, Presbyteris, Vicariis, ministris præest, autoritate & potestate ordinaria & immediata.

Is regimen habet animarum.

Huic est jurisdictio & correctio delinquentium quorumcunq; in Ecclesia, & obstinatorum ac rebellium justa castigatio.

Is omnes causas ad Capitulum spectantes, & audit, & consilio Capituli diffinit; & si qua fuerit ardua in quibus periculum Ecclesiæ imminere possit, & quando aliqua testanda sunt communi Sigillo, tunc decanus non consilio solum Residentiariorum, sed etiam assensu utatur.

Ei intranti & eunti per Chorum & Capitulum omnes assurgunt.

In Stallo suo dum sit, reverenter inclinent omnes, quocienscunq; Chorum, vel in parte occidentale, vel orientale ingrediuntur, vel egrediuntur.

Is primus sedet, primus loquitur, in omnibus primus est.

In processionibus solus & ultimus, in medio incedit.

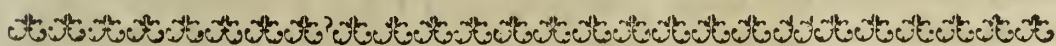
In solemnioribus diebus ejus adventus ad Ecclesiam expectetur, si venire voluerit; Et in Dominicis diebus cognoscatur voluntas ejus, si ad asperionem aquæ venire voluerit, & si voluerit expectetur.

Is, absente Episcopo, dicit *Confiteor* in Choro; & Sacerdoti lecturo Evangelium dat benedictionem.

In Stallo suo stans thurificetur.

Item lecturus Lectionem in stallo suo eam legat, puero librum ei ministranti.

Omnes Decano obediant, ac debitam ei reverentiam exhibeant in Choro & Capitulo, & omni alio loco.



### *De Residentia Decani.*

**D**ecanus in primis in Ecclesia resideat secundùm ordinationem Domini *Warham* Episcopi, qui in plena Visitatione sua ordinavit, ut Decanus sacerdos sit omnino & resideat, alioquin pro nullo Decano habeatur. Quamobrem ante omnia pro bono statu Ecclesiæ Decanus ipse sit residens, & assiduè curet Ecclesiam, ac in omnibus bonum exemplum ostendat. Diligat alios co-residentes secum ut fratres, & in Deo foveat eos ut filios, ac omni humanitate & benignitate eo tractet, ut magis amari ab eis quàm timeri possit. Cum obstinatis & rebellibus, si qui fuerint ex Residentibus, sic agat loco & tempore, ut merita eorum exposcant; hoc est consilio fratrum, qui non sunt participes culpæ, duos & inobedientes castiget, & corrigat.

*De loco-tenente Decani.*

**D**ecano verò absente constituat locum ejus tenentem unum ex Residentiariis, quem judicaverit ipse magis idoneum, qui exercebit Decani potestatem quatenus ei commissam fuerit à Decano & non amplius. Si verò sic accederit ut ipse quoque commissarius absit ad tempus, tunc senior Residentarius exerceat ejus Commissionem donec Commissarius ille reversus fuerit.

*De aliis quatuor Residentibus.*

**Q**uia patrimonium S. Pauli exile est, & onera sunt multa & gravia, idcirco statuimus & ordinamus, ut sub Decano residente sint alii Residentes quatuor, & tantum quatuor ex Canonicis ejusdem Ecclesiæ, tales scilicet qui vitæ probitate, & morum honestate & prudentiæ laude excellentiores sunt.

Quum verò aliquis sese sua sponte obtulerit ad Residentiam, consideretur ratio vivendi sua, & sapientia & honestas, & non admittatur ad residentiam ullo pacto, nisi virtus & probitas ejus responderit. Nam quum quatuor duntaxat sint Residentes, valde curandum est, ut hii boni viri & sapientes sint, ut paucitas numeri, pondere & gravitate personarum recompensetur. Cautum est in antiquis Statutis etiam ut volens residere, corpore sanus sit.

Qui residere voluerit, veniat is ex antiquo more Ecclesiæ in propria persona sua ad Ecclesiam S. Pauli, in una quatuor Vigiliarum, vel *Michaelis*, vel *Natalis*, vel *Paschæ*, vel *Joannis Baptiste*, & offerat se in Capitulo Decano, vel ejus locum tenenti, & Residentibus, & si in eum consenserit Decanus cum majori parte Residentiariorum admittatur ad Residentiam, prius positâ coram Decano tunc in eodem loco summâ Centum marcarum, secundum ordinationem *Martini* Papæ; & eadem summa secundum formam quam tradidit idem *Martinus* in sua Bulla expendatur. Si verò nullus se obtulerit ad residentiam, tunc invitetur aliquis, & rogetur ex laudatioribus Canonicis, ut velit residere ad honorem Dei & Ecclesiæ. In quem verò consenserit Decanus cum majore parte Residentiariorum, is Residentis habeatur. Invitatus & nolens residere, aliqua pœna pecuniariâ multetur.

*Residentia solum in Ecclesia S. Pauli.*

**R**esidentes in Ecclesia S. Pauli, in nulla alia quacunq; Ecclesia sive cathedrali, sive collegiata resideant, sed solum in Ecclesia S. Pauli suam Residentiam teneant; aliter autem facientes fructus omnes quos receperint ab Ecclesia, restituant.

Item nec serviant Officarii alicui Domino, devincti in obsequio ejus, sed soli Domino Jesu & S. Paulo in domo ejus serviant.

*De officio Residentiariorum in divino cultu.*

**Q**uia verò Canonice Vitæ in Cathedralibus Ecclesiis, & eorum qui resideant in eis, est servire Deo, ac orare pro se & Fundatoribus, ac benefactoribus suis; ideo ante omnia dent operam omnes Residentes, ut intersint divino officio omni die; saltem alicui uni Canonice horæ, vel diei vel noctis, ex principalioribus scilicet horis quæ sunt in Ecclesia S.

*S. Pauli; Matutina cum Laudibus, Prima cum preciosa alta Missa, Vespere cum Completorio, ut Deum colant & orent pro omnibus hominibus, maxime pro Domino Rege Fundatore nostro, & pro hiis quorum liberalitate & beneficiis in Ecclesia S. Pauli sustinentur.*

*Quid Residentes in Choro.*

**A**ccedant Residentes ad Ecclesiam, non vaniter & pompaticè, sed religiosè & graviter, sicut decet professores Canonicae vitæ, magis studentes placere Deo in humilitate, quam in superbia seculo se ostentare. Ingređiantur autem Chorum omni die feriali in principio illius horæ Canonicae cui volunt interesse, uni scilicet ex quatuor nominatis, & usq; ad finem illius horæ in Choro permaneant. Benefaciēt quatuor Residentes si dispartierint inter se quatuor horas, & quisq; eligat sibi unam cui voluerit interesse, ut sic semper aliquis unus Residens in Choro appareat.

*In Dominicis & Festis solemnioribus.*

**I**N Dominicis verò diebus, ac majoribus & solemnioribus Festis, omnes Residentes dent operam ut præsentēs sint in Ecclesia, & in universo divino officio illius diei intersint, ac extra propriam domum, maxime in principalibus Festis, non prandeant.

Ut absente Episcopo Decanus, si præsens fuerit, suppleat locum Episcopi in omni divino officio; ita absente Decano proximus Residens in Choro suppleat locum Decani in omni divino officio, & id exequatur loco Decani, quocienscunq; contigerit Decanum abesse.

*Ceremoniæ in Choro.*

**R**esidentes ingressi Chorum ad Orientem, in ipso Chori medio, primum Deo reverenter, tum versi in Occidentem Decano inclinent. Item ad Occidentem ingressi, in ipso Chori medio pariter faciant, deinde ad sua stalla accedant, inde non recessuri donec tota hora Canonica finiatur, nisi ob justam causam à Decano licentiam impetraverint, vel eo absente à seniore Residentiario. Recedentes etiam à Choro memores sint, se primum Deo reverenter, deinde Decanum salutare oportere.

*Vana Confabulationes in Choro.*

**I**N Choro dum sint, caveant ab omni vana confabulatione, cachinno, & risu, ac in stallis suis stent erecti, simplices & devoti; & aut orent, aut legant, aut psallant, memores se in conspectu Dei & Angelorum esse; Et eorum facta aliis inferioribus ministris exemplum fore.

Iussi à suo superiore obire aliquod negotium in Choro ad divinum cultum pertinens, statim pareant & obediant. Item si Decanus jusserit alicui Residenti, ut ei in solemni die assistat in alta Missa, id facere non recuset.

Stationes, inclinationes, conversiones, prostrationes, & cæteros gestus dignos Choro & divino servitio, sicut tradiderunt Patres, eos sedulo observent.

Extranei Cantores non admittantur in Chorum ullo pacto, ut illic cum aliis canant, nisi supercilicio induti.

*Processiones.*

**I**N processionibus omnes ex Choro prodeant, ac procedentes dimissis in terram vultibus incedant, in quibus omnino caveant ne loquantur cum laicis, aut aliis quibuscunq; extra processionem personis. Et si tales accesserint ad eos loquendi causa, eosdem repellant; nam indecorum &

M m m

turpe

turpe est in solemnī Procēssione, Deo spectante & hominibus, aliud agere Canonicos, quàm quod ad Orationem & devotionem pertineat.

*Vagationes extra Chorum.*

**T**Empore divini officii non vagentur ullo pacto extra Chorum sine habitu, maximè Festis solemnioribus, quod Apostasiæ est simile.

*Pœna delinquentibus.*

**I**N hiis omnibus supradictis in Choro, quæ ad speciem & decus divini officii pertinent, qui deliquerit Residens à Decano reprehendatur; si verò obstinator fuerit, & bonis monitis non paruerit, tunc Decanus reliquos fratres eos qui non sunt in pari culpa, consulat de justâ castigatione peccantium, ut dignas pro meritis pœnas sentiant.

*De Capitulis.*

**A**D Capitulum vocati à Decano per ministrum ad hoc deputatum stipendio Ecclesiæ, qui in civitate sunt, statim veniant, inde non decessuri, donec causa, propter quam venerint, fuerit definita. Absentes verò ubicunq; locorum fuerint, si magnitudo & arduitas causæ expostulaverit, de qua tractetur, vocentur, decreta citatione, & scedula fixa in stallis suis; de qua à Vicariis suis, antiquo Ecclesiæ more, fiant certiores, sumptibus ipsius, &c. citati.

In Capitulo dum sint, absit omnis clamor, rixa, contumelia, turba, deformitas; ac sobriè & quietè sedeant, ac re à Decano proposita, quisq; ordine suam dicat sententiam.

Quod tandem Decano & majori ac saniori Residentium parti visum fuerit faciendum, id fiat, & pro firmo ratoq; habeatur, ac è vestigio antequam decesserint, quod bono consensu concluderint, id à Scriba Capituli mactetur.

*De Capitulis Sabbatalibus.*

**O**Mni Sabbato, vel Decanus, vel eo absente unus Residens audiat defectus Chori in ea ebdomada, & delinquentes examinet, & errata corrigat.

*De re Domestica Residentiarum.*

**R**esidentes domum suam vicinam Ecclesiæ pro facultatibus teneant, cum honesta familia, & cum servis bene-moratis. Servi eorum non incedant in urbe habitu militari, accincti gladiis; sed sobrio cultu, togati, pacifici, sicut decet ministros Sacerdotis.

Mulieres non ingrediantur in domos suas, nec prandeant nec cœnent cum eis aliqua suspecta ratione; quod si acciderit, patiantur se admoneri & reprehendi à Decano, ac præterea corrigi si notoriè & consuetudinariè familiaritatem aliquosq; suspectam cum mulieribus habuerint.

Ipse quoq; Decanus in hiis omnibus exemplum honestatis & castimonie se exhibeat, ne volens tollere alienas festucas, ipse proprio in oculo trabes habeat, etiam ne volens curare alios, ipse audiat sibi dici, *Medice cura teipsum.*

*De collatione Cantariorum.*

**C**Antariæ quæ sunt in collatione Decani & Capituli conferantur à Residentiariis, more antiquæ Ecclesiæ, secundum cursum Residentiæ eorum. Atque quando aliquis Residentens nominaverit & præsentaverit aliquem idoneum ad quamcunque Cantariam, illo Capellano, admisso & installato, intelligat Residentens se non habere ultra quod agat cum illo Capellano, nec jure nominationis ullius ad Cantariam debere uti eo pro suo Capellano, nec aliquod mandatum exercere in eum, scilicet ut sibi in suis propriis negotiis serviat, sed finere eum vivere secundum fundamentum Cantariæ suæ, & statuta collegii divi Petri obedientem Decano suo, & Capitulo.

*De collatione Beneficiorum.*

**I**tem cum vacaverint aliqua Beneficia, ex collatione Decani & Capituli, ea conferant Residentes secundum cursum Residentiæ eorum.

*De dupla collatione Decani.*

**D**Ecanus autem pro sua dignitate habebit hanc prærogativam, ut si Residentens fuerit, tam in Beneficiis quam in Cantariis, tum in Civitate, tum in patria, cum suus advenerit cursus conferendi duas simul Cantarias, & duo Beneficia simul, unum post aliud conferat.

*Quæ absentia tollat Collationem.*

**C**um abfuerit aliquis Residentens, etiam si Decanus fuerit, per unum integrum quarterium, & in Choro non apparuerit, careat omni potestate conferendi quippiam, vel in Cantariis, vel in Beneficiis, quæ vacaverint in illo quarterio, nisi abfuerit, vel ægrotus, vel in negotiis Ecclesiæ occupatus, quod constet ex Actibus. Et ea etiam potestate conferendi privetur omnino, donec resumpserit Residentiam suam veteri Ecclesiæ more in propria persona in Capitulo & denuo residere protestatus fuerit ex antiquo more in aliqua quatuor Vigiliarum, sine ulteriore sumptu Centum marcarum, quibus semel solutus, non est deinde cur iterum solvatur.

*Exiens civitatem.*

**R**esidentens aliquis volens exire Civitatem, quacunque de causa, antea petat & obtineat licentiam à Decano, si præsens fuerit; si absens fuerit, à suo deputato & locum ejus tenente. Is fuit antiquus Ecclesiæ mos.

Item si diutius abfuerit, reversus revisat Decanum, intellecturus si quid emerferit eo absente, quod suâ intersit cognoscere. Decanus etiam licentiam concessurus alicui Residenti, ut absit, habeat rationem magnorum & solennium Festorum, ne in talibus sinat quemquam abesse, nisi magnâ cogente necessitate. Item si concedat eis absentias, ut non omnes simul absint, sed ad minus duo Residentes ex quatuor in Ecclesia commaneant.

*Controversia inter Residentes.*

**S**i fuerit controversia inter Residentes, unius adversus alium, eam definiat cum bona deliberatione, & determinet Decanus.

*Controversia inter Decanum & Residentes.*

**S**I fuerit controversia inter Decanum & Residentes, vel unum, vel plures, vel omnes, tunc audiat & diffiniat causam Ecclesiæ S. Pauli Episcopus, vocatis ad se alicubus ex Canonicis, & ex dignitatibus, quos negotium nihil tangit.

*De officio Residentiariorum in Decanum.*

**R**esidentes omnes Decanum suum diligant, & ei obediant, ac vocati ab eo, vel in Ecclesia vel domum suam, vel ad alium quemcunque, idoneum locum, pro causis Ecclesiæ venire non recusent; & quod præceperit pro utilitate & honore Ecclesiæ faciendum, faciant sedulo & exequantur: Nam ubi non est ordo aliquis, nec inferiorum suo superiori obedientia, ibi necesse est ut sequatur horrenda confusio.

*Quotidiana distributio Residentibus.*

**S**ingulo cuique Residenti qui interfuerit uni quatuor principalium horarum, & in habitu in Choro præsens fuerit à principio usque ad finem, videlicet *Matutinis* à principio usque ad finem, vel *prima*, & *preciosæ* in Capitulo à principio usque ad finem, vel summæ *Missæ* à principio usque ad finem, vel *Vesperis*, & *Completorio* à principio usque ad finem, dabuntur per manus Camerarii pro sua quotidiana distributione eo die quo sic interfuerit, denarii tresdecem: Et hæc distributio fiat, & solvatur præsentibus vel dietim, vel septimanatim, singulo quoque sabbato.

Et eo die quo non interfuerit, nec præsens fuerit in Choro in habitu suo, modo supradicto, carebit illa distributione denariorum tresdecem: Et tunc illi tresdecem denarii distribuuntur reliquis residentibus, qui eo die in Choro in habitu præsentibus fuerint, excepto quod unus denarius ex tresdecem ejus erit qui notaverit absentes totiens quotiens. Quare Residentes diligenter notent eos qui abfuerint, agnoscetes, quod detrahitur absentibus justè id ad eos qui præsentibus sunt pertinere.

In Festis verò S. Pauli Residentes præsens divino officio, ultra tresdecem denarios accipiet *v l.* Ita tota quotidiana distributio pro diurna præsentia per totum annum Residenti cuique ex quatuor est *xx l.*

*Distributio quaternatim per annum.*

**P**raterea singulo cuique Residenti qui præsens fuerit, & domum suam tenuerit, & uni horæ diei adfuerit in quarterio à *Michaelis* ad *Nativitatem* per duos menses continuos, ultra quotidianam distributionem tresdecem denariorum dabitur ei in fine anni, facto computo *v l.*

Item ad eundem modum in quarterio à *Nativitate* ad *Pascha* *v l.* Item ad eundem modum in quarterio à *Paschate* ad *Joh. Baptistam* *v l.*

In quarterio verò quod est inter *Joannem Baptistam* & *Michaelis*, si præsens fuerit per tres septimanas, & domum tenuerit, & Chorum sequatur, *viz.* duabus septimanis proximè sequentibus Festum *Joh. Baptistæ*, ut possit interesse solemnitati S. Pauli, & una septimana immediate antecedente Festum *Michaelis*, tunc ei dabitur pro hoc etiam quarterio *v l.*

Item hæc quaternalis distributio alicui uni Residenti ex quatuor, si præsens fuerit per duos menses continuos in quarterio erit in anno *xx l.*

*Pæna absentis Residentis.*

**S**I autem in aliquo quarterio non fuerit præsens ad modum prædictum, tunc carebit portione ei debita pro illo quarterio; & ea portio tota reponatur in thesauro Ecclesiæ, ad usus Ecclesiæ necessarios. Nihilominus tamen quocienscunq; fuerit præsens uni horæ diei distributione sua tresdecem denariorum non fraudabitur.

*Absens integro quarterio.*

**S**I fuerit absens per unum integrum quarterium; hoc est, si in Choro in habitu per totum quarterium non apparuerit, pro non Residente habeatur, donec in Capitulo ex antiquo Ecclesiæ more, nova protestatione, ipse in propria persona, in una quatuor Vigiliarum residentiam suam resumpserit, quæ resumptio fiet totiens quotiens sine ulteriore solutione C. marc. nisi produxerit suam absentiam ultra unum integrum annum, quod si fecerit omnino pro nullo Residente habeatur, nec iterum resumet, nisi iterum soluta summa C. marcarum, quam si solvere voluerit, admittatur denuo ante alium ad Residentiam: Si verò noluerit, tunc sit potestas cuiq; Canonico, modo sit idoneus, ingredi Residentiam loco ejus absentis ab eodem summa C. marcarum persoluta.

Verum quod diximus modo de istis absentis, volumus omnino ut observetur, nisi absentia Residentis fuerit, vel causa morbi & ægrotudinis cognita & approbata per Decanum & Capitulum, vel propter occupationes Ecclesiæ, in quibus est ex commissione Decani & Capituli, & id quoq; evidenter extet in actibus.

*Portio Decani dupla.*

**D**Ecani autem Residentis portio in omnibus duplabitur. Ille præsens uni horæ diei à principio usq; ad finem, accipiet eo die *ii s. ii d.* Item ille præsens duobus mensibus continuis in quarterio, accipiet duplum ejus quod alius Residentens accipiet. Et hac dupla portione non fraudabitur, si præsens fuerit & residerit, nisi infirmitas eum, aut Ecclesiæ manifesta negotia excusaverint: In quibus, quia pro suo officio Decanatus erit multum occupatus, oneranda est ejus conscientia, ut non se subtrahat à Choro & Capitulis, & à quoquo alio quod ad divinum officium pertinet, nisi iusta eum cogat necessitas, nec se excuset fraudulenter in aliquo, sed ut est primus loco & dignitate in Ecclesia sub Episcopo, ita sit primus in omni bono exemplo, ut quod ab aliis velit fieri, hoc agat imprimis ipse, & præbeat se in omnibus formam quam alii Residentes imitentur.

Hæc ordinatio de Decano capiat effectum post Decanum modernum: Modernus verò Decanus gaudeat hiis quæ modo possidet sibi pro suis meritis concessa, pacificè sine omni disturbance. Decano autem absente ubi causa absentia ejus nec morbus, nec Ecclesiæ occupatio est cotidiana ejus distributio partiarum inter eos qui Residentes sunt. Ipse quoq; Decanus præsens particeps eorum portionis absentium in omni quotidiana distributione. Distributio verò illa quam novimus quaternalem justè detracta à Decano absente in Ecclesiæ Thesauro reponatur: Notum verò Decani diurni absentia accipi ex ejus portione Decani . . . . . distribuenda Residenti præsentii *ii d.* toties quoties.

*Residentes nihil ultra portionem assignatam.*

**U**Ltra hanc portionem supra diffinitam, Decanus & Residentes nihil omnino accipiant, exceptis Pitanciis & Obitibus, quibus præsentibus sunt: nec illam quoq; portionem aliter aut alio modo accipiant quàm est

supra traditum ; quod si fecerint, cogantur ad restitutionem, & præterea pro delicto poena esto.

*De aliis pecuniis quæ casu obveniunt.*

**P**ECUNIA ex *Finibus*. Pecunia ex *Perquisitis Curiarum*. Pecunia ex *legatis Testamentorum*. Pecunia ex *Sepulturis*. Pecunia ex *Venditione boni, & silvæ*; & quæcunq; alia Pecunia casualis undicunq; eliciatur, nullo pacto dividatur Residentibus, sed ad necessarios Ecclesiæ usus in Thesau- ro Ecclesiæ reponatur.

*De Pecunia Caparum, & Sigilli, & novæ Residentiæ.*

**P**ECUNIA autem ex *Capis*, juxta ordinationem *Thomæ Kempe* Episcopi, in emendis *Capis* exponatur. Pecunia ex *Sigillo*, ut consuevit fieri à *Sacrista*, in reficiendis vestimentis exponatur. Pecunia ex prima *Residentia* juxta *Bullam Martini*; pars viz. ea quæ pertinet ad *Decanum & Capitulum*, in ornamentis & apparamentis in Ecclesia, secundum tenorem *Bullæ* exponatur.

*Solutio Obituum, & ex panibus.*

**P**ECUNIAM ex *Obitibus*, & pecuniam ex *panibus*, suam cuiq; portio- nem omni anno persolvant Residentes, ante *Festum Nativitatis Do- mini*; quod si non fecerint, poena esto.

*De officiariis Ecclesiæ, qui tractabunt rem temporalem, & suis tem- poribus justum computum reddant.*

*Residentes non Officiarios.*

**I**Mprimis volumus & statuimus ut nullus ex Residentibus in re tempora- li Ecclesiæ sit aliquis Officiarius, nec receptor generalis, nec *Camerari- us*, nec *Pistrini Custos*, & Clericus, ne tali officio ejus debitum obsequi- um & servitium Deo in Choro impediatur; & ratione talis officii, neces- saria ejus præsentia ad alias Ecclesiæ causas subtrahatur, quod in tanta Residentium paucitate erit turpe & dedecorofum.

*De generali Receptore.*

**S**ED generalis Receptor omnium, quæ Ecclesiæ sunt, sit unus ex ha- bitu, vel alia honesta persona, quam Decanus & Capitulum desig- naverit, secundum ordinationem domini *Warham*, & post eum domini *Fytz-Jamis* moderni Episcopi, talis scilicet persona cui Decanus præcipe- re poterit, & qui Decano & Capitulo obedire voluerit; qui etiam coga- tur ad suum justum computum servus obediens, non dominus reluctans.

*Pecunia ad manus Decani, ut in cista reponatur.*

**I**S generalis Receptor omnia recipiet à particularibus receptoribus, & in patria, & in Civitate, atq; pro omnibus respondebit & computum reddet. Quod verò receperit singulo quoq; quarterio, in fine quarterii afferet fideliter ad manus Decani, vel eo absente ad ejus deputatum: De- canus autem vel deputatus traditam pecuniam accipiet per *Indenturam*, & acceptam statim infra tres dies, accitis clavium custodibus, in *Cista* trium clavium reponat: Sic enim ordinavit dominus *Warham* Episcopus in Vi- sitatione.

Ex illa deinde Cista quotienscunq; causa & necessitas exposulaverit, Decanus, vel ejus deputatus, in præsentia Custodum clavium, extrahet pecuniam præsentem etiam Scriba Capituli, qui mactet quando & quanta, & qua de causa extracta est pecunia, & cujus manibus traditur exponenda. Is generalis Receptor superintendet omnibus reparationibus in patria; Annum ejus stipendium erunt libræ Viginti.

#### *Receptores in Civitate.*

**S**ub generali Receptore erunt in Civitate Receptores particulæres omnium reddituum, tenementorum in urbe; & hii quicquid receperint quaternatim afferent ad manus generalis Receptoris, qui in fine anni pro universo recepto in urbe & in patria computabit. Hii particulæres Receptores superintendant reparationibus in Civitate, quisq; in collecta sua: Stipendia erunt eis annua ab antiquo consueta.

#### *Provisio pro reparationibus in Civitate.*

**S**tatim post Octavas Epiphaniæ, die feriali immediatè sequenti, dictas octo, assignet Decanus aliquem, qui una cum Fabris Lignariis, & aliis idoneis operariis visitet omnes domos & tenementa in Civitate, & in scriptis referat Decano, vel eo absente seniori Residentiario, omnes defectus & ruinas earum ante festum Purificationis proximè sequentis, ut de reedificationibus & reparationibus providere possit, utq; quod factum videbitur necessarium æstate sequenti, mandato Decani & Capituli fiat.

#### *De Camerario.*

**C**amerarius Ecclesiæ is qui procurabit omnia necessaria divino officio, & pensiones colliget, & debita stipendia suis temporibus solvet. Eligatur unus ex habitu ex antiquo more Ecclesiæ, qui in fine cujusq; quarterii reddat rationem & recepti & expensi in scriptis in Capitulo, vel Decano, vel seniori Residentiario; qui computus remaneat in Capsula in domo Capitulari usq; ad finem anni, ut tunc totius plena reddatur ratio, & sit pro suo labore stipendium Camerario consuetum, quod est decem marca. Item toga xv s. Item pastiones ix s. vi d. Summa vii l. xvii s. iiii d.

#### *De Clerico & custode Pistrini.*

**C**lericus & Custos Pistrini sit etiam unus ex habitu, ut consuevit fieri semper ante Residentes qui nunc sunt. Is recipiet frumentum à firmariis purum & sanum & suave; Item farinam & frumentum necessarium comparabit, & officio Pistrini diligenter superintendet, ac omni septimana cum Pistore de panibus furnitis computet. Pecuniam pro Capis quam acceperit à novis Canonicis, manibus Sacristæ tradet. Quaternatim fidelem suum compotum reddat in Capitulo, & in fine anni totius rationem tradet Auditori. Stipendiarium ejus erit consuetum vii l. vs. cum panibus septem in ebdomada precii xxiii s. iv d.

#### *De Senescallo Curiarum.*

**S**it Senescallus unus qui semel in anno, unà cum generali Receptore pertranseat universum Pauli patrimonium, & Curias teneat: Rotulos Curiarum vel earum exempla ad cameram Ecclesiæ in fine anni referat à Camerario custodiendos.

*De Auditore Compoti.*

**A**uditor Computus incipiat Auditum suum statim post festum S. *Michaelis*, & diligenter & fideliter & indifferenter audiat Computum omnium ministrorum, prius acceptis juramentis eorum qui computum reddent, quæcunq; personæ sint, etiamsi Canonici Residentes sint qui habent unde rationem reddant, & eum Compotum completum & perfectum tradant in Capitulo, Decano & Residentibus ante festum *Nativitatis* domini proximè sequentis, ut in archivis Ecclesiæ reponatur.

*Visitatio Decani.*

**D**ecanus per se, cum honesta familia, Ecclesiæ sumptibus & expensis, vel aliàs impeditus per suum Commissarium, unum Canonicum Residentem, quem assignaverit, visitet ad minus omni tertio anno, omnia Maneria in patria, & domos in Civitate, ut quomodo sustineatur patrimonium S. *Pauli* cognoscat, & de defectibus provideat.

*De Firmis non locandis Residentiariis.*

**N**ihil ex Maneriis in patria locetur alicui Residentiario ad firmam ullo pacto, ne ob aliquas causas detractet solutionem; neve reluctetur forsan & noluerit cogi ad justum computum. Præterea ne sint desidia inter fratres propter firmas. Item ne Decanus & Capitulum cogatur vocare in jus proprios fratres Residentes.

*De Silva & Bosco.*

**S**ilva, Boscus, Meremium, qui quondam thesaurus Ecclesiæ dicebatur, nutriatur & foveatur plus solito; nec quicquam ejus donetur, nec vendatur, nisi magnâ cogente necessitate, & tunc quoq; consilio & consensu Decani & Capituli missis antea, qui videant & assignent idoneo tempore quid vendatur. Si quando fuerit prostratum Boscum pro focalibus in domo Residentiariorum, in participatione illius Bosci, sit Decani Residentis, ut in omnibus aliis, portio dupla.

*Annua experientia.*

**O**bservationem omnium Statutorum & Ordinationum prædictarum volumus incipere in festo *Michaelis* proximo sequenti, & sic deinceps ad unum integrum annum durare, ut interea experientia docti, quid addi, quidve minui debeat, intelligere possimus. In fine anni examinaturi quàm bene & foeliciter hæ nostræ constitutiones processerunt, pollicentes, si benè, tunc nos confirmaturos eas, transgressoribus justis pœnis additis ad perpetuos annos duraturas: Si verò fuerit causa in fine anni commutandi quippiam in melius, promittimus tum commutanda omnia nos commutaturos, & omnes defectus, quos usu & experientiâ discemus, suppleturos.

*De Dispensationibus.*

*Adhuc ex præfato cartaceo Registro.*

**Q**uia Dispensationes sunt (ut vocant Juris-periti) legis & Statutorum planæ vulnerationes, iccirco ordinamus & statuimus, ut in hiis nostris Statutis, aut aliqua parte earum, neq; liceat ullo in tempore Decano & Capitulo, aut eo absente, qui locum ejus tenet, dispensare, & eadem aliquo pacto relaxare sine consensu nostro, dum vivimus, & post nos sine consensu domini Papæ, cujus auctoritate hæc ordinavimus ejus Legatus à latere; ac etiam domini Regis Fundatoris Ecclesiæ, & domini Episcopi *London*.

Et

Et statuimus, ut multum minus liceat Capitulo Residentiariorum sine capite suo Decano, & sine prædicta etiam auctoritate, in hiis statutis, aut in aliqua eorum parte dispensare; quoniam ex talibus dispensationibus frequentatis à Residentiariis unà convenientibus inter se superioribus temporibus, enervatæ & dissolutæ sunt leges & statuta Ecclesiæ S. Pauli; & tales iniquæ dispensationes à Residentibus pro legibus fuerunt habitæ; ex quibus, si non adhibitum fuisset remedium in tempore, omnino Ecclesiæ secuta esset subversio.



Statuta quædam Decani & Capituli London. facta per Dominum Thomam Cardinalem Ebor. ex consensu Decani & Capituli per decretum sine arbitramento.

**T**homas miseratione divina Ebor. Archiep. Angliæ Primas, ipse regni Angliæ Cancellarius, universis, &c. salutem, &c. Cum utiq; Ecclesia Cathedralis divi Pauli London. oneribus ordinariis, ære quoq; alieno multo aggravari inventa est, nullos etiam ex se habens in ærario publico provisione thesauros; nec dotes, facultates, aut patrimonia sufficiunt ad numerosam Residentiariorum multitudinem ultra sustentandam; ne Ecclesia ipsa excessiva Residentiariorum multitudine ultra & supra dotes, facultates & patrimonia sua imposterum aggravetur, volumus, ordinamus, & de expresso consensu dictorum Decani & Capituli statuimus; Primum quod nulla deinceps in prælibata aliqua de ipsa incipienda fieret, priusquam Ecclesia ipsa omni ære alieno, quo tam dicto Decano & Residentiariis modernis præfatis, quam aliis universis multum jam gravatur penitus & ante omnia plenè & clarè fuerit exonerata. Provisio semper, quia patrimonium S. Pauli exile est, & onera multa & gravia quod ipsa Ecclesia ultra numerum quaternarium Residentiariorum cum eorum Decano simul & semel non oneretur aut aggravetur. Canonorum, Præbendariorum in dicta Ecclesia residere volentium senior, non ætate aut dignitate sed in ipsa Ecclesia senior Præbendatus primum incipiat protestari de residentia, & sic ordinatim, si plures sint.

Cum aliquis sese sponte ad Residentiam obtulerit, dummodo annum integrum & dies tres post installationem suam compleverit, considerentur non admissionis seu installationis personalis seu prioritas aut posterioritas, sed status & gradus scientiæ, & doctrinæ suæ dignitas, vitæ probitas cum morum gravitate & honestate, ac prudentiæ suæ laude, corporis habilitate & incolumitate, ac honesta & necessaria patrimonii & aliorum sufficientia; etiam ratio sui adventus, an sit ex affectatione magis lucri proprii quam Jesu Christi & divi Pauli; & an hujusmodi affectata residentia de jure excuset, quæ propria conscientia de facto semper incuset: & an in aliqua alia Ecclesia, sive Cathedrali, sive Collegiata, seu Hospitale resideat seu residere teneatur: Ac an sit officarius cuiq; domino detentus in obsequio ejus, quo residentiam bonam & laudabilem juxta Statutorum exigentiam opportunam & necessariam verè perficere & perimplere non valeat aut posset, quos omnino repelli volumus, ut residere volentes solum in hac Ecclesia S. Pauli, suam residentiam teneant & faciant, & non alibi, & habeant infra diocesim London. Patrimonium Christi curatum, aut spirituales interpretationes sermonum & doctrinæ Catholicæ, ut theologiis, quo populo sibi commisso aliisq; infra diocesim & huic Ecclesiæ in exonerationem conscientiæ suæ verbis gratiæ diligentius & promptius ministret & inserviat, ut longè in hoc dignior & idoneor præ aliis sc. sic non habentibus, si cætera concurrant, omnino præferant: Qui verò lucrum proprium magis quam animarum salutem, aut Jesum Christum & divum Paulum affectant, & sitiunt, indigni cum Juda semper repellantur.

## De officio Servientum Ecclesiæ S. Pauli.

Ex alio MS.  
cod. [scil. A.]  
f. 91. b.

**M**emorandum quod Servientes Ecclesiæ S. Pauli Lond. tenentur ex officio eorum observare diligenter & facere omnia & singula infra scripta, prout patet evidenter in diversis Registris, Ordinationibus & Statutis ejusdem Ecclesiæ, & ex antiqua consuetudine approbata, obtenta à tempore & per tempus, cujus contrarii memoria hominem non existit, per quoscunq; in dicta Ecclesia servientes observata. Imprimis dicti Servientes tenentur horas diei & noctis convenienter pulsando designare, maxime ad *Matutinas* & ad *Vesperas*, imitando quatenus fieri poterit religiosos civitatis, quæ cæteris certius regulantur, pulsationes simplices, vel duplices in Ecclesia vel Berefrido tam diebus festivis quàm profestis diligenter facient, secundum antiquam Ecclesiæ consuetudinem approbatam. Item post clausuram hostiorum scrutinium Ecclesiæ facient diligenter per seipsos. Item quàm citò tenebrescere incipit, in Ecclesia Lampades accendent. Item in Choro & circa Altare, capuciis dependentibus circa collum, non ministrabunt, nec capite cooperto incédent per Chorum in præsentia Decani seu Canonorum prædictæ Ecclesiæ. Item hostia Ecclesiæ semper manè aperient, & eadem claudent tempore opportuno & consueto. Item in omnibus *Matutinis* post *Gloria Patri* primi Psalmi, hostia chori claudent versus occidentem. Item in solempnioribus Festis anni, chorum & circa magnum Altare diligenter scopari facient, tam in pavimento, quàm superius, pro tollendis pulveribus & araneorum telis. Item Sacristæ, qui pro tempore fuerit, in hiis quæ per illorum ministeria sunt agenda, debite obedient, & maxime in omnibus quæ spectant ad utilitatem & honestatem Ecclesiæ. Item Capas sericas, Libros, Pannos sericos & lineos ac laneos, Scama, Cathedras, Pulvinaria, & alia ornamenta Ecclesiæ à vestibulo in Chorum, seu alibi in Ecclesia deferent, quociens opus fuerit, & eadem referent ac reponent honestè per seipsos. Item Capas & alia vestimenta quæcunq;, pannos & alia ornamenta Ecclesiæ ad vestibulum relata, ut præmittitur, non relinquent displicata, sed ea replicent debito modo per seipsos. Item vexilla & pannum pro festo *Corporis Christi*, super hastas, Canapam in die Cœnæ, Pannos aureos pro Sepulchro, cum Cista infra ponenda; ac etiam pannos aureos ante Festum Apostolorum *Petri & Pauli*, in Choro pendendos; nec non palmas, cum buxinis, velum & velamina ymaginum tempore Quadragesimæ ponent cum pertinentiis suis, & deponent honestè secundum consuetudinem Ecclesiæ prædictæ. Item omnibus duplicibus Festis, & in Festis novem Lectionum, unus eorundem servientum custodiet diligenter hostium Vestibuli, ne aliquis extraneus intret unde suspitio sinistra haberi possit. Item unus eorum custodiet hostium Thesaurarii quocienscunq; aliqua congregatio Episcoporum, seu aliorum dominorum fuerit ibidem. Item ordinatum fuit per *Radulphum de Dice-to* Decanum & Capitulum, quod dicti Servientes responderent de omnibus rebus quæ portantur extra Vestibulum ad deserviendum in Ecclesia prædicta; & quod garciones essent jurati Sacristæ & servientibus, de fidelitate, & servientes pro garcionibus in omnibus responderent. Item Serviens ebdomadarius faciet moram in Ecclesia ad eam custodiendam, excepto tempore commestionis, & tunc aliquis garcio, loco Servientis, erit ibidem. Item ante singulas *Processiones* circa Cimiterium, omnia loca per quæ transire debet *Processio*, dicti Servientes facient emundari. Item loca convenientia in Cimiterio corporibus tumulandis designabunt. Item pro fovea mortui facienda, ex antiquo, ultra tres denarios pro Divite, non accipient; pro mediocri verò duos denarios; & pro uno puero, unum denarium. Item omnes Ecclesiæ ministri defungentes classicum, habebunt in Beufrido, pro ii. denar. tantum, &c.

XXVII.

*The State of the Londes of the Church.*Ex præf. car-  
taceo Registro.

|          |                                    |                         |               |
|----------|------------------------------------|-------------------------|---------------|
|          | Pensions.                          | xxxvii l. xv s.         |               |
|          | Rents to the war.                  | vi l. xvi s. iv d.      |               |
| Camerar. | Anniversaries.                     | lxxxiii l. xis. viii d. |               |
|          | Oblations deduce viii l. for the   |                         |               |
|          | Deans portion.                     | xxxii l.                |               |
|          | The Collect of Will. New-          |                         |               |
|          | hold with vi l. for his Fee and    | lxxxix l. xvi s.        | V. cl. xxx l. |
|          | Potations.                         |                         | xvii d.       |
| London.  | The Collect of Will. Person        |                         |               |
|          | with xi l. xiii s. iiii d. for his |                         |               |
|          | Fee and Potations, and con-        | CCLxii l. ii s. iv d.   |               |
|          | cerning reparations.               |                         |               |
|          | Drayton.                           | xxix l.                 |               |
|          | Sunbery.                           | xiii l.                 |               |
|          | Willesdon, with ivs. quit rent.    | xiv l.                  |               |
|          | Rentish Town.                      | xiii l. vi s. viii d.   |               |
|          | Bowes, with xxxix s. Rent          | xviii l.                | XCl. viis.    |
| Midd.    | resolute.                          |                         | ii d.         |
|          | Cwyford,                           | x s.                    |               |
|          | Herringey.                         | vi d.                   |               |
|          | Beney.                             | xxiii s. iv d.          |               |
|          | The Bayliffwick of the Fraun-      |                         |               |
|          | ches.                              | xxvi s. viii d.         |               |
| Butk.    | Cadinton and Kemelworth,           |                         |               |
|          | with xl s. Fee.                    | lxviii l. xviii s.      | Cxxv l.       |
| Hertf.   | Perdley.                           | xl l.                   | ivs. viiid.   |
| Surr.    | Bernes.                            | xvi l. vi s. viii d.    |               |
|          | Rykelyng.                          | vi l. xiii s. iv d.     |               |
|          | Mavelstoke with Rent resolute      |                         |               |
|          | xxv s. iv d.                       | Ll. vi s. viii d.       |               |
|          | Shynkford, with xxxiii s. iv d.    |                         |               |
|          | Fee, and Rent resolute.            | xxvii l. vi s. viii d.  |               |
|          | Follyet.                           | vi l. xiii s. iv d.     |               |
|          | Belcham-Paul Parsonage.            | xiii l. vi s. viii d.   |               |
|          | Belcham-Paul Ferme.                | xlvi l. vii s. id.      |               |
|          | Walton.                            | xxxiii l. vi s. viii d. |               |
|          | Mickham-Paul.                      | xx l. vi s. viii d.     |               |
|          | Bancroft.                          | xiii l.                 |               |
|          | Kyrkeby.                           | xv l.                   |               |
|          | Chorpe.                            | xiii l. vi s. viii d.   | CCCClx l.     |
| Effex.   | Beldams.                           | iv l.                   | xviii s. q.   |
|          | The Bayliffwick of Soken, with     |                         |               |
|          | xl s. Fee.                         | xxxvii l. viis. xid. q. |               |
|          | Bykelesey.                         | vi l. xiii s. iv d.     |               |
|          | Heprige.                           | xlvi l.                 |               |
|          | Cyllingham.                        | xlvi l.                 |               |
|          | Barlyng.                           | xxx l. xiii s. iv d.    |               |
|          | Welle.                             | vii l.                  |               |
|          | Ronwell.                           | xxxvi l. x s.           |               |
|          | Bernes nygh Hadley, with xii s.    |                         |               |
|          | iv d. Rent resolute.               | xiii s. iv d.           |               |
|          | Beaucham by Fayrestede.            | Liii s. iv d.           |               |
|          | Chelmsford.                        | iii s.                  |               |
|          | Adburton.                          | L s.                    |               |

Summa totalis Ml. C. Lxxxxvi. l. xi s. ii d. q.

This foresaid Sum cometh to hand oonce a yere, besides casualties, as Fines, Merciaments, Reliefs, Heriots, Eschaets, Forfeitures, Felons-goods, with such other Ryalities; also besides Wood-falls, Legacies and Sepultures, which by estimation will extend yearly oone with another, to the sum of *xli*.

And of the foresaid Sum Total, goeth out yearly to charges and payments, both certain and casual, of which the certain and ordinary be these following:

|                                   |                       |
|-----------------------------------|-----------------------|
| Morogge and Senegge,              | xxxiii s. vi d.       |
| Pensions resolute                 | xxii l. xii s. ii d.  |
| Rent resolute,                    | Lvi l. ix d.          |
| The Ministers Comens.             | xlvi l. xv s. ii d.   |
| Ale-Sylver,                       | xlvi l.               |
| Trencher-Bread and Wilkyn,        | vii l. iv s.          |
| Fedyng days,                      | xxx l. xii s.         |
| Petances,                         | Lvi s. viii d.        |
| Stagiaries,                       | xiii l. vi s. viii d. |
| D Sapientia,                      | xxxv s. viii d.       |
| Th' Apostell. Pass,               | ix l.                 |
| De profundis,                     | Lvi s. iv d.          |
| Chauntries,                       | Cxix l.               |
| Anniversaries,                    | CLiv l. x s. iv d.    |
| Fees by the Chaumberleyn,         | xxxix l. viii.        |
| By the Aditor,                    | xxii l. x s.          |
| By the Receiver,                  | xli l.                |
| Livery of the Ministers,          | ix l. x s.            |
| War vii c. at iii l. the hundred, | xxi l.                |
| Wyne,                             | iii l. vi s. viii d.  |
| Dyle,                             | iv l.                 |
| Necessaries yearly,               | vi l. xiii s. iv d.   |
| The Bakehouse,                    | Cxx l.                |

The Total, viiclxxxxxi l. iii s. xi d.

Remaineth, CCCCv l. vii s. iii d. qua.

Set out for Repatations, CC l.

Item for Castuoltis, xxvi l. xiv s. iv d.

Remaineth, Clxxviii l. xiii s. xi d. qua.

And yet out of that they must bear

Dymes, which is Lxx l. xv s.

## XXVIII.

Nomina Prædenbariorum Ecclesiæ  
S. Pauli Lond.Lel. Coll. vol.  
1. p. 501.

|               |                     |
|---------------|---------------------|
| Totehal.      | Ealdelande.         |
| Nesdon.       | Herlestone.         |
| Holeburne.    | Chamberlengeswodde. |
| Wildeland.    | Ealdestrete.        |
| Sneating.     | Oxgate.             |
| Kentessetoun. | Consumpta.          |
| Raculveslande | Brunnesbyri.        |
| Wilefdon.     | Neweton.            |
| Wenlakesbyri. | Hoxton.             |
| Kadington.    | Rugemere.           |
| Portepole.    | Ifeldon.            |
| Cudington.    | Mapesbyri.          |
| Chesewike.    | More.               |
| Twyferde.     | Halwelle.           |
| Brandeswoode. |                     |
| S. Pancrace.  |                     |

Ecclesiæ infra civitatem Londini spectantes ad Patronatum Decani & Capituli S. Pauli, per quoddam Antiquum Registrum.

Ex alio Cod.  
MS. penes præs.  
D. & Cap.

## XXIX.

Ecclesiæ Sanctorum

|                                                                 |                             |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| Antonini juxta Soperflane, est eis pensionaria in xxxiv s. & d. | Estimatur ad Li. marc.      |
| Benedicti Algar de Molewarfe, est pensionaria in iii marc.      | Estimatur ad v marc.        |
| Augustini ad Portam, est pensionaria in dim. marc.              | Non sufficit sibi.          |
| Benedicti de Barscherche, pensionaria in dim. marc.             | Estimatur ad xl s.          |
| Botulphi de Ponte, pensionaria in dim. marc.                    | Estimatur ad Li marc.       |
| Egidii extra Crepilgate, pensionaria in x marc.                 | Estimatur ad Li marc.       |
| Fidis in Criptis, non sufficit.                                 |                             |
| S. Helene, pensionaria in dim. marc.                            |                             |
| Gregorii estimatur nichil.                                      |                             |
| Joannis Zacharia, pensionaria in xx s.                          | Estimatur ad i marc.        |
| Nicholai Olaf Bernard, pensionaria in dim. marc.                | Estimatur ad ii marc & dim. |
| Maria de Aldermannebery, pens. in i marc.                       | Estimatur ad Cs.            |
| Martini Orgar juxta Candlewirstrete, pens. in xiv s.            | Estimatur ad v. marc.       |
| Magdalene de Welkstrete, pens. Lii s.                           | Estimatur nichil.           |
| Magdalene in Pissonaria, pens. in xx s.                         | Estimatur nichil.           |
| Michaelis in foro ad Bladum, pens. in ii marc.                  | Estimatur ad ii marc.       |
| Michaelis ad Ripam.                                             |                             |
| Olavi de Mucwel nullius estimationis.                           |                             |
| Petri de Bredstrate, pensionaria in v s. & non sufficit.        |                             |
| Petri parvi super Tamisam, pens. in xii d.                      | Estimatur ad i marc.        |
| Thome Apostoli pensionaria in i marc.                           | Non sufficit.               |

Ex vet.  
membr. penes  
pres. D. &  
cap.

## XXX.

## An Inventory of the Plate, Jewels, &amp;c.

In the 70. Edw. 6ti. upon the exhibiting of an Inventory of the Plate, Jewels, Ornamentals, &c. belonging to the Cathedral Church of S. Paul, which was delivered into the Kings Commissioners at Guild-Hall; and request made to them by the Dean and Chapter, that certain things of necessary use might be permitted to remain, these following particulars were by them allowed of; viz.

## Imp. Chalices

iii

It. Two pair of Basyns for to bring the Communion-bread, and to receive the offerings for the poor; whereof one pair silver, for every day; the other for Festivals, &c. gilt.

It. A Sylver Pot to put the wine in, for the Communion-Table, weighing xl. Dunces.

It. The written Texts of the Gospels and Epistles.

It. A large Canopie of Cissew for the Kings Majesty when he cometh thither.

It. A Pall of Black velvet, to lay upon the Verse.

It. A Border of Black Sarcenet, with a Fringe of black silk mixt with Gold, for the burial of Noble Persons.

It. Bawdkins of divers sorts and colours, for garnishing the Quire, at the Kings coming, and for the Bishops Seat; as also at other times when the Quire shall be apparailled for the honour of the Realm.

It. Eight Cusheons.

It. Thirty Albes, to make Surplices for the Ministers and Choristers.

It. Twenty four old Cusheons to kneel on.

It. Seven Clothes of Linnen plain and diaper for the Communion Table.

It. Five Towels.

It. Two Hangings of Tapestry, for the Quire.

It. A Turkey-Carpet for the Communion Table.

It. A Pastoral staff for the Bishop.

There was at that time also desired by the said Dean and Chapter, allowance of xviii*l.* vi*s.* iii*d.* towards the Charges of taking down the steps and place of the high Altar; and for other furniture of convenient places and things for the administration of the Communion.



## Ordinatio Capellæ in magno cimiterio super ossamenta mortuorum.

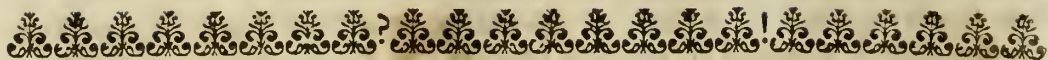
XXXI. **O**Mnibus Christi fidelibus, &c. Joannes Carpenter junior, civis & clericus communitatis civitatis Lond. Executor Testamenti bonæ memoriæ Ricardi Whytngton, nuper Civis & Merceri Lond. ac pluries Majoris ejusdem civitatis, salutem in eo quem mater peperit, virgo manens. Viri providi & devoti, fervens debet esse desiderium & cura sollicita, divini cultus augmentum perpetuum salubriter ordinare, præsertim per Missarum solempnia continuè Celebranda, quibus pro salute vivorum & requie mortuorum Dei filius unigenitus patri immolatur in hostiam, manibus Sacerdotis: Ego verò Joannes, præmissa considerans, & lacrimali meditatione recogitans, quomodo speciosa Capella beatæ Ma-

ria

Ex Registro  
quodam (init.  
More) penes  
Dec. & Cap.  
Eccl. S. Pauli  
Lond. fol.  
154.

riæ virginis, super ossamenta mortuorum in cimiterio S. Pauli Lond. quæ de Cantaria unius Capellani, ex devotione cujusdam Rogeri Beyvene & aliorum civium Londini ab antiquo fundata, & de sex marcatis redditus in London, per eundem Rogerum in testamento suo, ad sustentationem ipsius Capellan legatis, dotata; propter minus legalem foundationem ejusdem Cantariæ & insufficientiam legati prædicti, ac alias causas quam plurimas, sit & à diu fuerit vacans & inofficiata; ac de Capellano quocumq; in certo totaliter destituta; certas terras, tenementa, & redditus in London, ad valorem octo marcarum de claro per annum cum nonnullis bonis dicti Ricardi de Wityngton & aliorum, administrationi meæ commissis, nuper de novo perquisivi ad inde denuò dotandum, fundandum, erigendum & stabi- liendum in eadem Capella, unam Cantariam solidam & perpetuam de uno Capellano perpetuo, qui divina quotidie pro animabus dictorum Rogeri Beyvene & Ricardi Wityngton, ac aliorum juxta ordinationem meam in hac parte faciendam specialiter celebrabit, secundum vim, formam & effectum certarum literarum patentium serenissimi domini Regis Henrici sexti de speciali licentiâ suâ exinde mihi concessa, &c. gerentes datas apud Westm. xii<sup>o</sup>. die Jan. anno regni sui octavo.

Virtute & auctoritate quarum &c. ad foundationem & ordinationem dictæ Cantariæ, &c. procedo in hunc modum. Imprimis ad divini cultus reformationem & augmentum, ac salutem fidelium, & eorum maxime qui migrarunt ab hac luce, volo & ordino, quod exnunc sit & esse debeat in Capella prædicta quædam Cantaria solida & perpetua, de uno Capellano perpetuo, qui in re & nomine sit custos perpetuus ejusdem Capellæ, honestum quoq; discretum & ydoneum presbyterum David Fleure, de cujus circumspectione & aliis virtutibus ad plenum & de diu sum expertus, in primum Capellanum ejusdem Cantariæ, hac prima vice ordino & constituo, ac ipsum Custodem perpetuum ejusdem Capellæ, si- ve Cantariæ, jam primò præficio & deputo, per præsentis. Volo quoq; & ordino, quod dictus nunc custos Capellanus & successores sui Capellani, custodes ibidem, singulis diebus, cum facultas & oportunitas se obtulerunt, dicant infra Capellam prædictam vel procinctum ejusdem, *Matutinas, ves- peras* & alias horas suas Canonicas, nisi infirmitate, vel alia justa vel rati- onabili causa fuerint impediti: Missas etiam quotidie celebrent in Capel- la supradicta, si & quando disponantur, nisi Canonicum aliquod obstet, vel aliud impedimentum justum & rationale incurrat. In canone quoq; singularum Missarum suarum inter defunctos primò de præfato Rogero Beyven, deinde de dicto Ricardo Wityngton & Johanne Credy armigero, ex quorum bonis Cantaria prædicta ordinatur; subsequenterq; de Johanne Shadworth, præcipuo adjutore ad eundem, & de animâ meâ, cum migrans ab hac luce, mentionem faciant specialem. Dicant ulterius dictus nunc custos Capellanus, & omnes successores sui custodes Capellani ibidem, sin- gulis diebus ad Missam, flexis genibus, *Pater noster* & *Ave*, cum speciali & mentali recommendatione dictorum Rogeri, Ricardi & Johannis Credy, Deo & beatæ Mariæ virgini faciendâ, Fundatores etiam & patroni dictæ Cantariæ, dum vixerint, & post decessum suum, cum migraverint in Memo- riis dicti nunc custodis & successorum suorum, intra Missarum secreta, & cæteras devotiones suas specialiter inter alios habeantur: omnes quoq; benefactores dictæ Capellæ, tam præsentis quam futuri, qui de bonis suis sibi à Deo collatis aliquid donant augmentationi Cantariæ sive Capellæ prædictæ vel consilium aut auxilium ad hoc præstant, seu quorum occasio- ne dicta Capella sive Cantaria melius in aliquo sustentari, & officium di- vinum honorificentius in ea fieri potuit, omnium orationum, cæterarumq; devotionum dictæ Capellæ sive Cantariæ sint ipso facto participes (&c.) Data Londini, in festo Exaltationis S. Crucis Anno Domini MCCCC XXX. & anno Regni Regis Henrici sexti post conquestum nono.



Ex vet. Rotu-  
lo in bibl. Hat-  
toniana.

Kalendarium, five Inventorium indentatum; factum inter Magistrum Willielmum Say Decanum, & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cath. S. Pauli Lond. ac Rogerum Merish, unum Executorum Testamenti Walteri Shyrintone Clerici, defuncti; nuper Cancellarii Regis Henrici sexti Ducatus sui Lancastriæ, ac Canonici Stagiarii ejusdem Ecclesiæ, ex una parte: Et Magistrum Johannem Raven, & David Hampstede Capellanos perpetuos Cantariæ dicti Walteri, fundatæ, in Capella sua, situata juxta hostium boreale Ecclesiæ prædictæ, ex altera parte, de omnibus & singulis libris, cum eorum contentis, existentibus in nova Libraria, per dictum Walterum nuper inchoata, & per ejus Executores plene constructa super claustrum Cimiterii ejusdem Ecclesiæ, vocatum Pardonchirche-Pawe, & liberatis præfatis Capellanis, ut custodibus dictæ Librariæ, xxv<sup>o</sup>. die mensis Martii, Anno Domini MCCCC Lviii.

XXXII. **I**mprimis liber vocatus Catholicon, cum quatuor partibus Grammaticæ, viz. Orthographia, Ethimologia, Diasintestica, & Prosodia; Cujus voluminis 2<sup>o</sup> folio incipit Modo manere.

Item aliud volumen, in quo continentur tres libri; viz. Papias, Lucidarius & Innocentius, de miseria conditionis humanæ: 2<sup>o</sup> folio, Relatum absconditum.

Item liber vocatus Hugucio, cum tabula ejusdem: 2<sup>o</sup> folio, ex eisdem componitur.

Item liber Isidori Ethimologiarum; & Hugucio abbreviatus in eodem volumine: 2<sup>o</sup> folio, Resumas, non invenis.

Item liber vocatus Brito in summa; 2<sup>o</sup> folio, — nare & non secundum H.

Item liber Papiæ, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, Abdias interpretatur.

**B** Item tabula super libros Boicii de consolatione Philosophiæ, & super libros Politicorum; 2<sup>o</sup> folio, Mores in bonum.

Item liber vocatus Flores Philosophiæ; 2<sup>o</sup> folio, Quod illud dicitur accidere.

Item S. Thomas super libros Me. ce. & de anima, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, Hominibus quidem est.

Item Egidius de regimine Principum, cum tabula præcedente, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, Videtur enim natura.

Item Egidius de regimine Principum, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, Dicitur quod amicabilia.

**C** Item Seneca de clementia, ad Neronem, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, Sed etiam inter illos.

Item Epistolæ Senecæ ad Paulum, & è contra, in eodem volumine.

Item Seneca de naturalibus questionibus, ad Lucillum.

Item Tullius in Rethoricis.

Item Virgilius in Bucolicis.

Item Epistolæ Petri Blesensis.

Item Albumasar in suo introductorio in textu Philosophiæ, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, Alius autem dicit.

} In eodem  
Volumine.

D Item

- D** *Item Avicenna in Canone, 2. folio, Doctrinæ principii pertinet.*  
*Item liber vocatus Corpus Medicinæ, 2° folio, . . . riter quod suum est perficit.*  
*Item liber medicinarum Johannucii Tegni Galieni afforismorum Ypo-*  
*cratis, pulsum Philareti, Theophili de speciebus & differentiis urinarum,*  
*pars prohemialis Regimen acutorum; Prologus Constantini Affricani in libro*  
*februum. Viaticus Constantini Cassiensis monachi. Egidius de urinis; con-*  
*tenti in uno volumine, 2° folio, Virtutis itaq; partitio.*  
*Item opusculum diversitatum Juris Civilis & Canonici, 2° folio, Dila-*  
*torias proponendas.*  
*Item Egidius de prædestinatione, in uno volumine.*  
*Item Egidius, de formatione corporis humani, cum duabus tabulis in eo-*  
*dem volumine.*
- F** *Item Cronica Radulphi de Diceto, 2° folio, Nomina regionum.*  
*Item liber de Historiis Angliæ, 2° folio, Anno DCCLVII.*
- G** *Item liber Romanæ historiæ, 2° folio, Ascanius derelicto.*  
*Item historia trium Regum beatorum, 2° folio, Dei Balaan, in libris.*  
*Item Suetonius Tranquillus de vita Caesarum, 2° folio, in Eliciam legi-*  
*ones.*  
*Item liber de gestis Britonum, 2° folio, Alpinus filius.*  
*Item liber Antiquitatis Judaicæ historiæ, & continet quinq; libros,*  
*2° folio, Rediit ad Herodem.*  
*Item in eodem volumine Josephus de Judaico bello, & continet septem*  
*libros.*
- H** *Item postilla Radulphi de Diceto super Ecclesiasticum, & super librum*  
*Sapientie, 2° folio, Vel unumquodq; translatum.*  
*Epistolæ Pauli, parum glossatæ, 2° folio, Firmandos nos.*  
*Chrisostomus de laude S. Pauli, 2° folio, Quoddam insigne virtutum.*  
*Textus quorundam librorum Bibliæ, viz. Ruthæ, Tobix, Judith, He-*  
*ster, Paralipomenon, Machabeorum, & Esdræ. 2° folio, ---eris & ego.*  
*Epistolæ Pauli parum glossatæ, 2° folio, Nunciatur in universo mundo.*  
*Psalterium modicè glossatum, 2. folio, Quare fremuerunt gentes.*  
*Aurora, id est Biblia versificata, 2° folio, Sunt violæ suntq;.*  
*Postilla super Epistolas Pauli, 2° folio, In virtute surgendi.*  
*Textus Ezechielis & Danielis, cum parva glosa super eosdem, 2° folio,*  
*Jerum in tricesimo anno.*
- I** *Postilla à principio Genesis, usq; ad xxi. cap. Exodi, 2° folio, In posse*  
*non est esse.*  
*Postilla super libros Exodi, Levitici, Numeri, & Deuteronomii, 2° folio,*  
*Tanto magis.*  
*Postilla super Job, secundum fratrem Simonem de Hentone, 2° folio,*  
*quo Gregorius libro moralium.*  
*Postilla super xxii Prophetas, 2° folio, Dicitur autem Civitatis hæc.*  
*Hugo de Vienna super Matthæum.*  
*Textus libri Ezechielis, glosatus, 2. folio, Aliquando ex præterito*  
*tangit.*  
*Glosa super primam & secundam quinquagenam Psalterii, 2° folio, Ca-*  
*pite libri scriptum.*  
*Glosa super tertiam quinquagenam, 2° folio, Et cilicium sunt Arma.*  
*Glosa super libros Isaïæ, Jeremiæ, & Trenorum, 2° folio, in glosa,*  
*Quo videmus cælum.*  
*Evangelium Johannis glosatum, 2° folio, textus; in principio erat ver-*  
*bum.*

*Textus quatuor librorum Regum, glosatus, 2° folio, Principia, id est aliam vim.*

**K** *Textus Esdræ, Paralipomenon & Machabeorum, glosatus, 2° folio, In anno primo.*

*Glosa super libros Job, Canticorum; Epistolas Jacobi, Petri, Johannis, & super Apocalipsim, 2° folio, Vir erat in terra.*

*Aurora, quæ est Biblia versificata, 2° folio, Tamen nocturnum locutus est.*

*Glosa super Leviticum, Numerum, & Deuteronomium, 2° folio, --uluna immaculatum.*

*Glosa super Genesim & Exodum, 2° folio glosæ, Jubet ex principiis librorum.*

*Glosa super Ezechielem & Danielelem, 2° folio glosæ, Unde Johannes venientem.*

*Glosa super Pentateucon, id est super quinq; libros Moysey, 2° folio, Ministerio absconditam.*

*Magister historiarum, vel materia scolastica, 2. folio, Illi magis putaretur.*

*Tabula super Liram, & super moralia S. Gregorii, 2° folio, In præcepto Ml. ii d.*

*Una Biblia 2° folio, Et quæ non tam lingua.*

*Doctor de Lira super novum testamentum, 2° folio, Debent habere adinvicem.*

**L** *Item una Biblia magna, 2° folio, q. super Cxx credentium nomina.*

*Prima pars Nicolai de Lira, 2° folio, Absurda aliquando licet.*

*Secunda pars Nicolai de Lira, 2° folio, quod David potest comparari.*

*Prima pars concordantiæ, 2° folio, Exodus xii.*

*Secunda pars concordantiæ, 2° folio, xxii. b. somnis.*

*Parvus liber concordantiæ, distinctus per quinq; libros, 2. folio, quod omnia bona nostra.*

*Prima pars reportorii moralis, sive Dictionarii, 2° folio, Divinis inspirationibus.*

*Secunda pars reportorii, sive Dictionarii, 2° folio, Commutantur ¶ Sic vero.*

*Tertia pars reportorii moralis, sive Dictionarii, 2° folio, ¶ Pallium verò jocunditatis.*

**M** *Textus Isaia & Jeremiæ glosatus, & intiulatus super Isaiam & Jeremiam, 2° folio, Jeronimus.*

*Postilla super Isaiam & Jeremiam, 2° folio, emulor transferendo.*

*Postilla super Psalterium, 2° folio, deinde studere bono.*

*Psalterium, secundum triplicem translationem, 2° folio, quam per delectationem.*

*Augustinus contra Julianum, 2° folio, --ret opus ideo, in uno volumine.*

*Cxxxix. Epistolæ Augustini ad Volucianum, & ad alios; & aliorum ad Augustinum, in eodem volumine.*

*Augustinus de civitate Dei, 2° folio, curramus credendo, in alio volumine.*

*Augustinus de perfectione justitiæ.*

*Augustinus de ordine.*

*Augustinus de verâ religione.*

*Augustinus contra mendacium.*

*Augustinus de mendacio.*

*Augustinus in Iponosticon.*

*Augustinus de duabus animabus.*

*Augustinus de pœnitentia.*

*Augustinus de agone Christiano.*

*Augustinus de bono conjugali.*

in eodem Volumine.

Augustinus { *De bono Virginali.*  
*Ad Inquis. Januarii.*  
*Contra adversarium legis & prophetarum.*  
*In libro retractationum.*  
*De fide & legibus.* } in eodem volumine.

Augustinus { *Super primam quinquagenam Psalterii, 2° folio, Quid superbit terra.*  
*Super secundam quinquagenam, 2° folio, cum dominus de manu.*  
*Super tertiam quinquagenam, 2° folio, patrem quod autem.*

N

Augustinus { *De civitate Dei, 2° folio, ---pore non putant esse.*  
*De verbis Domini, 2° folio, ejusdem de verbis Domini.*  
*Historia ecclesiastica, cum interpretationibus nominum Bibliæ, 2° folio, 15 à*  
*Sampson, in uno volumine.*  
*Allegoriæ Historiarum Magistri Petri Comestoris.*  
*Innocentius de misteriis Missarum.*  
*Purgatorium Patricii.*  
*Jeronimus de cathalogo virorum illustrium.*  
*Gennadius de cathalogo virorum illustrium.*  
*Isidorus de cathalogo virorum illustrium.*  
*Isidorus de ortu & obitu patrum.*  
*Isidorus de ordine novi ac veteris Testamenti.*  
*Flores historiarum Fratris Martini, in eodem volumine.*

{ *De octoginta tribus Questionibus, 2° folio, utrum omnino sit,*  
*in alio volumine.*

*De orando Deo.*

*De disciplina Christiana.*

*De divinatione Demonum.*

*De ecclesiasticis dogmatibus.*

*De Trinitate xv libri.*

*De conflictu virtutum & viciorum.*

*Summa beati Augustini, in libro retractationum.*

*De decem cordis.*

*In libro Soliloquiorum.*

*In libro confessionum.*

Augustin. { *De libero arbitrio.*

*De vera & falsa pœnitentia, 2° folio, non sobrii, sed exceden-*  
*tes, in alio volumine.*

*De doctrina Christiana libri quatuor.*

*De Sermone domini in monte, duo libri.*

*De fide, ad Petrum.*

*De fide rerum invisibilium.*

*De mirabilibus sacre Scripturæ.*

*In Enchiridion.*

*De bono perseverantiæ.*

*Contra Julianum, sex libri.*

*De spiritu & anima.*

*In opere solenni super Lucam, & super Johannem, 2° folio,*  
*potens applicari.*

*Contra gentiles, 2° folio, Veritatem.*

S. Thom. { *De Christo, vel in ultima parte summa, 2° folio, adequationem*  
*ad recompensationem.*

*Secunda secundæ, 2° folio, oportet, sed ea quæ sunt.*

*In prima parte Summa & prima secundæ, 2° folio, sed in uno-*  
*quoq; genere.*

O Prima pars moralium Gregorii, continens decem libros, 2° folio, de cœ-  
 lo & tactas Oves.

Secunda

*Secunda pars moralium continet xii libras, 2° folio, Veniat quare tacens.*  
*Tertia pars moralium continet xiii. libros, 2° folio, Major sit Deus homine.*  
*Gregorius in Registro, continet xv. libros, 2° folio, ad sancta loca.*  
*Speculum super moralia Gregorii, 2° folio, Magni esse inter omnes.*  
*Pastoralia S. Gregorii, 2° folio, incipiunt capitula.*  
*Speculum juniorum, de malo culpæ & pænæ.*  
*Pastoralia S. Gregorii, 2° folio, quod aliter admonendi sunt.*  
*Dieta salutis.*  
*Liber diversorum Sermonum, 2° folio, corporis diffusa sunt.*  
*Liber Dispensationum.*  
*Sermones Fratris Gorham, 2° folio, ciliatione & sic pater.*  
*Distinctiones ejusdem.*  
*Sermones super Evangelia, 2° folio, --minaria claritas.*  
*Tractatus de vocabilis Biblia.*  
*Hugo de Sacramentis, 2° folio, quod operatio & promissio.*  
*Chrisostomus de laude S. Pauli 7. libelli, 2° folio, ---nem, quasi voluntans, in uno volumine.*  
*Liber distinctionum, qui intitulatur verbum abbreviatum, cum tabula capitulorum subsequentium, in eodem volumine.*  
*Pastoralia S. Gregorii cum tabula precedente, in eodem volumine.*  
*Sermones Abbeville, 2° folio, Gloria item surgendi.*  
*Alii Sermones; qui incipiunt, Tristitia vestra.*  
*Chrisostomus super Mathæum, operis imperfecti, 2° folio, Liber generationis, cum tabula super eodem. in alio volumine.*  
*Speculum peccatorum, in eodem volumine.*  
*Visto S. Edwardi Confessoris*  
*S. Thomas de articulis Fidei.*  
*Expositio Symboli.*  
*Expositio orationis dominicæ.*  
*Quædam meditatio de passione Christi, quæ incipit Jesum.*  
*Meditatio devota, quæ incipit, verbum secretum.*  
*Meditatio Augustini de Spiritu Sancto.*  
*Tractatus de advocatione beatæ Mariæ.*  
*Bernardus de dignitate Sacerdotum scrinio cordis inferendo.*

} in uno volumine.

} in uno volumine.

} in uno volumine.

} in uno volumine.

} in uno volumine.

} in uno volumine.

} in eodem volumine.

*P. Sermones bonæ fortunæ, de donis Spiritus sancti, cum quadam oratione beati Augustini precedente, 2° folio, ejus pro quo venit.*  
*Ricardus de S. Victore, de Trinitate, incompletus.*  
*Alii Sermones, qui sic incipiunt, Pacem relinquo vobis.*  
*Ricardus de S. Victore, de Doctrina cordis.*  
*Sermones super Psalterium, 2° folio, Sanctum in Apostolos misit.*  
*Sermones, qui sic incipiunt; Sciens quia jam hora est.*  
*Meditationes de gaudiis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, 2° folio, quarta meditatio erigit.*  
*Meditationes de passione domini, & compassione beatæ Virginis, Quis dabit.*  
*Meditatio beati Augustini, Invoco te, Deus meus.*

} in uno volumine.

*Orationes Augustini & Ambrosii, dicenda ante Missam cum aliis.*

} in uno volumine.

*Meditatio Anselmi Terretinæ.*

*Meditatio Augustini, Domine Deus meus:*

*Prologion Augustini, Eia nunc homuncio.*

*Orationes & meditationes Anselmi, Domine Jesu Christe.*

*Regula beati Bernardi, Cadente horologio.*

*Meditationes beati Bernardi, Multi multa sciunt.*

*Expositio de arbore Consanguinitatis. Quam bonum rei.*

*Isidorus, de summo bono, incompletus.*

*Expositio Orationis dominicæ, Pater noster.*

*Expositio quorundam Proverbiorum, & mortuo non habes. Summa Raymundi.*

} in uno volumine.

*Expositio moralis super Exodum, incompleta. Tota necessitas.*

*Allegoria Petri Commestoris, 2° folio, Masculum & feminam.*

*Postilla super Epistolas Canonicas, viz. Jacobi, Petri, Johannis & Judæ.*

} in uno volumine.

*Allegoria, sive moralitates super librum Apocalypsis.*

*Postilla super Evangelium Johannis.*

*Liber Sermonum, 2° folio, tribuit; si enim daret.*

*Remediarium converforum, continens duos libros, 2° folio, distinxi quare utraq;.*

*Divisiones thematum super quosdam sermones, 2° folio, missis fidelis.*

*Item manipulus florum, 2° folio, necessitate sed spreta.*

*Magister historiarum, vel materia scolastica, 2° folio, de jugi sacrificio.*

*Summa predicantium, 2° folio, qui sepe & specialiter.*

*Parisiensis de vitiis & virtutibus, 2° folio, Quæ possunt valere.*

*Una magna Biblia, 2° folio, & Quæ non lingua.*

*Postilla super Epistolas Pauli, 2° folio, in pro mandatis terminalibus.*

*Gregorius super Ezechielem, 2° folio, Rursum Crucifigentes.*

*Tractatus de Sacramento Eucharistiæ.*

*Tractatus Ricardi de S. Victore, de Patriarchis.*

*Tractatus de arra animæ, incompletus.*

*Bernardus de consideratione.*

*Jeronimus de omnipotentia Dei.*

*Anselmus super Evangelium, Intravit Jesus in quoddam castellum.*

} in uno volumine.

*Gregorius in ultima parte Ezechielis.*

*Hugo in Didastolicon, id est, de studio legendi.*

*Lathbury super librum Trenorum, secundum triplicem sensum, 2° folio, ---le quo doctrinatur.*

*Postilla super Epistolas Pauli; 2° folio, quibus estis & vos.*

*Postilla fratris Willielmi de Rowell super Epistolas Pauli. 2° folio, hominis tamenq;.*

*Januensis in opere Quadragesimali, 2° folio, ---dinis sursum germinans.*

*Henricus Gandavus in suo Quodlibeto, 2° folio, quæ infirmatur.*

*Magister Sententiarum, 2° folio, quod aliqui dicunt.*

*Summa Henrici Gandavi de possibilitate sciendi, 2° folio, si in Deo sit ponere.*

*Summa Magistri Præpositini, 2° folio, filius est equalis patri.*

- Rowell super librum Sententiarum, 2° folio, quia res & signa.  
 Tarentinus super secundum Summarum, 2° folio, ad primum sic procedatur.  
 Magister Summarum, 2° folio, Quis ordo sit observandus.  
 Sanctus Thomas super quartum Summarum, 2° folio, per similitudinem rei.  
 Frater Willielmus de Southampton super totum librum Summarum, 2° folio, quod in aspectu non est virtus.  
 Questiones super quartum Sententiarum, cum lectura super eodem, 2° folio, Samaritan autem.  
 Sermones dominicales super Epistolas, 2° folio, Abjicienda sunt quatuor tabulae.  
 Distinctiones Fratris Mauricii, 2° folio, xxxv eventus tabula.  
 Manipulus florum, 20 folio, eas à me tu verò summa.  
 Parisiensis de viciis, 2° folio, In Lxxvii. quare timendum est tabula.  
 Historie actuum Apostolorum, 2° folio, interrogare eum dicentes. Distinctiones Lincolnienles. } in uno Volumine.
- S** Januensis in dominicalibus, 2° folio, cibus mundi triplex.  
 Summa Odonis in omeliis, 20 folio, nimium non praesumas. } in uno Volumine.  
 Odo de penitentiis.  
 Tractatus de fide & moribus, 20 folio, utrum debeat accedere.  
 Tractatus de Articulis fidei, de Sacramentis, de beatitudinibus, de petitionibus, de virtutibus & viciis.  
 Tractatus fratris Simonis de Henton, super eodem.  
 Breviloquium fratris Boneventurae super totam theologiam.  
 Tractatus ejusdem, qui dicitur Itinerarium mentis in Deum.  
 Prologion beati Anselmi, fide querens, intellectum.  
 Tractatus Magistri Roberti Grosset, in Gallico, de lapsu & reparatione generis humani. } in uno Volumine.  
 Distinctiones Biardi, 2° folio, --nit michi aurem dominus.  
 Tabula exemplorum de habundantia adoptionum ad omnem materiam in Sermonibus, secundum ordinem Alphabeti.  
 Liber Ecclesiasticis seu divinis officiis, qui intitulatur Gemma animae.  
 Liber digesti veteris, intitulatus Decreta 2° folio, eodem tempore.  
 Pupilla oculi, 2° folio, tum privata quociens.  
 Speculum curatorum, 2° folio, Filii Dei coheredes.  
 Tractatus de Decimis, per dominum Stephanum, quondam Archiepisc. Cantuar. } in uno Volumine.  
 Speculum Peccatoris.  
 Summa Confessorum, 2° folio, de Judeis & Paganis.  
 Questiones Bartholomei, 2° folio, de edil. edi c.  
 Extractus ex decretis Romanorum Pontificum, 2° folio, venenum pessimum serpit.
- T** Liber Decretalium, cum textu sexti, 2° folio, ut de altero intelligatur.  
 Ivo Carnotensis Episcopus, de collectione ecclesiasticarum Historiarum, 2° folio, mense frugalis.  
 Casus Bartholomæi Oxon 2° folio, --telligentiam & quantum.  
 Liber Decretalium, 2° folio, ditis copiam habere. } in uno Volumine.  
 Innocentius quartus, de summa Trinitate & fide catholica.  
 Decreta Conciliorum, 2° folio, Antistites per quos.  
 Johannes de Deo, super decreta, 2° folio, omnia talia.  
 Lectura decretibus Magistri Bernardi de monte mirrato.  
 Summa Magistri Secardi.  
 Opus Martini, de phano.  
 Casus Bartholomei super decreta & decretalia, 2° folio, erunt; sed non potuerunt.

- Liber decretorum, 2º folio, rodit leges navalium.*  
*Hostiensis in prima parte, 2º folio, legem nemo bonum facere.*  
*Hostiensis in secunda parte, 2º folio, ut probatur scilicet ibi.*  
*Liber decretalium, 2º folio, trans unum sunt.*  
*Archidiaconus in Rosario, 2º folio, præmittitur ergo quasdam.*  
**U** *Liber digesti veteris, 2º folio, compositione xiii. librorum.*  
*Liber Institutionum & collationum, 2º folio, communi omnium hominum.*  
*Liber digestorum, 2º folio, xviii. libro composita.*  
*Libri decretalium decretorum digesti veteris; & Questiones Bartholomei,*  
*2º folio, Carnis ad spiritum terrenorum.*  
*Volumen de Decretis & consiliis diversis, 2º folio, ceptum traditum est.*  
*Inventarium Juris, secundum Bengarium Cardinalem, 2º folio, de electi*  
*officii.*  
*Digestum novum, 2º folio, adeo ut cum fabris.*  
*Liber inforciati Juris, 2º folio, cuncta tertia portio.*  
*Liber codicis de jure civili, 2º folio, sanctionibus, sic quoq; vero.*

*Codices MS. in Bibliotheca Paulina.*

**XXXIII.** **G** *Uilielmi Meldunensis libri quatuor de Regibus Anglorum. Lel. Col. vol.*  
*Ejusdem libri tres, de Novella historia, id est Henrici se- 3. p. 47.*  
*cundi.*

- Postilla Simonis de Hemton super Job.*  
*Strabus Gallus super Deuteronom.*  
*Tractatus Magistri Johannis de Basingstoke Evangeliorum, per annum.*  
*Fuit hic Archidiaconus Legecestrensis, & olim studuerat Athenis, ut Titulus*  
*libri indicabat, de quo etiam (si recte memini) Parisius, monachus S. Albani,*  
*scribit. Liber vero Johannis sic incipit, Omnia tempus habent.*  
*Gulielmi cujusdem destrationes, de vita & moribus Philosophorum ad*  
*Gutlacum amico suo Gutlaco.*  
*Postilla Magistri Radulphi de Diceto, olim Decani S. Pauli Lond. su-*  
*per Ecclesiasticum, & librum Sapientiae. Fuit Doctor Theologia, at non*  
*satis mihi constat, num etiam Anglus fuerit.*  
*Gorham, super omnes Epistolas Pauli.*  
*Ejusdem Sermones & Distinctiones.*  
*Ejusdem Postillæ super Lucam & Johannem.*  
*Sermones Repington.*  
*Armacanus de questionibus Armenorum.*  
*Waleys ad omne genus hominum, alias Communiloquium.*  
*Linwoode super Provincialia Decreta.*  
*Moralitates Trivetii super xv. libros Ovidii.*  
*Walde super versutias Wicklivi.*  
*Septuaginta duæ questiones Wifordi de Sacramento Eucharistiae.*  
*Alington de adoratione imaginum. Omnis plantatio, &c.*  
*Articuli Wiford contra Wiclivum, in quatuor operibus vel libris.*  
*Absoluta Thomæ Winterton contra Johannem Wiclive. Sicut testante*  
*Apostolo.*  
*Questiones de potestate conficiendi Eucharistiam.*

Ex vet. Rotu-  
lo in bibl.  
Hatton.

*Libri reperti in Thesauraria S. Pauli Lond. primo die Mensis Maii, An. Domini MCCCCLxxxvi°. post mortem Domini Johannis Grymstone nuper Sacristæ ibidem; & nunc in custodia domini Thomæ Smyth Sacristæ.*

Imprimis Libri in Domo exteriori super magnum lectrinum, ut patet inferius.

XXXIV. **U**Nus liber de Latinis vocabulis, secundum ordinem Alphabeti, intitulatus Elementarium doctrinæ erudimentum; qui & Paas nuncupatur, 2º folio, Res & alias.

Item Remigius super Donatum, in eodem volumine.

Item alius liber in quo continentur

Tractatus moralis de vitiis & virtutibus, qui dicitur Dieta salutis.

Tractatus de difficilibus vocabulis Bibliæ, secundum ordinem Alphabeti.

Alius Tractatus theologicus, qui dicitur Angelus, de diversa terminorum significatione, secundum ordinem Alphabeti.

Tractatus, qui dicitur Speculum Curatorum, de Vitiis, Virtutibus & Sacramentis, & aliis in eodem Volumine, 2º folio, in statu prælationis.

Item alius liber, vocatus Psalterium, glossatus, 2º folio, Terreni Adam.

Liber continens magnas derivationes verborum & nominum, secundum Hugucionem, 2º folio, Audio.

Liber tractans de vocabulis verborum & nominum, 2º folio, Acalnaster belebefore.

Liber vocatus Doctor de Lira, 2º folio, natura Angelica.

Liber vocatus Magister historiarum, 2º folio, consummationem.

Liber vocatus Rationale divinorum, 2º folio, particularem.

Liber super quatuor Evangeliiis, glossatus, 2º folio, Fides, Spes, Caritas.

Liber vocatus Biblia pulcherrima, 2º folio, a. e. n. loginate.

Liber vocatus Manuale bonum, in armariolo jacens.

In media domo.

**I**tem liber vocatus Portiforium antiquum, secundum usum Sarum, 2º folio, ovem & vitam.

In inferiori domo Thesaurariæ.

**I**mprimis, Liber vocatus Portiforium vetus secundum usum S. Pauli, ejus coopertorium debile, 2º folio, veni domine visitare.

Item liber vocatus Manuale, cum Placebo & Dirige in Kalendario, 2º folio, prima necat.

Liber vocatus parvum Missale, in quo plures Missæ scribuntur cum præstationibus, & secretis Missis, 2º folio, esse nec ipsam.

Item aliud Manuale, cum Placebo & Dirige, cum exultet jam Angelica, in fine libri, 2º folio, cum vivit & regnat.

Item aliud Manuale cum Placebo & Dirige, 2º folio, in unitate Spiritus sancti.

Liber continens Sermones Augustini & Jeronimi & aliorum, 2º folio, --ret Magistri docentis.

Psalterium

*Psalterium pulcherrimum habens coopertorium rubeum, cum xiv foliis decenter natis, cum ymaginibus auri; & Calendario sequente ante Psalterium, 2º folio, à nobis jugum ipsorum.*

*Liber de extractis de Evidentiis in Thesauraria S. Pauli Lond. 2º folio, Item de pitancia.*

*Psalterium cum Placebo & Dirige in fine, 2º folio, qui non abiit, Ex dono Ricardi de Gravesende Episcopi.*

*Unus liber tractans de Omelia Sanctorum. 2º folio, Vita Paulini archiepiscopi.*

*Item vetus Psalterium, cum uno kalendario ante Psalterium, 2º folio, & possessionem.*

*Unum Missale pulchrum & bonum, 2º folio, per invocationem. Deficit unum pynne extra librum.*

*Aliud pulchrum Missale, 2º folio, Deus invicta virtutis; carens uno claspe & uno pynne.*

*Aliud Missale quotidie serviendo ad summum Altare, 2º folio, --necatur &.*

*Vetus Missale secundum usum S. Pauli, 2º folio, Lectio Epistola.*

*Aliud Vetus Missale, secundum usum S. Pauli, 2º folio, à die Festivitatis cum claspis de Cupro.*

*Unus liber vocatus Psalterium vetus, glosatum, 2º folio, pereatis.*

*Unum Manuale antiquum. 2º folio, cum impositione.*

*Liber continens themata divisa, 2º folio, aquas.*

*Psalterium interlineatum Anglico. 2º folio, montem sanctum.*

*Psalterium glosatum, 2º folio, dicentem.*

*Alius liber 20 folio, Divinam.*

*Alius liber vocatus Manuale vetus, 20 folio, benedixisti.*

*Unus Textus Antiquus, habens ex uno latere ymaginem Salvatoris, cum Maria & xii Apostolis argenteis, insculptis, 2º folio, ad decem.*

*Unus Textus vetus sine claspis, malè ligatus; habens ex uno latere ymaginem Crucifixi, Mariæ & Johannis, deauratos; per circumferentiam habens xiii Rosas argenteas; & deficiunt aliæ xiii Rosæ argenteæ; serviendo cotidie ad summum Altare.*

*Unus magnus Textus & optimus Evangeliorum; habens ex una parte, ymaginem Crucifixi, Mariæ & Johannis, argenteas, & deauratas: Habens in inferiori circumferentia, xxii Rosas argenteas, & deauratas cum una ymagine in quatuor corneriis illius Texti, cum uno claspe, 2º folio, fugere.*

*Alius Textus super Evangelia, habens ex una parte ymages Crucifixi, Mariæ, & Johannis, argenteas & deauratas, cum xviii Rosis in inferiori circumferentia; cum quatuor ymaginibus ad quatuor corneria Texti; cum duobus, claspes, 2º folio, -fusione sonitus.*

*Alius Textus super Epistolas cum duobus claspes; habens coopertorium rubeum de velvet, cum quatuor knopes argenteis: Et ex altera parte habens ymaginem S. Pauli cum gladio in manu sua, argenteo & deaurato, cum uno sole, cum septem solis deficientibus, cum quatuor armis in corneriis ejusdem Texti; 2º folio, Judex ante januam.*

*Alius Textus super Evangeliiis, cum uno claspe; habens ex uno latere quinq; knopes argenteas: ex altera parte ymaginem Salvatoris insculptam, argenteam & deauratam, cum xxxi Rosis argenteis & deauratis, in circumferentia, 2º folio, In extinguiibili.*

*Liber Troportorii, 2º folio, eandem.*

*Liber vocatus Manuale, 2º folio, incipit.*

*Liber super Epistolas Pauli & Evangelistæ Johannis, 2º folio, Johannem virginem.*

*Liber vocatus Biblia vetus, 2º folio, Sileam rationem.*

*Unum Psalterium antiquum, cum historiis depictis correspondentibus cuilibet Psalmo.*

*Unum Ordinale secundum primariam ordinationem & antiquam Ecclesie S. Pauli Lond. 2<sup>o</sup> folio, jure fecisti.*

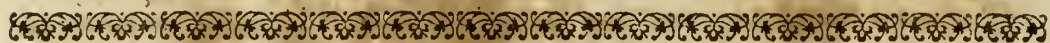
*Liber Sermonum antiquus, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, Nazareus, id est floridus.*

*Unus antiquus liber super Epistolas, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, ad filios.*

*Liber de diversis Sententiis, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, habeatur vel detur.*

*Liber de vita S. Francisci, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, universi fratres.*

*Liber antiquus de Apostolis, & S. Jeronymi, 2<sup>o</sup> folio, tueare.*



Books appertaining to the Cathedral Church of S. Paul in London ; delivered by Mr. Henry Cole, late Dean of the same Church, to Mr. Dr. Mey, now Dean there, xxth. day of September, An<sup>o</sup> 1559.

Ex vet. membr.  
penes Dec. &  
Cap. eccl. Cath.  
S. Pauli.

**I**mprimis, a Book of the Statutes and Ordinances of the new Grammar School of Pauls.

Item a Book of Rents, in Dean Shirborn's time ; and also of all the spiritual Promotions belonging to the Church.

A Book intituled de Residentia S. Pauli.

A Book intituled Statutes used in Dean Collet's days.

A Book intituled Indenturæ Maneriorum Ecclesie S. Pauli.

A Book intituled Liber visitationis Johannis Colet Decani Ecclesie S. Pauli Lond. sub anno Domini 1506.

Another Book intituled de Residentia S. Pauli.

A Book written upon the Margent, de Præbendis.

A Book intituled Visitatio per duos Stagiarios ; anno regis Henrici sexti xxxii.

A Book written in Parchment of certain Statutes collected by Dean Collet, being bound in Boards, and covered with black leather.

A Book of Accompts of the Church, for the first Year of Queen Mary.

A Book of certain Statutes and Customs of the Church of S. Paul, collected together by Ralph Baldock, some time Dean there.

A Book of the State of the Lands, Manours and Possessions of the Church of S. Paul ; and of the Offices of divers Ministers of the same Church.



## XXXV.

## De Londoniensibus Episcopis.

Temporibus Britonum in urbe Londoniæ multi floruerunt Archiepiscopi; sed Anglorum temporibus, dignitate translata, primus sedit Londoniensis Episcopus Mellitus, consecratus ab Augustino Archiepiscopo Cantuariæ, Anno gratiæ sexcentesimo quarto.

Ex Cod. MS.  
penes præf. D.  
& Cap. [G.]  
Mr. Whar-  
ton's Book de  
Episcop. Lond.  
& Asaph.

|                                                                                                            |                                                                                                                       |                                                                |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------|
| Ceddus, Anno 621.                                                                                          | Henr. de Wengham, consecr. anno 1259.                                                                                 | Rob. Fitz-hugh consecratus 16. Sept. 1431.                     |
| Wyne Episcopus, non numeratus.                                                                             | Ric. Taleboth, electus, confirmatus, moritur anno consecrationis anno 1262.                                           | Rob. Gilbert.                                                  |
| Erkenwaldus, Anno 680.                                                                                     | Henr. de Sandwico consecratus an. D. 1262.                                                                            | Thomas Kempe consecratus 8. Feb. 1449.                         |
| Walterus.                                                                                                  | Johannes de Chishul consecratus fuit in ecclesia S. Mariæ de Suthwark, & eodem die inthronizatus apud S. Paulum 1274. | Ric. Hille consecratus 15. Nov. 1489.                          |
| Igualdus.                                                                                                  | Ric. de Gravefende, consecratus fuit apud Coventre 1290.                                                              | Tho. Savage Roffensis Episc. huc translatus 1496.              |
| Eguf.                                                                                                      | Rad. de Baldok consecratus fuit apud Curiam Rom. an. 1306.                                                            | Gulielmus Warham consecratus 1503.                             |
| Wychet.                                                                                                    | Gilb. de Segrave consecratus apud Cantuar. in festo S. Kath. an. 1313.                                                | Guliel. Barnes, 1505.                                          |
| Filbryth.                                                                                                  | Ric. de Newport consecratus apud Cantuar. an. 1317.                                                                   | Ric. Fitz-James Episc. Cestr. huc translatus, 1506.            |
| Edgar.                                                                                                     | Steph. de Gravefende consecratus apud Cantuar. anno 1319.                                                             | Cuthbertus Tunstal consecratus 19. Oct. 1522.                  |
| Kenwaldus.                                                                                                 | Ric. de Bentworthe consecratus apud Lamethith, anno 1338.                                                             | Johannes Stokesly consecr. 19. Julii. 1530.                    |
| Ebaddus.                                                                                                   | Rad. de Stratford consecratus apud Cantuar. an. 1339.                                                                 | Edmundus Boner installatus 3 Apr. 1540.                        |
| Herbertus.                                                                                                 | Mich. Northburgh confirmatus 7. die . . . an.                                                                         | Nich. Ridley. 1549.                                            |
| Osmundus.                                                                                                  | Simon de Sudbury consecratus an. 1362.                                                                                | Edm. Grindall consecratus 21 Dec. 1559.                        |
| Ethenodus.                                                                                                 | Rob. de Braybroke consecratus 5 Jan. 1381.                                                                            | Edwinus Sandes Wigorn. Episc. huc translatus 13. Julii 1570.   |
| Celbertus.                                                                                                 | Rogerus Walden provis. per Papam Innocentium 7mum 10 Dec. 1404.                                                       | Johannes Elmer consecr. 24. Martii 1576.                       |
| Cerulphus.                                                                                                 | Nich. Bubbewith consecratus an. 1406.                                                                                 | Rich. Fletcher 1594.                                           |
| Stibutulphus.                                                                                              | Ric. Clifford translatus 13. Oct. 1407.                                                                               | Ric. Bancroft consecr. 1597.                                   |
| Etsthanus.                                                                                                 | Joh. Kempe translatus anno 1422.                                                                                      | Ric. Vaughan Cestrensis Episc. huc translatus mense Jan. 1604. |
| Wulfius.                                                                                                   | Will. Grey consecratus 26. Maii, 1426.                                                                                | Thomas Ravis Gloucest. Episc. huc translatus 19. Maii 1607.    |
| Edelwardus.                                                                                                |                                                                                                                       | Georgius Abbot Cov. & Litch. Episc. huc translatus Jan. 1609.  |
| Elstanus.                                                                                                  |                                                                                                                       | Joh. King, consecr. 8. Sept. 1611.                             |
| Wlstanus.                                                                                                  |                                                                                                                       | Georgius Mountaine 1621.                                       |
| Elfunus, 1000.                                                                                             |                                                                                                                       | Guil. Laud, 1628.                                              |
| Alwynus, 1044.                                                                                             |                                                                                                                       | Guil. Jackson, 1635.                                           |
| Elphuúrdus.                                                                                                |                                                                                                                       | Gilbertus Sheldon, 1660.                                       |
| Robertus primus anno 1050.                                                                                 |                                                                                                                       | Humphridus Hinchman.                                           |
| Willelmus 1051.                                                                                            |                                                                                                                       | Henricus Compton,                                              |
| Hugo de Aurevalle.                                                                                         |                                                                                                                       | Joh. Robinson.                                                 |
| Mauricius an. 1077.                                                                                        |                                                                                                                       |                                                                |
| Ricardus primus an. 1108.                                                                                  |                                                                                                                       |                                                                |
| Gilbertus Universalis anno 1127.                                                                           |                                                                                                                       |                                                                |
| Robertus de Sigillo, anno 1139.                                                                            |                                                                                                                       |                                                                |
| Ric. Beumies, 1152.                                                                                        |                                                                                                                       |                                                                |
| Gilbertus Foliot, 1163.                                                                                    |                                                                                                                       |                                                                |
| Ricardus tertius, 1190.                                                                                    |                                                                                                                       |                                                                |
| Willielmus de S. Mariæ Ecclesia, consecratus ab Huberto Cantuar. Archiep. apud Westmonasterium, anno 1199. |                                                                                                                       |                                                                |
| Eustachius de Faukenbergh consecratus anno 1221.                                                           |                                                                                                                       |                                                                |
| Rogerus le Veir consecratus anno 1221.                                                                     |                                                                                                                       |                                                                |
| Fulco Basslet consecr. 1244.                                                                               |                                                                                                                       |                                                                |

Ex Cod. MS.  
penes præf. D.  
& cap. [G]  
74. a.

## XXXVI.

## Nomina Decanorum Ecclesiæ S. Pauli.

**L**ovegarus.  
Godwynus.  
Syredus.  
Ulstanus, *cujus tempore statutum fuit  
per Mauriciū Episcopum & Capitu-  
lum, Psalterium quotidie dici in-  
ter xxx. Canonicos, per quinos Psal-  
mos.*  
Gulielmus.  
Elfwynus.  
Luiredus.  
Radulphus, Anno 1150.  
Alardus de Burnham.  
Robertus de Watford.  
Hugo de Marinis.  
Radulphus de Diceto, Anno 1183.  
Martinus de Parthul.  
Walterus de Langford.  
Galfridus de Lucie, 1237.  
Will. de S. Mariæ Ecclesia 1237.  
Henr. de Cornhill, 1245.  
Walt. de Salerne, *aliàs dictus Walt.  
de London, (postea Archiep. Tua-  
mensis in Hibernia.)*  
Robertus de Barthone.  
Petrus de Neuport.  
Ricardus Thaleboth.  
Galfridus de Feringes, 1263.  
Johannes de Chishulle.  
Hervicus de Borham 1276.  
Thomas de Ingaldesthorpe, 1279.  
*(translatus in Episc. Roff.)*  
Rogerus de la Leye 1287.  
Will. de Montfort, 1292.  
Radulphus de Baldok *(primo Archi-  
diac. Midd.)* 1297.

} ante Conquestum.

Arnaldus de Cantilupo, 1308. (*pos-  
tea Cardinalis.*)

Johannes de Sandale, *electus.*

Ricardus de Neuport *electus.*

Vitalis Basco, *per provisionem.*

Johannes de Everdon, *per permuta-  
tionem, 1328.*

Gilbertus de Bruera, 1339.

Ricardus de Kylmyngtone, *per pro-  
visionem.*

Thomas Tryllek, *per electionem.*

Johannes de Apelby, *per provisionem.*

Thomas Evere, *per provisionem.*

Thomas Stowe, *per electionem.*

Thomas More, *per electionem.*

Reginaldus Kentwode, *per electio-  
nem.*

Tho. Lyseus, *per electionem, 1441.*

Lauren. Bothe, *electus 22 Nov. 1456.*

Will Say, *electus 21 Nov. 1457.*

Rogerus Radclyff, *electus 15 Dec.  
1468.*

Thomas Wynterburne, *electus 25  
Sept. 1471.*

Gulielmus Worsley.

Robertus Shurburne. } *Lel. Col. vol.*

Johannes Collet. } *i. p. 489.*

Ricardus Pace.

Ricardus Sampson.

Johannes Incent.

Gulielmus May.

Joh. Feckman.

Henricus Cole.

Alexand. Nowell.

Johannes Overall.

Valentinus Cary.

} *Ex Godwini  
Commentariis,  
de Præsulibus.*





Chancellor and Under-Trea-  
 surer of the Exchequer.  
 Master of the Wards.

*Officers of Arms.*

Knights Privy Counsellors.  
 Knights of the Garter.  
 Barons eldest Sons.  
 Earls Younger Sons.  
 Viscounts elder Sons.  
 Barons of the *Parliament*.

*Bishops.*

Marquisses younger Sons.  
 Earls eldest Sons.  
 Viscounts.  
 Dukes younger Sons.  
 Marquisses eldest Sons.  
 Earls.  
 Dukes eldest Sons.  
 Marquisses.  
 Dukes.  
 Lord Privy-Seal.

*Clarencieux, Norroy.*

L. Chancellor. Arch Bishop  
 of Cant.

Gentl. } Garter Pr. } Lord  
 Huishers. } K. of Arms } Major.

*The Prince.*

*Sergeants at Arms.*

The Sword carried by the Earl  
 of ----

*The King's Majesty.*

Master of the Horse, leading a  
 spare Horse.

Vice-Chamberlain.

Captain of the Guard.

The Guard.

Footmen and Querries on each  
 side.

Pensioners with their Axes on  
 each side.



Catalogus personarum natalibus & virtute propriâ illustrium quæ pro suâ in ædes Paulinas (mole & majestate sacrâ venerandas) benevolentiâ, ad editionem priorem promovendam, Iconibusq; summâ arte accuratis ornandam, sumptus ulirò erogârunt; quarum nomina, Honorumq; titulos, juxta Iconismorum ordinem, seriemq; Paginarum, præsens tabella & ἐν τούτῳ exhibet.

|                                                                                         | Pag. |                                                                                             | Pag.               |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------|
| <b>T</b> homas Chicheley de Wimpole in agro Cantabr. Arm.                               | 40   | Robertus Porey de Compton parva, in agro Glouc. armig.                                      | 98                 |
| Carolus Nevill Arm. Vice-præpositus Collegii Regalis Cantabr.                           | 52   | Orlandus Bridgeman eques aur. interioris Templi Lond. socius                                | 100                |
| Jacobus Green, filius natu minor Joannis Green servientis ad legem                      | 60   | Tho. Stanley de Cumberlow in agro Hertford. arm.                                            | 102                |
| Maria uxor Christophori Clapham de Bemeseley in agro Ebor. Arm.                         | 62   | Walterus Chetwynd primogenitus Walteri Chetwynd de Ingostry in agro Stafford. arm.          | 104                |
| Custodes & assistentes Mercerorum Lond. societatis.                                     | 64   | Katharina relicta Simonis Baskerville, eq. aur.                                             | ib.                |
| Thomas Hewit de Disham-Bury, in Com. Hertf. eques aur.                                  | 66   | Joannis Leigh, filius & hæres Wollai Leigh, nuper de Wickham in agro Cantiano arm.          | 106                |
| Prænobilis Carolus Vicecomes Cullen, (de Rughton in agro Northampt.)                    | 68   | Prænobilis Heneagius Comes de Winchelsey.                                                   | 108                |
| Edmundus Bacon de Bedgrave in com. Suff. Baronettus.                                    | 70   | Simon Archer de Cantworth in agro Warm. eques aur.                                          | 110                |
| Willielmus Haward de Canturidge in agro Surregiensi eques aur.                          | 72   | Wingfeldus Bodenham de Ryhall in agro Rutl. eques aur.                                      | 112                |
| Franciscus Compton, filius natu quintus Spenseri nuper Comititis Northam.               | 74   | Guil. Backhouse de Swallowfield in agro Berrocensi arm.                                     | 114                |
| Ricardus Gascoigne de Bramham biggin in agro Ebor arm.                                  | 76   | Guil. Bishop de South Warnborough in agro Hantonienſi arm.                                  | 116                |
| Brome Whorwood de Holton in agro Oxon. arm.                                             | 78   | Prænobilis Albericus Comes Oxon.                                                            | 127                |
| Gerardus Langbaine Præpositus Collegii Regin. Oxon.                                     | 80   | Thomas Barlow Collegii Regin. socius & Proto-bibl. Bodleianus Oxon.                         | 133                |
| Prænob. Christophorus Baro Hatton, de Kithy in agro Northampt.                          | 82   | Edwardus Bishe de Smallfield in agro Surr. arm.                                             | 161                |
| Prænob. Coniers Baro Darcy & Coniers (de Dornby castro in agro Ebor.)                   | 84   | Joannes Robinson Civis & Senator Londinensis.                                               | 162, 163, 164, 165 |
| Edwardus Waterhouse de Greeneford in agro Middlesex armig.                              | 86   | Joannes Walpole de Pinchbeck in agro Linc. eques aur.                                       | 166                |
| Joannis Herbert, filius natu minor Philippi nuper Comititis Pembrochia & Montegomerici. | 88   | Samuel Collins Medicinæ Dr.                                                                 | 167                |
| Christophorus Clapham de Bemeseley in agro Ebor. armig.                                 | 90   | Henricus Compton, filius natu minimus Spenseri nuper Comititis Northamptonia                | 168                |
| Prænobilis Isabella, uxor Jacobi Com. Northampt.                                        | 92   | Elias Ashmole medii Templi Lond. socius.                                                    | 169                |
| Robertus Mason LL.D. & Regi Carolo, ejus nominis primo, à Libellis supplicibus.         | 94   | Willielmus Walter primogenitus Willielmi Walter de Saresden in agro Oxon. eq. aurat. & Bar. | 170                |
| Joannes Aubrey de.... in agro Wilton. armig.                                            | 96   | Joannis Porey Civis Lond.                                                                   | 258                |



A BRIEF  
HISTORICAL ACCOUNT  
OF THE  
CATHEDRALS  
OF

*YORK, DURHAM, and CARLISLE;*

As also of the  
Principal Collegiate CHURCHES in the  
Province of *YORK*.

Extracted from  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \textit{Authentick Records, and} \\ \textit{other Authorities.} \end{array} \right.$

---

By Sir *WILLIAM DUGDALE* Knt. Garter Principal  
King of Arms.

---



---

L O N D O N:

Printed by G. *James* for JONAH BOWYER, at the *Rose* in  
*Ludgate-street*. M DCC XV.

THE HISTORICAL ACCOUNT

OF THE

PLANTATIONS

IN

THE WEST INDIES

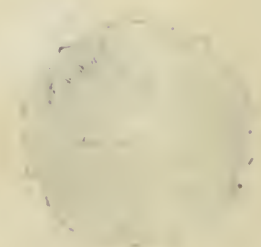
BY

JOHN HARRISON, Esq.

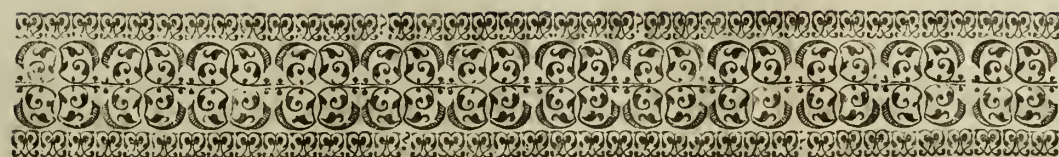
OF THE BARR

ATTESTED BY ME, JAMES HARRISON, Esq. Clerk of the said Court.

Printed by J. HARRISON, at the Press of the said Court, in the City of London.



By Order of the Trustees of the British Museum, Printed by J. HARRISON, at the Press of the said Court, in the City of London.



THE  
HISTORY  
OF THE  
CATHEDRAL at YORK.



WHEN by the Transgression of *Adam* all his Posterity became subject to the Divine Vengeance, it pleased Almighty God, out of his infinite Compassion, in the Fulness of Time, to send the promised *Messiah* into the World, for the Redemption of Mankind from that miserable Curse, which by his Justice could not be avoided: Who, being born of a pure Virgin, by his most holy Life, divine Instructions, and wondrous Miracles, apparently manifested himself to be *Jesus* the *Christ*, the only Son of God.

But the *Jews*, who waited for the so promised *Messiah*, expecting that he should come in great Glory, as a Temporal King, would not believe that this was He, though, by his coming in that low Condition, the Predictions of the holy Prophets were exactly fulfill'd; and therefore persecuted him, and at length put him to Death upon the Cross; a Punishment by them inflicted upon the greatest Malefactors. But this blessed *Jesus*, raising himself to Life the third Day, triumph'd over Death; and appearing to his Disciples, breathed his holy Spirit upon them, giving them Commission to go forth and teach all Nations what they had seen and heard; to the end that all such as should stedfastly believe in him, might through his Merits attain to eternal Life; and shortly after ascended into Heaven.

These his Disciples therefore, according to that his Divine Precept, went out into *Juden*, and there preached to the People the Doctrine of eternal Life. But instead of such Entertainment as those glad Tidings did deserve, they were requited with great Persecution, and some of them killed: Whereupon the rest dispersing themselves, went to the *Gentiles*, who being meer Heathens, worshipped false Gods: Nevertheless, by rea-  
son

son of their most holy Conversation, austere Way of Living, and Miracles, which through the Power of Almighty God they wrought, they were received by them with much Respect, and converted Multitudes to the true Faith.

Baronii *An-*  
*nales ad an-*  
*num Christi*  
35.

Amongst these (as from the Current of our Historians, and other Authorities we have it) *Joseph* of *Arimathea*, who buried the Body of our Saviour, being driven out of *Jerusalem* upon the Martyrdom of *S. Stephen*, was carried to the Sea-side, and put into a Ship without Stern or Tackle (together with *Lazarus*, *Mary Magdalen*, and others) and turn'd loose into the Sea; whence, being protected by the Goodness of God, they were driven to *Barfelles* in *France*: After which he sailed into *Britain*, and there ended his Life. The Occasion of his Journey hither being this:

*Catal. of Bi-*  
*shops by Fr.*  
Godwyn, p. 9.

When *Philip* the Apostle, preaching Christ in *France*, had much to do with the *Druides* (who had their Beginning and chief Doctors in *Britain*) understanding that this Island was separated from *France*, but by a small Cut of a few Hours sail, he sent over hither twelve Persons, the Chief of which was this *Joseph* of *Arimathea*; who, arriving here in the sixty third Year after our Saviour's Incarnation (and about xxx after his Passion) did their best Endeavour for converting the *Britans* to the Christian Faith.

*ib. p. 11.*

*ib. p. 9.*

These, by the Favour of him who then ruled in those Parts, seating themselves in an Island compassed with Lakes, called *Avalon* (now *Glastenbury*) in *Somersetshire*, found Means to build a Chappel there, wherein *Joseph* himself was afterwards buried, it being the first Oratory erected in this Kingdom for the Service of God. To the Honour of which holy Man, King *Ina*, about the Year of Christ *DCCIII.* did there erect a famous Monastery, dedicating it to his Memory.

That from the Seeds of this Divine Doctrine did grow up many devout Christians in this Realm, is evident enough from our most ancient Historiographers, though not a little oppress'd by the *Romans* (unto whom this Island, with the greatest Part of the World, was then subject;) especially by the Emperor *Dioclesian*, about the Year of Christ *CCXC.*

*ib. p. 25.*

As to the Government of the *British* Church here, though little Mention thereof is made by our Writers, no question but that it was by Bishops; for plain it is, that *Restitutus*, a *British* Bishop, was in the Council of *Arles* in *Anno CCCXXV.* But of such Bishops 'tis thought there were but few here, till the Coming over of *Germanus* and *Lupus* to suppress the *Pelagian* Heresy, (being hither sent to that Purpose from the Prelates of *France*) who happily rooting out that dangerous Infection,

fection, consecrated Bishops in many Places of this Island about the Year of Christ CCCC.

But, after that, the Pagan Saxons being called in by the oppressed Britans to assist them against the Picts (the Romans having drawn out hence the Flower of their Youth and ablest Men for their Service nearer Home) did not only enslave them by their Strength and Power, but drove the Chief of them into the Mountainous Parts of the Land, viz. Wales and Cornwall, over-spreading all the other with Paganism and Idolatry: Under which being captivated, they so remained, till Gregory, then Bishop of Rome, understanding that the Inhabitants here were Pagans, sent Augustin the Monk about the Year DXCVII. to convert them; who being accompanied by forty others, as his Assistants in that good Work, sailed hither, and had such fair Reception from Ethelbert the fifth King of Kent, of the Saxon Race, (whose Dominions extended to the Banks of the River Humber) that being permitted to preach unto the People, they had great Success therein. After which, Augustin going into France, was there consecrated Bishop by Etherius, Archbishop of Arles, and called *Episcopus Anglorum*. ib. p. 37.  
ib. p. 39.  
ib. p. 40.  
ib. p. 41.

The Christian Religion being thus begun to be planted in the Eastern Parts of this Island, in Tract of Time it became dilated farther: For in the Year DCXXV. Paulinus (a devout and holy Man) began to preach to those in the North, as Wilfride did in the South, and Fælix in Norfolk, and those adjacent Countries. Upon the Return therefore of Augustin out of France, Gregory having Notice of his good Success here, sent him an Archiepiscopal Pall. This Paulinus, as Beda \* reporteth, was a very tall Man, and somewhat stooping; black hair'd, having a lean Face, hook'd Nose, but of a grave and venerable Countenance. ib. p. 42.  
\* Hist. ad  
ven. Beda,  
Lib. 2. Cap.  
16.

But, to come nearer to my intended Business, which is touching the See of York, I mean the Foundation and Endowment of that famous Cathedral, and the Collegiate Churches in that Diocese; I shall first begin with the Church of York, as to its Endowment with Lands and Tythes; and afterwards take Notice of its Structure, and of such other Buildings as did belong thereto.

As to the Lands and Tythes wherewith it was most antiently endowed, I cannot discern that there is any exact Memorial thereof. Of what occurs in the present Registers belonging thereto, or other good Authorities, I shall not fail to mention; but of what the Canons of that Church were ever otherwise possess'd, whereof our publick Records make no Mention, I must

leave to the Relation of those who shall by diligent Searches hereafter discover the same.

*Monast. Angl.*  
*Vol. 3. p. 129.*  
*b. & p. 130.*  
*a.*

Of what the Registers do take Notice, I find, that in the Year from our Saviour's Incarnation *DCCCCXXX*. King *Athelstan* gave thereunto a large Part of that Territory in *Lancashire*, called *Agmunderneffe* (which he bought of the *Danes*, as *Godwyn* saith) the Boundary whereof is thus set forth, viz. From the Mouth of the River *Cotur*, all along to the Head thereof; and thence overthwart the Country to a Spring called *Dulethope*; and so following that Rivulet into the Brook named *Wodder*; so down along that Stream of *Wodder*, till it falleth into the River *Ribble*; and thence along the middle of that Stream called *Ribble*, till it issueth into the Sea, which seemeth to be near a fourth Part of *Lancashire*.

*Ib. p. 129. a.*

The next is of *Eadwi*, Nephew of the same King *Athelstan* (viz. Son to King *Eadmund* his Brother) who in the Year *DCCCCLVIII*. gave thereunto twenty Mansion-Houses in *Suthwell* (in *Com. Nott.*) with all the Lands and Goods thereto belonging; which I presume did contain all that great Lordship. To whom succeeded *Eadgar*, his Brother; who in the Year *DCCCCLXIII*. gave twenty Mansion-Houses at *Sireburne* in *Yorkshire*, with the Lands and Woods thereto belonging; which I also suppose contained that whole Lordship.

*Ib. 128. a.*

*Ib. 130. a.*

After this, *Cnut* (the *Dane*) being King by Conquest here, gave thereunto forty three Mansion-Houses in *Patrington*, in *Yorkshire*, with all the Lands thereto belonging; which 'tis like contained that whole Lordship, *Alfric* being then Archbishop.

*Camd. Brit.*  
*in Yorksh.*

About this Time also *Ulphe*, the Son of *Thorald*, (who ruled in the West of *Deira*) by reason of the Difference which was like to rise between his Sons, about the sharing of his Lands and Lordships after his Death, resolv'd to make them all alike; and thereupon coming to *York* with that *Horn* wherewith he was used to drink, filled it with Wine, and before the Altar of God, and *S. Peter*, Prince of the Apostles, kneeling devoutly, drank the Wine, and by that Ceremony enfeoffed this Church with all his Lands and Revenues: The Figure of which *Horn* (in Memory thereof) is cut in Stone upon several Parts of the Choir; but the *Horn* itself, when the Reformation in King *Edward VI*'s Time began, and swept away many costly Ornaments belonging to this Church, was sold to a Goldsmith, who took away from it those Tippings of Gold wherewith it was adorned, and the Gold Chain affix'd thereto. Since which, the *Horn* itself (being cut in Ivory in an eight Square Form) came

to

to the Hands of *Thomas* late Lord *Fairfax*, in whose Possession I saw it in the Year 1666.

King *Edward* the Confessor likewise, in Anno *MV.* grieving to see this Metropolis in less Splendor than it had been in the Time of his pious Predecessor, ratified whatsoever King *Aldred* his Father had formerly given thereto; that is to say, the Bishoprick of *Worcester*, which *Oswald*, *Adulph*, and *Wolstan*, his Predecessors in that See, did quietly enjoy untill the Invasion of the *Danes*. But in that bloody Fight betwixt the *Danes* and *Normans* in that City, in the third Year of King *William* the Conqueror's Reign, besides the greatest Part thereof, which with the Cathedral and Monastery was burnt to Ashes, and wherein the Archbishop had CC. dwelling Houses; most of the Country lying Northward of the River *Humber*, unto the Banks of *Teise*, was so miserably wasted, that for the Space of nine Years following, it was not inhabited. Nor was the Conqueror at all kind thereunto, being highly incensed against those Northern Parts, for favouring the Sons of King *Sveno* the Dane; who by several Attempts in that County did much disturb his Quiet: So that by the general Survey, taken by that King in or about the Year *MLXXX.* the Lands belonging to this Archbishoprick in *Yorkshire*, by reason of this great Devastation, were found to be no more than,

*Monast. Angl.*  
*ut supra, p.*  
*130. b.*

*Godw. Catal.*  
*of Bishops,*  
*p. 576.*

*Domesd. in*  
*Yorksh.*

*In Beverli & Helderues pertinentes*  
*ad Archiepiscopum.*

*IN* *Wagene* duo car. terræ, &  
duo bovat. ad geldam. Terræ una  
carucata. Ibi xi. villani, & duo  
bordarii habentes tres car.

*In Wela* duo car. terræ ad geldam.  
Terræ vi. bovat. Ibi sex villani, &  
unus bordarius, habentes unam caru-  
catam.

*In Tichetone* xii. bovatæ terræ ad  
geldam. Terræ vi. bobus. Ibi tres  
villani habentes dimid. car.

*In* . . . . . duo car. terræ ad  
geldam. Terræ una car. Ibi sex vil-  
lani, & unus bordarius habentes duas  
carucatas.

*Hæ Bev. sunt S. Johannis & in*  
*Heldernesse.*

**SUTH. Hundr.**

*In Welume* quatuor car. terræ ad  
geldam, & in *Wideton* duo car. ter-  
ræ, & quinq; bovat. ad geldam. Ter-  
ræ vi. car. Ibi est in dominico uno car.  
& dimidium, & xxxii. villani, &

xiii. bordarii habentes ix. car. Ibi  
Ecclesia & presbyter, & duæ acr.  
prati.

*In Grimstone* duæ car. terræ ad  
geldam. Vasta est.

*In Doneyuie* duæ car. terræ ad  
geldam. Terræ duæ car. Ibi sex  
villani habentes tres car. & redditus  
x. solidorum.

*In Ottringham* vi. car. terræ ad  
geldam. Ibi Ecclesia, presbyter &  
quidem miles locat ea, & redditus  
x. sol.

*In Billestone* tres car. terræ ad gel-  
dam. Terra duo car. Ibi xiii. vil-  
lani habentes duas car.

*In Santri Burtone* quinq; car.  
terræ ad geldam. Terræ quinq; car.  
Ibi unus miles habet unam car. in do-  
minico.

*In Newtone* tres car. terræ ad gel-  
dam. Terræ duæ car. Ibi xx. acræ  
prati.

*In Elmtone* vi. bovatæ terræ ad  
geldam. Terræ quatuor bovat. Ibi  
tres villani, & unus bordarius habentes  
unam car.

*In*

In Danetorp una carucata terræ ad geldam. Terræ una car. Ibi est unus bordarius.

In Tellestorneuine una car. terræ ad geldam. Ibi quatuor villani habentes unam car. & xx. acr. prati.

In Rutha xv. bovata terræ ad geldam. Ibi vii. villani habentes duas car. terræ. Ibi xii. acræ prati. In eadem villa auferre Drago S. Joh. duas car. terræ, quæ & vasta est.

In Sudtone ix. bovata terræ ad geldam. Ibi unus francus homo habet tres villanos cum una car. & dim.

In Solecate una car. terræ ad geldam.

In Dūtpol tres bovata. & foca super quinq; bovata. Hæc vasta est.

#### NORT. Hundret.

In Coledum ix. car. terræ ad geldam. Terræ vii. car. Ibi unus miles

habet unam carucatam, & xii. villani cum tribus carucatis.

In Riston dimid. car. terræ ad geldam. Vasta est.

In Siglestone octo car. terræ ad geldam. Terræ quinq; car. Ibi una car. in dominico & xiii. villani, & quinq; bordarii habentes vi. car. Ibi Presbyter & Ecclesia, & xvi. acræ prati.

In Catingeune una car. terræ ad geldam. Ibi unus miles habet unam car. & tres villani, & quatuor bordarii.

In Brantis-Burton una car. terræ ad geldam. Ibi unus clericus habet unam car. & unus villanus, & octo acræ prati.

In Levene vi. car. terræ ad geldam. Terra quatuor car. Ibi in dominico una car. & quinq; villani & unus bordarius, cum tribus car. terræ. Ibi Presbyter & Ecclesia.

Godw. ut supra.

The Church and Buildings near unto it being thus destroy'd, there were no more than three Canons left; the rest dead, or fled away, having neither House to put their Heads in, nor any kind of Means for their Support. Let us therefore now see what Benefit accrued thereto, through the Bounty of the next succeeding Kings, and other Persons of Note.

Monast. Angl. ut supra, p. 131. b.

Peace being settled, and King William Rufus succeeding his Father in the Royal Throne; to patch up these Breaches, which by preceding Troubles had been made, and to recompense the Archbishop's Claims for Lincoln, Lindsey, (a Province in Lincolnshire) and his Mansion-Houses at Stow and Louth, (both in that County) he gave unto this Church of S. Peter at York the perpetual Inheritance of the Abby of S. German at Selby, and the Church of S. Oswald at Gloucester, with all their Appurtenances. And having thus redeemed those Places in Lincolnshire, he bestowed them on Robert Bloet, then Bishop of Lincoln, his Chancellor.

Ibid.

At that Time Thomas, a Canon of Bayeux in Normandy, was Archbishop of York, by the Gift of King William the Conqueror; to whom King William Rufus was so kind, as to restore unto him one Hide of Land, then possessed by the Church of Motesmund, which Aldred his Predecessor enjoyed in the Time of King Edward the Confessor.

Godw. p. 576.

This Thomas, besides his Repair of the Church so destroy'd by Fire, called home the dispersed Canons, built them an Hall and a Dorter; and for their better Support, bestowed certain Mannours

Mannours and Lands upon them, causing others to be restored which had been taken away. He also divided those Lands into *Prebends*, allotting a particular Proportion to every Canon; whereas before they lived together upon the common Charge of the Church at one Table, and appointed a *Dean*, a *Treasurer*, and a *Chanter*, having founded the Office of *Chancellor* before.

To King *William Rufus*, succeeded his Brother King *Henry I.* Monast. Angl. ut supra, p. 133. a. who bestowed upon this Church of *S. Peter*, and the Archbishops thereof, the Churches of *Pokelinton*, *Diffeld*, *Kilum*, *Pickering*, *Burgh*, and *Snayth* (all in *Yorkshire*) with the Chapels, and all other Appurtenances thereto. He likewise, together with *Maud* his Queen, gave the Church of *Ledston* as a *Prebend* thereto. He also gave thereunto the Churches of *Waltrop*, with the Chappel of *Gracey*, and Church of *Wichton*.

Soon after this, another *Thomas* (Nephew to the former *Thomas*, and Chaplain to King *Henry I.*) being Archbishop, Godw. p. 579. erected two new *Prebends* in this Church.

To King *Henry I.* succeeded King *Stephen*, who gave thereunto seven Ox-gangs of Land in *Camode*, and ratified to the then Archbishop the Mill and Mill-Pool of *Savelint*; to the end that he might as freely enjoy the same, as he did in the Time of King *William Rufus* and King *Henry I.* In which Mannour of *Camode*, as also in that of *Shireburne*, King *Henry II.* in the 34th Year of his Reign, granted to the then Archbishop and his Successors *Free-warren* within all his Demesn-Lands thereof. Monast. Angl. ut supra, p. 161. a.

By other Persons there were given as followeth, viz. the Church of *Bubwith*, by *Warine de Bubwith*, for a *Prebendary*: Also two Ox-gangs of Land lying in *Barton* in *Bulmershire*, by *Peter de Ros* of *Barton*. By *Richard de Morvil*, a yearly Rent of 12 s. issuing out of six Ox-gangs of Land in *Cumpton*, and two Pieces of Arable Land, which *Osbert de Thorpe*, and *Robert* his Son, held by Inheritance of him the said *Richard*. By *Adam*, the Son of *Raphe de North-Chuton*, one Ox-gang and an half, with a Toft and Croft in *North Chuton*, and 21 Acres of Land lying in the Fields of that Town. By *Thomas*, the Son of *Robert de Yoltborpe*, two Ox-gangs of Land in *Yoltborpe*. Ib. 148. b.

By Sir *Thomas Belkerthorpe* Knt. thirteen Acres of Meadow Ground in *Gauthorpe*. By *William Fitz-Richard*, a Canon of this Church, all his Land in *Petergate*, with the Buildings thereupon, on condition that the *Prebend* of *Watham* should distribute 20 s. yearly on the Day of his *Obit* to those that should come to that Solemnity. By *William Painell*, a certain Parcel of Arable Land lying in *Waton*. Ib. 149. a.

By *Geffrey de Furnivall*, two Marks and an half yearly to the *Prebend* of *Laughton*, issuing out of the Church of *Pandlesworth*, Ib. 150. a.

of his Patronage. By *Maul de Flamvill*, the Homage and Service of Sir *Godfrey de Lunam* Knt. for the Land of *Marton*, which he held of her. By *Geffrey Fitz-Columban*, a Way through his Meadows and Arable Land in *Wotstet*. By *Robert de Percie*, the Church of *Killingwich*, and four Ox-gangs of Land adjoining thereto. By *William de Percie*, the Church of *Topcliffe*, the Profits whereof to be employ'd to the Repair of this Cathedral, when Need requires; and at other Times to be expended upon the Holy Plate; and Ornaments belonging thereto.

*Ib. 151. b.* By *Thomas*, the second of that Name, Archbishop of *York*, the Town of *Wetherby*. By *Alan*, the Son of *Thurstan Fitz-Gospatrie*, all his Lands in *Stanley*.

*Ib. 152. a.* By *Geffrey Fitz-Piers*, Earl of *Essex*, the Chappel of *S. Peter* in *Drayton*. By *Robert de Harestan*, two Ox-gangs of Land in *Alvethorpe*, with a Toft and Croft.

By *Avice*, Daughter of *Ulfe*, one Toft, two Acres of Land, and Pasturage for xx Kine in *Stubbum*, with all their Breed to three Years old, to maintain a Lamp before the Altar of the Blessed Virgin in the Vault of this Cathedral.

*Ib. 152. b.* By *Henry de L'isle*, certain Lands in *Coltsuambagh*.

*Ib. 153. a.* By the Abbot and Covent of *Albemarle* (in *Normandy*) the Churches of *Preston*, *Hapelton*, *Withornwic*, *Burton*, *Wagne* and *Tunstal*. By *William de Argenton*, and *Julian* his Wife, two Crofts, and three Ox-gangs of Land in *Up-Lithum*. By *William* the Son of *Hamelin de Rider*, one Acre of Land in *Aestfeld*, and a Mansion-House in *Litdehill*, with Common of Pasture for four Kine with their Calves, four Mares with their Colts, and four Sows with their Pigs, to be employ'd for the Fabrick of this Church.

By *Henry de Wistow*, certain Lands in *Fenton*. By *Nicolas de Stuteville*, of *Michael de Hamelyne*, his Bondman, and all his Offspring, to the Prebend of *Wsbaldwic*.

*Ib. 154. a.* By the Nuns of *Wilbertosse*, two Shillings yearly Rent out of certain Lands in *Aldewarke*. By *Henry* the Son of *Thomas de Fridaythorpe*, a certain Toft. By *Thomas Boniface*, certain Lands in *Kirkby-Grandale*. By *Henry Fitz-Utred*, a Toft and Croft in *Burton*.

*Ib. 154. b.* By *William de Valoignes*, certain Lands in *Burton*. By *Adam de Millum*, the Church of *Millum*.

*Ib. 156. a.* By *Robert* the Son of *Thomas de Huchdum*, Pasturage for xvi. Beasts; that is to say, Horses, Oxen and Kine, in *Huchdum*, to the Behoof of the Prebend of *South Newbald*.

*Ib. 157. a.* By *Walter de Grey*, some time Archbishop of *York*, his new Mansion-House in *Thorpe S. Andrew* (now called *Bishop Thorpe*) with all the Lands thereto belonging; as also of all the Lands pertaining

pertaining to the *Prebend* of *Beckebill*, with the Rents and Services thereto belonging. Likewise all his Houses and Lands in the Suburbs of *York*, near *Michelgate* Bar; all his Lands lying in *Beverley*, which he had of *Philip de Dalton*: Also one Ox-gang in *Schiteby*, and three Shillings Rent in *Thorpe*, which he had of *John Flambard*, upon condition that the Chapter of *York* should permit his Successors for ever to hold all the Premises, paying yearly \* a fat Buck and Doe in Season, and *xx* \* Domesday Lib. penes D. & Cap. Ebor. Marks yearly at *Martinmas* to the Treasurer of the Church of *York*; whereof six Pounds Sterling to the Maintenance of a Chaplain, to celebrate Divine Service in his Chappel at *Thorpe*, for the Souls of *John*, some time King of England, and all the Faithful deceased; *xx* s. for Lights at *Whitfontide*, and *Martinmas*; and on the Day of his own *Anniversary*, to every Canon then present thereat three Shillings; to every Vicar two Shillings; to every little Clerk three Pence; the Residue of the said *xx* Marks to be bestow'd on the Poor.

He also gave unto this Cathedral 32 rich Copes, and purchased that House near *Westminster*, now called *Whitehall*; which being built by *Hubert de Burgh*, Earl of *Kent*, and by him given to the Convent of *Friers-Preachers* in *London*, was by them sold to this *Walter*. Godw. f. 550.

By *Reginald* the Son of *Herbert*, the Advowson of the Church of *Wibberthorpe*. The Church also of *Wighton upon the Wolds*, Monast. Angl. ut supra 159. b. being a *Prebend* of this Cathedral, but the Title thereof disputed by *Sir Reginald*, Son of *Peter*, the Son of *Herbert*, Chamberlain to King *Henry I.* who being tender of the Church's Right, released and quit-claimed all his Pretence thereto in 55 *H. III.* ib. 160. a.

By *Aufrid de Chanci*, one Carucate, one Acre of Land, and two Tofts in *Schirpenbeck*. By *Pain de Vilers*, the Church of *Kinaldestowe*, with four Ox-gangs of Land, and one Toft formerly belonging thereto; as also 12 Acres of Land more, and Common of Pasture throughout the whole Town. By *John Constable* of *Chester*, his Woods called *Bitchagh*, and *Brendwode*, and the whole Town of *Plumtre*. By *Wigan*, the Son of *Wigan*, two Ox-gangs of Land, with a Toft and Croft in *Barton*. By *Geffrey de Mandeville*, ten Ox-gangs of Land in *Dugate*. ib. 161. a. ibid. b.

By *Nigel Fitz-Nigel*, all his Lands in *Clement-Thorpe*, excepting his Mansion-House, with a Garden and Meadow, which he had formerly given to the Nuns of *S. Clement* in *York*. By *Thomas* the Son of *Jollan de Dinegelby*, two Tofts in *Clotton*. By *Geffrey de Elton*, all the Lay-Fee which *William de Burdon* held of him in *Gimston*, and *Metre*, and one Toft in *Gilling*.

By *Hugh de Lelay*, the Church of *Wetton*, with its Appurtenances; as also half the Town of *Wailton*, with the Man-  
nour-

nour-House. By *William de Melton*, Archbishop of York, six hundred Marks of Silver. By *Sir Robert le Vavasour*, his Quarry of Stone at Tadcaster, with free Access thereto, for the Structure and Repairs of this Cathedral, as often as Occasion shall serve.

*Ib.* 143. a.

And farther, to manifest what large Possessions did anciently belong to this Church, Pope *Innocent III.* (in the Time of King *Henry III.*) reciting those Particulars, did ratify and confirm the same thereto; viz. the Mannours of *Wilton*, *Witwang*, *Burton*, *Pattrington*, *Shiteby*, *Helgedon*, *Beverley*, *Rippon*, *Hertildesham*, *Otteley*, *Shyreborne*, *Sowelle* (id est *Suthwell*) *Lanum*, *Sutton*, *Seroby*, *Chirchendon*, *Ottingdon*, *Drove-bangerwald*, *Ringeby*, *Curlington*, and *Staliburg*, with their Appurtenances: As also the Churches of *S. John* of *Beverley*, *S. Wilfrid* of *Rippon*, *S. Andrew* of *Hertildesham* (now called *Heram*) *S. Mary* of *Suthwell*, and *S. Oswald* of *Gloucester*. Likewise the Church and Lands of *Knoteshowe*, with their Portions, and all other their Goods: Confirming moreover unto it the Bishopricks of *Durham* and *Carlisle*; granting also unto it, *Walter de Grey* being then Archbishop here, and to his Successors, the full Use of the Pall\*, in reference to his Pastoral Office, to be worne in this Cathedral upon these ensuing Festivals; viz. the *Nativity of our Lord*, *S. Stephen* the *Protomartyr*, the *Circumcision*, the *Epiphany*, *Palm-Sunday*, *Maunday-Thursday*, *Easter-Day*, *Tuesday* in *Easter-Week*, *Ascension-Day*, *Whitsunday*, all the Festivals of the Blessed Virgin *Mary*, on the Day of *S. John Baptist's* *Nativity*, on all the Festivals of the Apostles; on *All-Hallown-Day*, at his *Dedication* of all Churches, on the *Anniversary* of the *Consecration* of this Church, and at the *Consecration* of all Bishops, and *Ordination* of Clerks.

\* This was formerly granted to Archbishop Thomas by Pope Alexander 3. temp. H. 2. *Ib.* p. 133. a.

Godw. p. 574. & 575.

And whereas, before the *Norman Conquest*, *Canterbury* and *York* (the two Metropolitans of England) were not only in Authority, Dignity, and Office, but in Number of Suffragan Bishops, equal: At the Coming in of King *William the Conqueror*, they of *Canterbury* inform'd him, that *York* ought to be subject to *Canterbury*; alledging it to be most for the Safety of the King, that one should be Principal, and the other obedient thereto: For that otherwise, one might set the Crown on one Man's Head, and the other do as much for somebody else. Hereupon *Thomas*, then Archbishop of *York*, appealed to *Rome*, but without Success; for the Pope referring the Decision of the Difference to the King, and the Bishops of England, they forced *Thomas* to yield.

*Monast. Angl. ut suprad.* p.

142. b. & 144.

*Ib.* p. 132. a.

But another *Thomas*, who succeeded in this See in the Time of King *Henry I.* obtain'd such Favour from *Calixtus*, then Pope, that he was freed from Subjection to *Canterbury*. So likewise did *Thurstan*, his immediate Successor, by the Favour of Pope *Innocent II.*

Whereupon

Whereupon *William*, then King of *Scotland*, commanded, <sup>lb. 144. b. & 145. a. 146. & 147.</sup> that all the Bishops of that Realm should (as anciently they had been) be subject unto the See of *York*, as their Metropolitan; viz. the Bishops of the *Dioceses*, the Bishop of the *Mees*, the Bishop of *Glasgow*, the Bishop of *Candida Casa*, &c. the Bishops of *Carlisle* and *Durresme* submitting likewise thereto. <sup>lb. 148. a.</sup>

As to the Liberties and Privileges which this Metropolitane Church enjoyed before the *Norman Conquest*, *K. Henry I.* did by his Royal Charter confirm them; making this brief Recital in particular, viz. If any Person shall take a Malefactor in the Church-yard, and shall with-hold him from publick Justice, his Forfeiture to be six hundred Fold; if in the Church, twelve Hundred; if in the City of *York*, eighteen Hundred. The Penance of every Person enjoyn'd in the Hundred, as of Church-Robbers, to be 8 l. <sup>lb. 135. b.</sup>

If any one shall presume to take away any Person from the *Fridstoll* (*id est*, the Chair of Stone next to the Altar) no Satisfaction to suffice for such an Offence. These Forfeitures to be for the Use of the Canons, and not for the Benefit of the Archbishop.

For any Offence done in the Church, or Church-yard, or in any of the Canon's Houses, by whomsoever; the Forfeiture for it to be to the Canons, and not to the Archbishop. <sup>lb. 136. a.</sup>

If any Canon die, the Archbishop, with the Consent of the Dean and Chapter, to constitute a Successor in his *Prebendary*.

In all the Houses and Lands of the Canons, they to have *Soc*, *Sac*, *Thol*, *Theam*, *Intol*, and *Uttol*, and *Infangenthet*; as also all such Liberties and Privileges as the King himself had in his own Lands. Likewise, that no Tenant of the Lands belonging to the Canons should be liable to do Service at the *Wapentach*, *Tridingmot*, and *Schirefmot*, but the Plaintiff and Defendant to have Right done them at the Door of *S. Peter's Minster*. It being moreover ordained by the devout Kings of old, in case any of the Canons should be impleaded, that upon ringing the Bell at the Canonical Hour, they ought to return, it being more easy for them to prosecute the Law before the Archbishop's Stewards and Knights.

Also, if any Person shall give or sell Lands to this Church, <sup>lb. p. 136. a.</sup> that it should thenceforth have the like Privileges and Immunities, as those which were formerly possess'd by it; and that no Man shall require *Soc*, *Tol*, and *Theam* therein. Furthermore, that when the King shall raise an Army, only one Man to be provided out of the whole Lands belonging to the Canons, and he to carry the Banner of *S. Peter*: And if the Burghers go, he, with the Captain and Standard-Bearer, to go in the Front.

Ib.

This Privilege the Canons likewise to have, viz. that none of the King's Household Servants, nor of his Army, to be quarter'd in any of their Houses, either in the City or without. Moreover, that when any Cause shall be tryed in Court by Combat, Oath to be made upon the holy Evangelists, or upon the Relicks of this Church: And the Combat being ended, the Victor to offer the Weapons of the Vanquish'd to this Church, giving Thanks unto God and S. *Peter* for his Victory. Lastly, if any of the Canons, or their Tenants, shall commence Suit in the King's Court; his Cause, by reason of the Church's Dignity, to have Precedence before any other, as to the hearing and determining thereof.

Having now done with its Endowment and Privileges, I descend to that which meerly relates to the Fabrick, as to its Structure and Repairs.

Godw. p. 553.

After *Paulinus* the Archbishop (of whom I have already made Mention) had for 26 Days together instructed the People which continually repaired to him, by Preaching; or else imparted Christ unto them in Baptism, which he ministred in the open Fields and Rivers, there being not any Churches then built. *Edwyn*, at that Time King of Northumberland, began also to embrace the Christian Faith; the Circumstances and Occasion conducing whereunto, were as followeth.

Ib. p. 555.

*Edwyn* being desirous to marry *Edilburg*, the Sister of *Eadbald* King of Kent, (a vertuous Lady and a Christian) and she refusing him, in regard he was a Pagan; he professed, that if, upon Conference with wise Men, Christian Religion should seem more holy and worthier of God than his own, he would embrace it. Whereupon she was sent unto him to be his Queen: But lest, accompanying with Heathen People, she and her Attendants might be infected with Paganism, the Reverend *Paulinus* (before-mentioned) was sent with her to instruct them, and to administer the Sacraments unto them; as also to preach unto the Infidels.

Ib. p. 556.

Finding the King at first obstinate, at last he so far prevailed on him, as that he promised to become Christian, if God would give him Victory against *Guichelm*, then King of the *West-Saxons*, who had conspired his Death: Which accordingly he obtained; but delaying the Matter for a time, under colour of persuading first with his Nobles to be content therewith; *Paulinus* (the better to prevail) put him in mind of a Vision which had long before appeared unto him; viz. that whereas *Elfrid*, his immediate Predecessor in the Kingdom of the *Northumbrians*, seeking nothing more than the Death of this *Edwyn*, unto whom the Crown

Crown of Right appertained ; and *Edwyn*, to eschew the Danger, privily fled into other Countries. At last, coming to *Redwald* King of the East Angles, he humbly besought him, that he would protect him from *Elfrid* his cruel Enemy, which *Redwald* promised to do ; but being afterwards offer'd a large Sum of Money to betray him, and threatned with War if he did not, he yielded to gratify *Elfrid* therein.

Which Design of King *Redwald* being understood by a Companion of *Edwyn's*, who call'd him out of his Bed in the Night, and acquainted him therewith ; he answer'd, that if *Redwald* so little esteem'd of his Honour, as to betray him for Money, he would rather perish openly, than by Flight expose himself to certain Destruction. Whereupon his Companion leaving him very pensive, and sitting on a Stone, one came to him, and asked him why he thus sate there when others were asleep, (it being in the dead of the Night) telling him, that he was not ignorant of the Cause of that his Sadness ; but asked him what he would give to be rid of his Care, and that King *Redwald* would protect him.

To which he answer'd, that he would do any thing that lay in his Power : Whereupon, quoth the other, what if he should promise thee the Kingdom due unto thee, and the Overthrow of those that seek thy Life, and that thou shalt be the mightiest King, not only of all thy Progenitors, but of all the *Saxon* Kings that ever were in this Isle ? To which he replied, that he would do his utmost to requite it. Why then, quoth he, and laid his Hand on *Edwyn's* Head, when all these Things shall come to pass, and that thou shalt be shewed a more excellent Way to direct the Course of thy Life than ever was imparted to any of thy Predecessors ; remember, by this Token of laying my Hand on thy Head, to follow without Delay the Directions which shall be given thee ; and having said so, vanished out of his Sight, to his great Astonishment.

Soon after which, he still sitting there, his Companion came again to him with great Joy, and told him, that King *Redwald*, through the Persuasion of the Queen, had alter'd his Purpose : And resolving to be true to him, forthwith did raise an Army ; and marching in Person against King *Edilfrid*, slew him in Battle. Whereupon it came to pass, that *Edwyn*, with full Consent of all the People, was acknowledged their King.

This Vision being revealed to *Paulinus*, he came to *Edwyn* (when King) at a Time when he sate alone, deliberating what Religion it were best for him to follow ; and laying his Hand on his Head, ask'd him if he knew that Token : Whereat *Edwyn* became so surpriz'd, that presently he fell down at the Feet

Feet of *Paulinus*, and said, *He knew it very well*: Thereupon promising, that he would thenceforth follow his Direction as to Matters of Religion, and was by him baptiz'd; which so encourag'd all the Nobility, and others, to give diligent Ear to *Paulinus's* Preaching, that great Numbers became daily converted.

York. Min-  
ster first built.

In order to which Baptism, this King *Edmyn* caused a little Church to be made of Timber and Boards in the City of *York*, and dedicated it to *S. Peter*; but afterwards laid the Foundation of a larger Fabrick, encompassing the other; which he not living to carry on, his Successor King *Oswald* finished.

Ib. p. 559.

Ib. 561.

To *Paulinus*, succeeded in this Archiepiscopal See, *Cedda*; and to him *Wilfrid*: Which *Wilfrid* did much to the compleating of this Fabrick, and bestowing goodly Ornaments thereon.

Ib. p. 564.

The next who greatly added to the State thereof, was Archbishop *Egbert* (the seventh from *Paulinus*) who built a famous Library here, which he furnish'd with a great Number of excellent Books; whereof honourable Mention is made by the learned *Flaccus Albinus* (or *Alcuinus*) some time Keeper thereof, and afterwards Tutor to *Charles* the Great.

Ib. 572.

After him, *Aldred* (the 24th Archbishop) erected a Hall here for the common Refectory of the Canons.

Ib. p. 575.

Ib. 576.

But in the next Age, *Thomas*, a Canon of *Bayeux* (by Birth a *Norman*) being then Archbishop, it happened that this City being assaulted by the *Danes*, the Cathedral was with it totally destroy'd by Fire; he therefore new cover'd it, and repair'd it, so as to serve for a Time: But afterwards pulled it down totally, and began a new and noble Foundation, according to the Extent and Model of that which now standeth. The dispersed Canons (by reason of the late Destruction by Fire) he recalled, and made reasonable Provisions for them, building a fair Hall, as also a Dorter (or Dormitory) appointing one to be the Provost, or Governour of the rest; and, for their better Support, bestow'd divers Lordships and Lands upon them, causing Restitution to be made of such as had been taken away, as is already observed.

Ib.

Having thus newly built the Church, he furnish'd it with Books, and all necessary Ornaments.

Ib. p. 580.

The next Benefactor thereto was Archbishop *Thurstan*, in the Time of King *Henry I.* who afforded to the Canons this special Privilege, that the yearly Profit of their *Prebends* being divided into three Parts, it should be lawful for any of them to bequeath two Parts, arising out of the Year next after their respective Deaths, allotting the third towards the Repair of the Church: Which Church, in his Time, happened (with almost the whole

whole City) upon the 4th of *June*, Anno 1137, to be again<sup>ib. 584. & 585.</sup> destroy'd by Fire. But this Spoil by Fire shortly after (*viz.* in King *Henry II's* Reign) was much repaired by *Roger*, Archdeacon of *Canterbury*, then Archbishop here; who being a very provident Man, new built the Quire and Vaults under it; as also his own Palace (then likewise burnt to the Ground.)

And in King *Henry III's* Time, *Sewall* (who had been Dean,<sup>ib. 592. & 594.</sup> but) then Archbishop, caused the Stipend of the Priests of *S. Sepulchre's* Chappel to be augmented, and appointed them to be called Canons. He also erected Vicarages in sundry appropriated Churches, which till then had been very ill served.

After him (though not immediately) succeeded in the Arch-<sup>ib. 595.</sup> bishoprick, *John Rumane*, who had been *Chief Chanter* of this Church. This Archbishop, in the Time of King *Edw. I.* built the Cross-Ile on the North Side towards the Palace, and a goodly Steeple in the middle of the Church, all at his own proper Costs. He also built much in the Hospital of *S. Peter*, and with his own Hand laid the first Stone of the great Body of the Church on the South Side; but lived not to bring that Work to any Perfection.

After him, *William de Melton*, Archbishop in King *Edw. II's*<sup>ib. 599.</sup> Time, bestowed seven hundred Marks in finishing the West Part of the Body of it, and inclosed a Place called the *Byaty*, in *York*, with a goodly Wall. Next to him succeeded *William la Zouch*, who in the Time of King *Edw. III.* began the Foun-<sup>ib. p. 600.</sup> dation of a Chappel on the South Side thereof, intending to be buried therein; but died before it was perfected.

Unto this Fabrick of this Cathedral also, the Nobility and Gentry of these Parts were not a little contributory, as may seem by the Sculptures in Stone of their Arms on both Sides of the great Middle-Ile, and depicted also in the Windows; the chief whereof were the Lords *Scrope*, *Nevill*, *Fitz-Hugh*, *Moubray*, \* *Robert de Percie*, then Lord of *Bolton*, and *Robert le Vavasour* of<sup>\* Ex Regist. Fabricæ Eccl. pænes D. & Cap. Ebor.</sup> *Haselwode*: Which two last gave the *Timber* and *Stone* for that noble Work; in Memory whereof, their Statues placed in Niches at the East and West End, on the Out-side of the Minster; that of *Percie* holding a Piece of Timber in the Arms, and *Vavasour* a Stone, do remain to this Day.<sup>Monast. Angl. ut supra, p. 601. a.</sup>

The next Benefactor of Note was *John Thursby*, who had been Bishop, first of *S. Davids*, and afterwards of *Worcester*. This Archbishop, in the 10th Year after his Translation (*viz.* 27 *Edw. III.*) began to build the Choir new, laying the first Stone himself, and giving 500 *l.* at present towards the Work; as also 200 *l.* per *Ann.* till it should be finished. He likewise bestowed great Cost upon the *Lady Chappel*, beautifying it with

Images and Pictures of excellent Workmanship, in the midst whereof he lieth buried.

*Ib. p. 602.*

*Ex Inventorio  
penes Dec. &  
Cap. Ebor.*

After him, *Thomas Arundell*, Bishop of *Ely*, was translated hither in the Time of King *Richard III.* This Archbishop bestowed much in Building upon divers of his Houses, and unto this Church gave many rich Ornaments; viz. one Vest of Cloth of Gold, six Copes of white Velvet, four great Silver Basons, two of which were gilt; two large Silver Censers gilt, two Cruets of Silver, a Pastoral Staff of Silver gilt, and a Pontifical Ring set with several precious Stones; to the Vicars a large Silver Cup, and to the Canons a Bowl of Silver of good Value.

*Ib. p. 664.*

*† Ex Hist.  
Dunelm.*

*Eccl. in bibl.  
Bodl. inter  
Cod. Cantuar.  
L. 53. f. 147.  
a.*

*Domesday  
lib. penes, D.  
& Cap. Ebor.  
f. 128.*

About this Time the great Tower Steeple, now standing, and called the Lantern, was built at the Cost, for † the most part, of *Walter Skyrlaw*, Bishop of *Durham*; whereupon his Arms were cut on each Square on the inner Side thereof in large Escutcheons.

In Anno 1425, or thereabouts, *Thomas Dalbyn*, Archdeacon of *Richmund*, at his own Charge, added five Super-numeraries to the seven Choristers, which were formerly placed in the Choir of this Church, and establish'd a yearly Rent of 7 l. 11 s. 8 d. upon them, by his last Will and Testament, for Cloth and Diet; ordering, that from Time to Time they should be chosen by the Dean and Chapter for the Time being.

In the Time of *William Boothe* Archbishop, Anno scil. 1464, much Hurt was again done by Fire to this Cathedral; but by the Care of him and his Successors soon after repaired. He bequeathed also a rich Mitre thereto: Another rich Mitre was likewise given by *George Nevil*, Archbishop of *York*; also several Copes and Vests of good Value, with the *Nevill's* Cross embroidered upon them.

*Ibid.*

To him succeeded *Laurence Boothe*, who purchased the Manour of *Battersea*, near *London*, and built a fair House thereon, which he annexed to this Church of *York*. And to him, *Thomas Rotheram*, who bestowed thereon another rich Mitre.

*Monast. Angl.  
ut supra, Vol.  
3. p. 137, &  
138.*

As to the Chapter-House, (situate on the North Side of this Cathedral) which for Curiosity of Work, both in Stone and Glass, is scarce to be equal'd; it seems by the Form of the Windows to have been built about the latter End of King *Henry III's* Reign.

*Ibid.*

On the North Side also of this Church there is a beautiful Chappel, dedicated to the blessed Virgin and the holy Angels, which was built by Archbishop *Roger*, in King *Henry II's* Time, for 13 Clerks of divers Orders, to sing *Mattens* daily according to the Form of Service used in the Cathedral; whereof four were to be *Priests*, four *Deacons*, four *Sub-Deacons*, and one *Sacrist*

*crift*, and all at the Direction of the Archbishop; for whose Support he endowed the said Chappel with the Moiety of the Church of *Otteley*, as also with the Churches of *Cherton*, *Dayton*, *Berdeley* and *Sutton*, with the Chappel of *Scroby*: Whereunto also there were other Benefactors; *viz. William de Scoty*, who gave the Church of *Camerley*; *William Paynell*, the Church of *Doton*, *Avicia de Rumilly*, the Church of *Barwode*; and *Adam de Bruce*, with *Ivetta* his Wife, the Church of *Thorpe*: Appointing, that the *Sacrist* should, at his proper Costs, every *Maunday-Thursday* make Provision in all such Things as belong to the Canons of the Cathedral, as well in little Vails, Wine, Beer and Vessels, as Water to wash the Feet of the said Canons and poor Clerks. Also for the Use of the Poor, 10 s. and for their Diet, (*viz. Lx.* of them) all Things necessary.

Being thus left to the Direction of the Archbishop, his Successor *Sewall*, in the Year 1258, at the special Instance of *Gilbert de Tive*, at that Time *Sacrist* of this Chappel, did ordain, that thenceforth, for ever, twelve of the Canons of this Cathedral, as also the twelve Prebends belonging to them, and all other Things which had been by his Predecessors establish'd in this Chappel, should for ever after be observed: Adding, that each Canon of this Chappel residing in the City, should every Day or Night receive at the Hands of the *Sacrist* at *Mattens* a Penny, at the *High Mass* another, and at *Vespers* a third, in case he were present, over and above the Profits of his *Prebend*. Moreover, that in the said Chappel, besides the said twelve Canons, there should be two *Priests*, two *Deacons*, and two *Sub-Deacons*, at all *Canonical Hours*; and at *High Mass*, being daily present with the other Canons and Ministers, should every Day say *Placebo* and *Dirige*, with the other Services for the Dead. And though other of the Canons and Officers should be absent at this Service, the said two *Priests*, with the *Deacons* and *Sub-deacons*, should necessarily be obliged to be there; for which Service, each of the two *Priests* to receive yearly at the Hands of the *Sacrist* five Marks, every of the *Deacons* three Marks, and each of the *Sub-deacons* two Marks and an half: And in case of Absence at *High Mass*, or at the Office for the Dead; or if present, that any of them should mis-behave himself; to each *Priest* so delinquent, one Penny to be abated, and to each *Deacon* and *Sub-deacon* an Half-penny: Giving Power to the *Sacrist*, in case of Incontinency, Infidelity, or Insolence, committed by any of those *Priests*, *Deacons*, or *Sub-deacons*, to remove them without more ado.

Farther also ordaining, that those Canons, having *Priestly Prebends* in this Chappel, should by Turns weekly celebrate the

the *Morning Mass*, and *High Mass*, at the Altar in the Cathedral, according to the Appointment of the *Chanter*, upon Notice thereof the preceding Day; for which Service, to receive every Day (performing the same) Two-pence at the Hands of the *Sacrist*. The *Deacon* also and *Sub-deacon* ministring to the Canons of this Chappel at the said *High Mass*, with the Priests and Canons, to receive Two-pence apiece over and above the Benefit of their *Prebendaries*, besides Three-pence at *Mattens*, *High Mass*, and *Vespers*, in this Chappel, which by this Ordination they were otherwise to receive, as aforesaid.

*Ib. p. 140.*

And because this first *Sacrist*, *Gilbert de Time*, had taken so much Pains for advancing the Profits of this Chappel, it was ordained, that his Anniversary should be solemnly kept, as well in the Cathedral, as in it, every Year for ever.

After this, *viz.* in the Time of King *Henry VI.* there being many *Chantry-Priests*, which daily served at sundry Altars in this Cathedral for the Health of the Souls of several Persons that had given Lands or Rents for their Support: Which *Chantry-Priests* having no settled Place of Habitation, took Lodgings in Lay-men's Houses, where Women were, contrary to the Honour of this Church, and Order of Priesthood. For the reforming therefore hereof, *William Boothe*, then Archbishop, *Henry Earl of Northumberland*, the *Dean*, *Chief Chanter*, and other Officers of this Cathedral, in 33 *Henry VI.* procured License from the King to found a College for them, and to make them a Body-Corporate.

*Ib. p. 142.*

But this good Work was not then effected, as it seems; for in the first Year of King *Edward IV.* at the Instance of *George Nevill*, then Bishop of *Ereter*, and his Brother *Richard Nevill*, then Earl of *Warwick*, another License was procured for that very Purpose. Which College of those *Chantry Priests* was thus founded to the Honour of *S. William*, some time Archbishop of this See, and called *S. William's College*. By this License they had also Power to make Choice of one out of themselves to be the Provost, or chief Supervisor of the rest; as also to have a Common Seal, and to purchase Lands to the Value of 5 *l. per Annum* over and above Reprises.



*An INVENTORY of all the Jewels, Plates, Copes and Vestments, with other Ornaments, as well within the Vestry of the Cathedral Church in YORK, as also appertaining to the High Altar there, in the Time of King Edward VI.*

**A** Chalice of Gold, with the Patten, weighing 47 ounces and half.

A Chalice of Gold with Patten, weighing 44 ounces.

A Chalice of Gold, with the Patten, weighing 23 ounces, daily occupied.

A Chalice of Silver and Gilt, weighing 58 ounces.

A Chalice of Silver and Gilt, with a white Lyon and four Scallops on the Foot, 29 ounces.

A Chalice of Silver and Gilt, with a Crucifix on the Foot, and on the Patten, 12 ounces.

A round footed Chalice of Silver and Gilt, 13 ounces and half.

A Chalice Silver and Gilt, having a Crucifix on the Foot, 19 ounces.

A round Chalice, Parcel Gilt, 9 ounces.

A Pair of Censers Gold, 17 ounces.

A Shell of Silver for the same Censer, one ounce and half.

A Box for Singing-Bread of Silver and Gilt, 11 ounces and half.

A Box of Silver for Singing-Bread, ten ounces.

A Box for Singing-Bread of Silver, five ounces.

A Pair of great Censers, Gilt and Silver, 100 ounces.

A Pair of great Censers of Silver, 64 ounces.

Another Pair of great Censers of Silver, 64 ounces.

A Pair of old Censers of Silver and Gilt, 46 ounces.

Another Pair of old Censers, Silver and Gilt, 38 ounces.

A Pair of Censers, Silver and Gilt, 44 ounces.

Two Basons of Gold for the high Altar, 42 ounces.

Two little Basons of Silver and Gilt, 25 ounces.

One little Bason of Silver, 13 ounces.

Two little Basons of Silver, Parcel Gilt, with Keys upon them, 30 ounces and half.

One Sconce of Silver, Parcel Gilt, 27 ounces.

One other Sconce of Silver, 18 ounces.

A Ship with a Spoon of Silver and Gilt, 21 ounces.

A Ship of Silver, 7 ounces.

## The HISTORY of

Two little Cruets of Silver, Parcel Gilt, 17 ounces.

A flat Candlestick of Silver, 7 ounces and half.

A Shell of Silver and Gilt for Salt, 2 ounces and half.

A Bell of Silver, five ounces and half.

A flat Piece of Silver, three ounces.

A *Pax* of Silver and Gilt, nine ounces.

Three *Ampules* of Silver, 40 ounces.

A Tablet of Silver and Gilt, enamell'd to set upon the Altar,  
116 ounces.

A Pectoral of Gold, with a great Stone in the middle, and  
six perfect Rubies, 14 ounces.

A Pectoral of Gold, with a rich Stone in the middle, 13  
ounces and a half.

A Pectoral of Silver and Gilt, with Stones, 11 ounces.

A Tost of Silver and Gilt, with the Ascension of Christ,  
80 ounces.

Two Candlesticks of Berall.

A Super Altar garnished about with Silver and Gilt, and  
with Stones.

A Handle of Silver and Gilt, five ounces.

A Super Altar, with a black Stone garnished with Silver  
and Gilt.

A Chrysmatory of Silver and Gilt, 8 ounces.

A Mitre set with Peers and Stones, and two Labels.

A rich Mitre given by Bishop *Rotheram*.

A Mitre of white Sattin.

A Standing Cup, with a Cover of Silver and Gilt, with a  
Berall in the midst, 43 ounces.

A Pair of Cruets Silver and Gilt, with Swans, 35 ounces.

A Pair of Cruets Silver and Gilt, with four great precious  
Stones in the midst, 51 ounces.

A Pair of little Cruets Silver and Gilt, 25 ounces.

A Pair of Cruets more of Silver and Gilt, 27 ounces.

A Pair of Candlesticks Silver and Gilt, with the Lord  
*Scrope's* Arms, 100 ounces.

A Pair of Candlesticks, Parcel Gilt, with Lilly-Pots, 80  
ounces.

A Pair of Candlesticks Parcel Gilt, 60 ounces.

A Holy Water Fat, with a Sprinkle, of Silver, 101 ounces  
and half.

Another Holy Water Fat of Silver, with a Sprinkle, 36  
ounces and half.

Another Holy Water Fat of Silver, with a Sprinkle, 40  
ounces.

*Plate belonging to the Residentiaries.*

A Basen of Silver and Gilt, with a Garter, 80 ounces.

Another Basen of Silver and Gilt, with a Rose, 56 ounces.

Two Ewers Silver and Gilt, with Cross-Keys, 57 ounces.

A great Ewer of Silver and Gilt, with divers Arms on it,  
37 ounces.

A great Gilt-Pot without Acorns, 103 ounces.

Another great Pot without Acorns, 95 ounces.

Two less Gilt Pots, 164 ounces.

Two Salts Double Gilt, with a Cover, 68 ounces.

Two Flat Gilt Bolts, 57 ounces.

One Flat Gilt Piece, 18 ounces.

Two Gilt Goblets, 30 ounces.

A Basen and Ewer of Silver, Parcel Gilt, with a Flower,  
enamell'd with four Combs, 73 ounces.

A Basen and Ewer, Parcel Gilt, having a Crucifix, 75  
ounces.

A Pot of Silver, Parcel Gilt, with six Combs on the Cover,  
51 ounces.

Six Oyl-Pots of Silver, with a Cover, 47 ounces.

*The best Mitre.*

In the Cap, besides the Labels, 52 pointed Diamonds.

More in the same, 51 Sapphyres, and 52 Balesfes.

Great Pearls set in Gold about the Cup, 332.

Two Fineals of Gold, with two great Sapphyres, and four  
great Pearls.

Two Labels couched all with Pearl, with 21 fine Sapphyres.

Fourteen Balesfes, 26 pointed Diamonds, and 119 greater  
Pearls.

*Moosys.*

A rich Moose of Gold, with a fair Ruby in the midst.

Another Moose, with a great rich Stone.

A Moose with the Picture of our Lady, set with Pearl.

Another with divers rich Stones.

More, two old Mooses.

A Ball of Silver, and another of Copper.

*Red Copes in the inner Vestry.*

A Cope of red Cloth of Tissue, with the Orfray of Pearl.

A red Cope of Cloth of Tissue, with Orfray and Needle-  
work, with the five Wounds of the Moose on the Breast.

Three

# The HISTORY of

Three red Copes of fine Cloth of Tissue, having our Lady on the Back of the Orfray.

A Cope of red Cloth of Gold rased, of the Lord Darcie's Gift.

A Cope of fine red Cloth of Tissue, with the Twelve Apostles on the Orfray.

A Cope of Cloth of Gold, *ex dono prioris de Bradstoke.*

A Cope of red Cloth of Gold given by Mr. Martin Collyns.

Two rich Copes of red Cloth of Gold having S. Osmald, and the other the *Assumption of our Lady* on the Orfray.

Two Copes of red Cloth of Gold, the one having the *Assumption*, the other the *Purification*.

Two Copes of Purple Sanguine Cloth of Gold.

Two Copes of red Cloth of Gold, with Daiesies.

Two Copes of red Velvet, with Eagles of Gold.

Two red Copes of Sattin, with Images of Needle-work.

A red Cope of Sattin, with H. H. of Pearl.

A Cope of red Cloth of Gold, *ex dono Thomæ Arundell.*

A Cope of red Sattin, raved with Pearls.

A Cope of red Cloth of Tissue, *ex dono Ricardi Layton Decani.*

A Cope of Cloth of Gold, *ex dono Willi. Holgell Prebendæ de Cave.*

A Cope of Cloth of Tissue, *ex dono magistri Thomæ Magni Archidiaconi de East Riding.*

Two Copes of red Velvet, with Angels of Gold.

Four Copes of Crimson Velvet, with Orfrays of Cloth of Gold.

## White Copes.

Two Copes of white Cloth of Tissue.

A Cope of white Damask Cloth of Gold.

Three Copes of white Damask, with Roses of Gold, given by Mr. Collins, Dr. Symons, and Mr. Newman.

A Cope of white Velvet, *ex dono Magistri Melton.*

Two white Copes of Damask, with Angels.

One white Cope, with Stars of Gold.

One Cope of white Cloth of Gold, *ex dono Magistri Carver.*

One and twenty Copes more of white Velvet, all of one Sort.

## Blue Copes.

A very rich Cope of Needle-work, the Orfray with Birds of Pearl.

Another of the same making, the Orfray with Pearl and Gold couched.

A Cope of Needle-work, with Orfray well couched with Pearl.

A Cope of Needle-work, with Orfray Parcell couched with Pearl.

Two Copes of Cloth Imperial, *ex dono Briani Higdon*, Dean of York.

Four Copes of Blue Velvet.

Six Copes of Blue Cloth of Tissue, *ex dono Magistri Alexandri Hales Archidiaconi de York.*

A Cope of Blue Cloth of Gold, *ex dono Hugonis Ashton.*

A Blue Cope of Brant-tree.

A Blue Cope of Needle-work, with Angels of Gold on it.

A Blue Cope of Velvet, with Torches of Gold on it.

A Blue Cope of Velvet, with Flowers of Gold on it.

A Blue Cope of Cloth of Gold, with S. Peter's Key, *ex dono Edwardi Lee Archiepiscopi.*

*Green Copes.*

Four rich Copes of fine Cloth of Tissue; one with the Image of our Saviour, one the Coronation of our Lady, one with our Lady and her Son in her Arms, and one with the Assumption of our Lady, on the Orfray.

Two Copes of green Cloth of Tissue, with Eagles of Gold on the Moose.

One Cope of green Cloth of Tissue, with Swans of Gold on the Orfray.

One Cope of green Cloth of Gold, *ex dono Magistri Thomæ Dalby.*

Six Copes of green Cloth of Gold, of divers Mens Gifts.

One Cope of green Velvet, with Flowers of Gold, and the Salutation of the Angel.

*Great Copes in the Chamber above.*

Four green Copes of Damask, with Orfrays of Cloth of Gold.

One Cope of green Sattin, with Partridges of Gold.

One Cope of green Velvet, with Bull-heads of Gold.

One Cope of green Velvet, with Stars of Gold.

*Blue Copes.*

A Cope of blue Tinfell, with H. H. of Gold.

A Cope of blue Sattin, with the King's rich Arms on it.

A Cope of blue Velvet, with the Orfray of Cloth of Gold.

A Cope of blue Sattin, with Scallop-Shells of Gold.

*The HISTORY of*

A Cope of blue Velvet, with *Garters* and S. S. of Gold.

A Cope of blue Sattin, with Angels of Gold.

*Red Copes.*

A rich Cope for the Bishop.

A Cope of red Sattin for his Chaplain.

A Cope of red Velvet, with Dolphins of Pearl on the Orfray.

A Cope of Purple Velvet, with Orfrays Cloth of Gold.

A Cope of Carnation Velvet, with Stars of Gold.

*Black Copes.*

A Cope of black Cloth of Gold for *Obits*.

Six black Damask Copes, with red Orfrays.

A Cope of black Velvet, *ex dono Magistri Wyat*.

A Chair of Purple Velvet.

Two Cushions of Cloth of Gold.

A Cloth of Estate, with the Cover all of Cloth of Gold.

A Train of red Sarsenet.

A *Turky* Carpet.

A Canopy of red and green Sattin, to be borne over S. *William's* Shrine.

A rich Suddery embroidered with Gold.

A Yard of rich Cloth of Tissue.

Certain Yards of fine Silk Fringe for the Sepulchre.

A green Cushion of Rozard Velvet.

A Veil of Diaper for *Lent*.

Another old Veil for *Lent*, all wrought with Silk.

*Blue Vestments in the Chamber.*

A goodly new rich Vestment of blue Velvet, with Furniture.

Another Suit of blue, all set with Pearls, called *Branlton*.

Another Suit of plain blue Velvet.

A Vestment of blue Velvet, with Garters of Gold.

A Vestment of blue Velvet, with Stars of Gold.

A Vestment of blue Velvet, with Scallops of Gold.

*Red Vestments.*

A rich Suit of red Cloth of Gold, the Orfray couched with Pearl.

A Suit of red Cloth of Tissue, all set with Pearl.

Another Suit of Cloth of Tissue, all set with Pearl.

A Suit of Purple Damask Cloth of Gold.  
A Suit of Purple Velvet for Priest, Deacon, and Sub-deacon.  
A red Vestment of Sattin, with Crowns and Stars of Gold.  
A Vestment of red Velvet, with Squirrels of Gold.  
A Vestment of red Sattin, with Lyons of Gold.  
Two Tunicles of red Sarfenet.

*Green Vestments.*

A Vestment of green Cloth of Tissue, with divers Arms.  
Another of the same, with Partridges of Needle-work.  
A Vestment of green Velvet, with Eagles of Gold.

*Black Vestments.*

A Suit of black Velvet, with Images, and Stars of Gold.  
A Suit of black Baudekyn, with Birds of Gold.  
A rich Vestment of black Velvet, of Mr. *Martin Collyns* Gift.  
Two Corporaxes Cafes Cloth of Gold, with 3 fine Cloths.  
Two Dalmaticks of blue Damask.  
Two Dalmaticks of changeable Damask, lined with red Sarfenet.  
A Pair of Hose of Crimson-Velvet.  
Two Pair of Shooes, one of Cloth of Gold, the other Crimson-Velvet.

*In the great Chest in the inner House.*

A rich Vestment of Baudekyn for the Relick Day.  
A Vestment with Lyons and Flower *de Lucas* of Gold.  
A Vestment of red Sattin, the Images of *Peter* and *Paul* set with Pearl.  
A Vestment of red Sattin, with Crowns of Gold.  
Two Tunicles with Crowns, and Arms of Gold.  
Two Tunicles of red Velvet, with Stars of Gold.  
Two Tunicles of red Baudekyn.  
A Vestment of changeable Taffety for *Good-Friday*.

*Moosys.*

A rich Moose of Gold.

*Vestments in the Utter House.*

A black Vestment of Velvet, with a green Cross of K. *Richard*.  
A Suit of black Damask, with Orfrays of red Cloth of Tissue.

*The HISTORY of*

A Vestment of white Sattin, with Stars of Gold.

A Vestment of green Velvet, with Birds of Needle-work.

A Vestment with two Tunicles of green Cloth of Gold.

A red Vestment with blue Gard, and Roses of Gold.

A red Vestment with two Dalmaticks.

A blue Vestment of Sattin, with two Tunicles.

Four Tunicles of green Damask, with *S. William's* Arms for bearing the Shrine.

A rich Vestment of yellow Sattin, all set with Lillies.

A Vestment of blue Velvet, embroider'd with Gold.

*Copes in the Utter House.*

Twelve white Damask Copes, with Flowers of Gold and Silk.

A Cope of white Damask, with *S. Peter's* Keys of Needle-work.

Three white Copes of Sattin, with Ostridge Feathers of Gold on the Orfrays.

Three old Copes of white Cloth of Gold.

One old Cope of white Velvet, with black Orfrays.

Three Copes of white Velvet, with Gryffons of Gold.

Five white Copes of several Silks, with black Spots.

Two old Copes of white Sattin, with Torches of Gold.

*Red Copes.*

Four red Sattin Copes, with Daces of Gold.

A Cope of red changeable Silk, with Images of Gold.

A Cope of red changeable Silk, with great Orfrays.

A Cope of red Sattin, with Garlands of Gold.

A Cope of red Velvet, with Hands of Silk and Gold.

Four red Copes with Crowns of Gold.

Five Copes of red Baudekyn, with Flowers of green Silk and Gold.

Eight red Copes of Baudekyn, with white Flowers, and blue Orfrays.

Two Copes of red Velvet, with Lyons of Gold.

One Cope of red Velvet, with Angels of Gold.

*Blue Copes.*

Fifteen blue Damask Copes, and red Orfrays, with Flowers upon them.

Thirteen Copes more of the same Suit, with embroider'd Orfrays.

Three old blue Copes of Velvet, with Lyons upon them.

One

One Cope of Sattin, of the Gift of *Richard Layton* Deacon.

Two Copes of blue Baudekyn, with S. S. of Gold.

*Green Copes.*

Five green Copes of Sattin, for double Feasts for Standers.

Two green Copes of Velvet, with Flower *de Lucas* of Gold on the Orfrays.

One old Cope of Needle-work, the Orfray Cloth of Gold.

Three old green Copes of several Sorts of Silk.

*Black Copes.*

Two black Damask Copes, with Sattin Orfrays.

One black Velvet Cope, with Feathers of Gold.

Two Worsted Copes with red Orfrays.

Twelve white Copes for Choristers.

*Green Copes and others.*

Nine green Copes for Choristers.

One red Cope and a yellow for Choristers.

One Cope of black Velvet, with Angels of Gold.

Four old Copes of divers Silks, for Collects.

A Vestment of Crimson Velvet, with a Cross of Damask Gold.

Two Tunicles of green Damask broider'd with Angels and Flowers.

One double Altar Cloth of fine Diaper; two other of Needle-work.

Four other Cloths of Diaper, and a Pair of Curtains of white Sarfenet.

One other Pair of blue Sarfenet.

Two Altar Cloths of red and blue Velvet, with K. *Richard's* Arms.

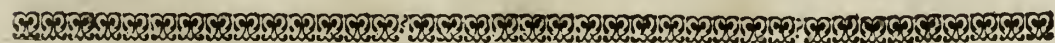
Two other Altar Cloths of red Silk, with Flowers of Gold.

Two other Altar Cloths of Cloth of Tissue.

Two other of Cloth of Gold.

Two of white Damask; one of red Velvet, with Crowns of Gold.

Two of blue Silk, with little Flowers of Gold.



*The Breadth, Length, and Height of York Minster.*

From the East End to the West, it is one hundred sixty and one Yards and an half in Length, and thirty five Yards and an half in Breadth.

# The HISTORY of, &c.

From the End of the South Cross to the End of the North, the Length is seventy four Yards, and the Breadth thirty two.

The Height of the four high Roofs to the Cieling is thirty two Yards.

The Height of the Side Arches of the East and West End is fifteen Yards.

The Height of the Side Arches of the North and South End is fourteen Yards.

From the Choir Door to the East End, is in Length seventy four Yards.

From the Choir Door to the West End is eighty seven Yards.

From the Platform to the Top of the Battlements of the Lanthorn, or Middle Steeple, is seventy two Yards.

The Middle Choir is forty two Yards and six Inches in Length, and the Breadth thereof sixteen Yards and an half.



T H E



# THE HISTORY OF THE

## Collegiate Church at *RIPPO*N.



**T**HAT the Church of Rippon, in the West-Riding of *Yorkshire*, was founded by *Wilfride* some time Archbishop of *York*, (and for his Holiness of Life reputed a Saint) is acknowledged by all Historiographers that speak thereof; certain Lands bordering on that River called *Ribble*, in the County of *Lancaster*, being given him to that Purpose by the King; viz. in *Wacmundernes* and *Sebene*; as also in the Territory of *Duninge* and *Aetlonum*.

*Monast. Angl.*  
*Vol. i. p. 172.*  
*a. n. 20.*

*Ibid. b. n. 30.*

Upon the first Structure thereof by this devout Man, certain noble Persons who were present at its Consecration and Dedication to the Honour of *S. Peter*, conferred thereunto divers other Lands; viz. *Ribble* and *Wacmundesham*; likewise *Marchese*, in the Parts of *Duninge*: This *Wilfride* himself bestowing thereon the Books of the four Evangelists; as also a Library with many other of the old and new Testament, besides divers rich Tablets wrought with Gold and precious Stones of excellent Workmanship: Whose Memory being so famous for his singular Endowments and Sanctity of Life, I shall here give some brief Account of what I have found most remarkable of him.

*Godw. de*  
*presulibus*  
*Eborac.*

He was born of mean Parentage in the North of *England*, and untaught till he arrived to the Age of fourteen Years; but then, not enduring the Frowardness of his Step-mother, went to seek his Fortune. In which Adventure meeting with certain Courtiers who had been obliged to his Father for some Courtesies, they presented him to the Queen, whom for his Wit and Beauty he was not unfit to serve; who finding his Inclination to Learning, sent him to *Chad* (formerly Chamberlain to the King) then a Monk at *Lindisfarne*, by whose dextrous Instructions he became a great Proficient in Scholarship: Where affecting a Monastick Life, and being of a quick Apprehension, he learnt the *Psalms*, and some other Books, but was not shorne, tho' he much exceeded his Superiors in Knowledge; being not a little taken notice of, and esteem'd for his Humility and Obedience.

In

In which Monastery having served divers Years, he seriously consider'd with himself, that the Way to Vertue, then taught by the *Scots*, had little of Perfection in it; and therefore resolved to take a Journey to *Rome*, there to observe what Ecclesiastical Practices were used by the *Monks* in those Parts: In which Purpose his Brethren at *Lindisfarne* did much encourage him. Whereupon he forthwith repaired to Queen *Eanfleda*, to whom he was not a Stranger; who approving of that his Design, and recommending him to *Erconbert* King of *Kent* (her Uncle's Son) for his Furtherance therein, he sent him honourably thither.

*Hist. Eccl.  
Ven. Bedæ,  
Lib. 5. Cap.  
20.*

At that Time *Honorius*, (one of the Disciples of *S. Gregory* the Pope) a Person highly fam'd for Ecclesiastical Knowledge, being Archbishop of *Canterbury*, he became a Learner of him; under whose Discipline after he had but a short Time been, another young *English* Gentleman, called *Benedict Biscop*, having a Desire also to see *Rome*, the King associated him with this *Wilfrid*; commanding *Wilfrid* that he should bring him thither. But when they came to the City of *Lyons* in *France*, *Wilfrid* finding great Respect from *Dalgin*, then Bishop of that See, stay'd there (*Benedict* holding on his Journey;) who being much pleased with his prudent Deportment and amiable Countenance, was very liberal to him in whatsoever he wanted: Offering likewise (if he pleas'd) to give him the Rule of some Part of *France*, as also his Brother's Daughter in Marriage, and to adopt him for his Heir. But with grateful Acknowledgment to that Bishop for these his great Favours, he earnestly express'd his Desire to see *Rome*. Whereupon the Bishop plentifully allowing him what was requisite for his Journey, sent a Guide with him thither, obliging him, that upon his Return for *England* he would come that Way.

*Ibid.*

Being thus got to *Rome*, and betaking himself devoutly to Prayer and Meditation in Ecclesiastical Things (as he had before resolved) he became acquainted, and entred into Friendship with *Boniface* the Archdeacon (a very learned and pious Man) who was then also of the Pope's Council; by whose Instructions he learned the four Books of the Gospel in Order; as also the rational Computation of *Easter*, with divers other Things conducing to Church-Discipline, which in his own Country he had not Means to do. And having spent some Months Time in those happy Studies, he returned to the said *Dalgin*, Bishop of *Lyons*; and abiding with him three Years, was by him shaven, and held in that special Esteem, as that he resolv'd to make him his Heir, had he not been prevented therein by a cruel and violent Death: For *Brunechild* (the *French* Queen)

Queen) sent certain Soldiers to kill him, and in his room substituted this *Wilfrid*, tho' much against his Will; he rather choosing to have suffer'd Death with him: But these Murderers knowing him to be an Englishman, and a Stranger, spared his Life.

Whereupon returning into *Britain*, he obtained Favour of *King Aldfrid*; who being a great Lover of the Catholick Discipline, and finding him in like Sort affected, bestow'd on him a Town called *Stanford*, consisting of ten Households; and shortly after another, called *Rippon*, containing thirty Dwellings, which he had formerly given to certain Persons that followed the *Scottish* Rule for to build a Monastery there. But because those Men chose rather to be gone from thence, than to celebrate the Feast of *Easter*, and observe all other Canonical Rites, according to the Usage of the *Roman* and Apostolical Church, he bestow'd that Place on him: At which Time he was at the said King's Command ordained in that Monastery by *Agilbert*, Bishop of the *West-Saxons*, to the end he might be his inseparable Companion, Priest, and Instructor.

Not long after, the *Scottish* Sect being discover'd and ejected, *King Aldfrid* sent him into *France*, with the Consent of *Oswi* his Father, desiring that he should be ordained Bishop by the said *Agilbert*, he being at that Time about the Age of 30 Years; with whom also eleven other Bishops, present at his Confirmation, did very honourably perform that Solemnity. But he thereupon continuing in those Foreign Parts, *Chad* (a Person of great Sanctity) was made Bishop of *York* by the Command of *King Oswi*, who governing that Church for three Years, and then retiring to his Monastery at *Leasingai*, this *Wilfrid* underwent the Charge of all the Northern Parts from *Dumbar* to *Scotland*, until he was driven thence by *King Ecgfrid*, and others placed in his stead.

Whereupon he went towards *Rome*, to make Complaint to the Pope of this his injurious Expulsion; but by a strong Easterly Wind was driven into *Friseland*, where he found honourable Reception from the barbarous Inhabitants, and *Algisi* their King, to whom he preach'd the Faith of Christ; by which many Thousands being converted, forsaking their sinful Courses, were by him baptized; amongst whom he continued all the next Winter, and then took his Journey to *Rome*, where the Cause of his Complaint being heard by Pope *Agatho*, and divers Bishops, he was by their unanimous Suffrage acquitted of what had been laid to his Charge, and likewise adjudged worthy of his Bishoprick.

## The HISTORY of

To this Narrative Bishop Godwyn addeth something which Bede doth not mention, viz. that *Wilfrid* coming home, and finding another Man in his Place, lived for some time a private Life; in which Space he was often invited by *Wulfter*, King of *Mercia*, unto the Bishoprick of *Litchfield*: But in the end, *Chad* being removed, he settled himself again at *York*, and posted *Chad* to *Litchfield*.

After which, the first Thing he went about, was to finish his Cathedral there, left imperfect by *Paulinus*, and since his Departure very much decay'd, (for the Roof was fallen, and the Walls in many Places ruinous.) This his Church he repaired and finished, mending the Walls, covering it with Lead, glazing the Windows, and beautifying the same with many goodly Ornaments.

He was also so greatly beloved of all Sorts of People for his Gentleness, Affability, and Liberality, as many then living, but more at their death, (especially of the Clergy) would put their Goods and Children into his Hands; the one assuring themselves of a faithful Keeper, the other of a discreet and conscionable Dispender. Hereby it came to pass, that in a short Time he grew exceeding rich, having many Servitors to attend him, and great Store of Plate, with other Household Stuff very sumptuous: The Report whereof coming to *Theodore*, Archbishop of *Canterbury*, it put him in mind of the Greatness of that Diocese, and the Ability of the Country to maintain more Bishops; for which respect he went about to appoint two or three other Bishops under him; which when *Wilfrid* obstinately refused, and the other ceased not to urge very earnestly, he appealed unto the Pope, and went unto him in Person, the Pope being then at the Council of *Constance*, where both by him and his Council it was ordered, that the State of the Bishoprick of *York* should not be alter'd without *Wilfrid's* own Consent.

But *Ecgfrid* the King so favoured *Theodore's* Device, as that *Wilfrid*, at his Return, perceived well, he must either yield unto it, or forsake the Country: He therefore rather chose to leave that Bishoprick, Country and all, and to live in Poverty and Exile. Hereupon he went into *Summer*, and there endeavouring to convert the People of that Country unto the Faith of Christ, became their Bishop, and laid the Foundation of a Cathedral Church at *Seesley*, the See being afterwards removed to *Chichester*. Howbeit, after ten Years Banishment, King *Ecgfrid* dying, *Aldfrid*, who succeeded him, sent for *Wilfrid*, and desired him to return to his See of *York*, which he did: But after five Years, the King fell out with him, and forced

forced him to Rome again; where purging himself of all the Accusations laid against him by the King, he obtained the Pope's Letters in his Favour; by Means whereof, and Intercession of many Friends, he was at last, with much ado, restored once more to his first Charge: In which, after this his last Restitution, he lived peaceably the Space of four Years, and died the 12th of October, in the Year of our Lord 711, 45 Years after his first Consecration, being at that Time 76 Years of Age. He was buried in the Monastery of Rippon, which himself built: But that Church afterwards falling down for want of Reparations, Odo, Archbishop of Canterbury, removed his Bones to Canterbury about the Year DCCCCXL.

I now return, and proceed with that Narrative which Venerable Bede doth farther make of him. *Ecc. Hist. ut supra.*

At that Time, saith he, that *Wilfrid* was acquitted by Pope *Agatho*, and divers Bishops by their general Suffrage (as before is observed) that Pope calling a Synod of one hundred and twenty Bishops concerning those who taught one Will and Operation in our Blessed Saviour, he caused this *Wilfrid* to be sent for; and placing him amongst those Bishops, required him to give an Account of his Faith, and of the Faith of the Country whence he came: Whereupon, being found Catholick, his Holiness caused the same to be register'd amongst the rest of the Acts of that great Council, in this Manner:

“ *Wilfrid, Bishop of York, beloved of God, having made his Appeal to the Apostolick See, and by the Power thereof absolved of some uncertain Things, was placed with an hundred and twenty other Bishops on the Seat of Judgment in that Synod: And on the Part of all the Northern Counties of Britain and Ireland, inhabited by the English, Britans, Scots and Picts, hath confessed the true Catholick Faith, and confirm'd the same with his Subscription. Which done, returning into Britanny, he converted the South-Saxons to the Faith of Christ; sent Preachers of the Word to the Isle of Wight; and in the second Year of King Aldfrid (Successor to King Ecgfrid) took Possession of his Bishoprick, through the Invitation of that King. But at length, after five Years, being accused by the same King and divers Bishops, he was expell'd; and coming to Rome, where his Accusers also appear'd, he was, by the Sentence of Pope John, and many Bishops, openly acquitted; the Calumnies raised against him by his Adversaries being in all Points adjudged false: Whereupon the Pope wrote to the then Kings of England, Edilred and Aldfrid, that they should cause him to be received into his Bishoprick of which he had been unjustly dispossessed;* “ *the*

*“ the Sentence of that Synod (so called by Pope Agatho) declaring  
 “ also the Occasion of that his Absolution.”* Which being afterwards read by the Pope’s Command, in the Presence of divers noble Persons, and a Multitude of People, when it came to this Expression; *viz. Wilfrid, Archbishop of York, beloved of God, appealing to the Catholick See, was absolved by the Power thereof, of some uncertain Things* (as before is observed;) the Hearers therefore becoming astonish’d, and the Reader silent, they enquired of each other who this Bishop *Wilfrid* was.

Whereupon *Boniface*, a Counsellor of the Pope, and many others who had seen him there in the Time of Pope *Agatho*, said, that he was the Bishop, who being accused by some of his own Country, coming to Rome to receive the Sentence of the Apostolick See, upon full hearing of the Complaint, was adjudged to have been wrongfully put from his Bishoprick, and so highly esteem’d, that in a great Synod of Bishops, he was honourably placed among them, as a Person of an incorrupt Faith, and an upright Heart: Whereat all of them said, as also the Bishop himself, that a Person of such Authority, who almost forty Years had been a Bishop, ought not at all to be censured, but to be freed of his Accusation, and go back with Honour into his Country.

But in his Return through France, falling sick, he grew so weak, as that being not able to ride, he was carried by the Hands of his Servants in a Couch to the City of *Metun*; where he lay for four Days and Nights as if he had been dead, there being no Sign of Life in him but by Breathing. Continuing thus without Food, Speech, or Hearing, during all that Time; on the fifth Day, as soon as it was light, he rose up as one roused out of a great Sleep; and, opening his Eyes, discerned a great Company to stand about him, some of them Singing, and others Weeping: Whereupon, breathing a while, he enquired for *Acca* the Priest; who being forthwith called in, and seeing him thus able to speak, kneeled down with all that were present, and gave Thanks to God. After a short Space, they beginning to discourse of the general Judgment, the Bishop desired the Company to go forth, and spake thus to *Acca*:

*“ There appeared even now to me a terrible Vision, which I desire  
 “ thou wilt keep secret, till I understand what God will do with me;  
 “ for there stood before me a certain Person in a shining Habit, saying,  
 “ He was Michael the Archangel, and sent to the end he might call  
 “ me from Death: For God Almighty, said he, through the Prayers  
 “ and Tears of thy Brethren and Disciples, and the Intercession of the  
 “ Blessed Virgin Mary, hath given thee Life. Wherefore I tell thee,  
 “ that*

“ that tho’ thou art now recovered of this thy Infirmary, prepare thyself,  
 “ for four Years hence I will visit thee again. When thou returnest  
 “ into thy Country, thou shalt repossess the greatest Part of those Lands  
 “ which have been taken from thee, and shalt end thy Days in Tran-  
 “ quillity.

Being hereupon restored to his Health (all rejoycing and giving Thanks to God) he began his Journey, and came into Britain; and having shew’d his Letters from the Pope to Bertwald, then Archbishop of Canterbury, and Edilred, formerly King, (but then an Abbot) they readily favoured him: Which Edilred, calling to him Ceonred, whom in his stead he made King, earnestly desired that he would be a Friend to this Bishop. Notwithstanding which, Alfrid, King of Northumberland, refused to accept him; but he living not long, and Ofred his Son succeeding him, in a Synod held near to the River Mersey, after some Dispute, all favouring him, he was admitted to his Bishoprick: After which he enjoy’d it peaceably for the Space of four Years; and departing this Life upon the fourth Ides of October, in a certain Monastery of his own called Andale, whereof Cutbald was then Abbot, his Body was carried by those of that Covent unto Rippon, and there buried in the Church of S. Peter the Apostle, near to the South Altar, for whom this Epitaph was composed.

*Wilfridus hic magnus requiescit corpore præsul  
 Hanc Domino, qui Aulam ductus pietatis amore  
 Fecit, & eximio sacravit nomine Petri.  
 Cui claves cæli Christus dedit arbiter orbis,  
 Atq; auro ac tyrio devotus vestiit ostro,  
 Quin etiam sublime Crucis radiante metallo,  
 Hic posuit Trophæum, necnon & quatuor auro  
 Scribi Evangelii præcepit in ordine libros,  
 Ac thecam è rutilo his condignam condidit auro.  
 Paschalis qui etiam solennia tempora cursus,  
 Catholici ad justum correxit dogma Canonis  
 Quem statuere patres, dubioq; errore remoto  
 Certa suæ genti ostendit moderamina ritus,  
 Inq; locis istis Monachorum examina crebro  
 Colligit, ac monitis cavit quæ regula patrum  
 Sedulus instituit, multisq; domiq; forisq;  
 Factatus nimium per tempora longa periculis  
 Quindecies ternos postquam agit Episcopus annos,  
 Transiit, & gaudens cœlestia regna petivit;  
 Dona, Jesu, ut grex pastoris calle sequatur.*

But afterwards the Church of Rippon, for want of Repairs, falling down, Odo, Archbishop of Canterbury, removed his Bones thither about the Year DCCCCXL.

Having now done with my Narrative of Bishop *Wilfrid*, I shall next take notice of the other chief Benefactors to this Church, of which King *Athelstan* was not the least; who made it a Sanctuary, and extended the Privileges thereof to a Mile from the Town; so that whosoever did violate the same, should be liable to the Loss of Goods, and Life also, as appeareth by his special Charter, which I have thought fit here to transcribe.

*Monast. Angl.*  
*Vol. 1. p. 173.*  
*a. n. 10.*

**I**N nomine sanctæ & individue Trinitatis, Adelstanus Rex, Dei gratiâ, regni Angliæ, omnibus hominibus suis Eboraci, & per totam Angliam salutem. Sciatis, quod ego confirmo Ecclesiæ & capitulo Ripon, pacem suam, & omnes libertates, & consuetudines suas: Et concedo eis Curiam suam de omnibus querelis, & in omnibus Curiis, de hominibus S. Wilfridi pro ipsis & hominibus suis, vel contra ipsos, vel inter se adinvicem, vel quæ fieri possunt; & iudicium suum pro Free Mortell; & quod homines sui sint credendi per suum Pa, & per suum Ma; & omnes terras habitas & habendas; & homines suos ita liberos, quod nec Rex Angliæ, nec ministri ejus, nec Archiepiscopus Ebor. nec ministri ejus aliquid faciant vel habeant, quod est ad terras suas, vel ad Socam Capituli. Testibus T. Archiepiscopo Ebor. & P. Præposito Beverlaci.

The like Charter, for the most part, he granted to the said Church of Rippon, in the Language of that Time:

|                                        |                                        |
|----------------------------------------|----------------------------------------|
| Witen all yat is and is gane           | Pat yair don is; Tol, Tem,             |
| Pat ich King Adelstane                 | Sok, Sac with yren and with water deme |
| Has peaven as freelich as ich may      | And yat the land of S. Wilfray         |
| To Kirk and Capital of S. Wilfray      | Of ilken geld fre sal be ay            |
| Of my free Devotion                    | Pat I ne have nane yat langis me to    |
| Pair Pees at Ripon                     | In yair Horpsac sal have at do         |
| On ylk Side that Kirk a Mile           | And for ich will yat thai ben save     |
| For all ill Deeds and ilk a guile      | Ich will yat pay ilken fredome have    |
| And within the Kirken Pate             | And in al things be as free            |
| And at the Stane that Grith-Stole hate | As heart may think or Eigh may see     |
| Within the Kirk Doze and the Quaire    | At te power of a King                  |
| They have thair pees for les and mare  | Pat maist may make free any thing      |
| Ilkan of this stedes sal have pees     | And my Seile have ich set thereto      |
| Of freed martel and ill deeds          | For I will yat na Man this Gift undo.  |

By vertue of which Charters, and the publick Peace that ensued, this religious House continued in Prosperity many Years,

Years, even until the *Norman Conquest*, which happened in the Year of our Lord *MLXVI.* A Revolution which at first was mixed with much Rigour, and some Broils; wherein this Place ran the like Fate with *York*, and several others in that County, which by Fire and Spoil (the usual Concomitants of War) grievously suffer'd.

But when the Publick became somewhat settled, this Church and Town of *Rippon* recovered Breath; and through the Conqueror's Favour and Kindness of succeeding Kings, received Confirmation of their Liberties, as by the Charters at this Day extant are acknowledged, that granted by *K. Henry I.* (youngest Son to the Conqueror) being as followeth.

**H***enicus Rex Angliæ, Vicecomitibus & ministris, & omnibus Baronibus, Francis & Anglis de Eboracscirâ, & Northumberlandiâ salutem. Sciatis me concessisse sancto Wilfrido de Ripun, & Thomæ Archiepiscopo Eboracensi, habere feriam per quatuor dies, ad festum S. Wilfridi in Aprili, duobus diebus ante festum, & die festi, & in crastino: Et præcipio quod omnes illuc euntes & inde redeuntes, cum omnibus mercatis suis, habeant meam firmam pacem, ne eis injuria vel contumelia fiat, neq; disturbantur, super decem librarum forisfacturam. Teste Nigello de Albineo, & Gaufrido filio Pagani, & Gaufrido de Clynton apud Wodstokam.*

*Confirmatio Regis Stephani de libertatibus infra Leucam.*

**S***tephanus Rex Angliæ, Archiepiscopis, Episcopis, Abbatibus, Baronibus, Vicecomitibus, & omnibus ministris suis fidelibus, Francis & Anglis, totius Angliæ, salutem. Præsentis Chartæ testimonio confirmo Ecclesiæ S. Wilfridi de Ripun pacem suam infra leucam suam, & ejusdem pacis violatæ emendationem, sicut est ab aliquo prædecessorum meorum melius ipsi Ecclesiæ collata, & à me cum eisdem regibus confirmata. Privilegia quoq; & donationes, quæ à Regibus Edwardo scilicet, & avo meo Willielmo consecuta est: Et libertates omnes & dignitates, & consuetudines, & rectitudines suas, tam in aquis, quàm in terris, & in omnibus possessionibus suis, in Saca & Socca, & in hiis quæ ad illam ubiq; pertinent. Ferias etiam suas, quinq; diebus, omnibus illuc venientibus, & illinc redeuntibus, & ibi morantibus; tam vendentibus quàm ementibus, cum omnibus rebus suis, cum meâ pace concedo. Et volo & firmiter præcipio, quod ipsa Ecclesia ita teneat benè & in pace, & honorificè & plenariè, in omnibus rebus, in bosco & plano, in pratis & pasturis; in terris & aquis, in navibus & partibus, & in omnibus aliis rebus, sicut ipsa unquam melius & plenius & honorabilius tenuit tempore Regis Edoardi, & tempore Willielmi avi mei, & tempore avunculorum meorum Willielmi Regis, & Henrici Regis, & sicut Chartæ prædecessorum meorum testificantur. Testibus*

*stibus* Alexandro *Episcopo* Eliensi, & Audorio *Episcopo* Eboracensi, & Adelpho *Episcopo* Carleolensi, & Roberto de Vere apud Eborum.

Through these, and other royal Favours, this Church held up in a flourishing Condition until the Year *MCCCXVIII.* about which Time (King *Edward II.* then reigning) both it and the Town, which had escaped those Miseries under which several other Places had suffer'd in the Barons-Wars, were forc'd to redeem themselves from Plunder, by Payment of a thousand Marks to the *Scots*; which whilst the *English* were besieging *Berwick*, had, by the Way of *Carlisle*, made an unexpected Inroad into *Yorkshire*, harassing those Parts with Fire and Sword; returning the same Way they came with so great a Booty, and so little Opposition, as that it encouraged them to invade the Northern Parts of this Realm the next ensuing Year with a Running Army, where they made much Spoil: And at *Rippon* making the like Demand as before, and finding the impoverish'd Inhabitants not forward to yield, they not only fired the Town, but the Church also, and put many of the People to the Sword.

T. Wals. in  
eodem anno.

After which, for some Years this Place remained almost desolate, until the Time of King *Edward III.* who in the fourth Year of his Reign entring *Scotland* with a powerful Army, gave Battle to the *Scots* at *Stedsmore*; in which (if our Historiographers do not much mistake) no less than twenty thousand of them were slain: Which great Victory encouraged the Archbishop of *York*, and divers other Persons of Note in those Parts, to contribute liberally to the new Building of this Town, and likewise of the Minster, which they raised a-new almost from its very Foundation, erecting thereon three tall Spire-Steeple of more Beauty and Splendor than those before (whose Arms in the Glass Windows, and other Parts of that Church, were thereupon placed in them as a grateful Memorial of that their Munificence.) Whereupon, for the better Rule and Government of the Canons belonging thereto, *William de Melton*, at that Time Archbishop of *York*, made and constituted these ensuing Statutes and Ordinances.

Pat. 6. E. 3.  
p. 3. m. 2.  
per Inspex.

**I**N Dei nomine Amen. Licet antiqua sanctorum Patrum decreverit authoritas, quod qui clavem gestant in domo Dei, extra mansionem vagari non debent, sed parati in statione continuati, vocantes & non vocantes suis exortationibus, quasi pastores solliciti ad se debent trahere per elemosinarum largitiones, pauperum necessitatibus subvenire, hospitalitatem tenere, & alia opera pietatis, sicut Ecclesiasticos decet viros misere-

*miserecorditer excercere; infirmos visitare, & pectoris sui spiritualis, cujus vultum tenentur agnoscere, saluti consulere quotiens indigebit consilio salutari.*

*Sane nos Willielmus, permissione divinâ Eboracensis Archiepiscopus, Angliæ primas, dudum in Ecclesiâ nostrâ Collegiatâ Ripon, visitationis nostræ ordinariæ officium, sicut ad nos pertinuit excercentes, ipsam Ecclesiâ nostram Canonicis residentibus, invenimus, quod dolenter referimus, quasi penitus desolatam, quanquam cura non modica ibidem immineat animarum: Sintq; inibi non modicæ estimationis proventus, quos eripiant Canonici evagantes, qui potius deberent Residentibus ministrari: propter quod, de consilio peritorum, & de concensu expresso Magistrorum Roberti de Baldak & Roberti de Bridelington, dictæ Ecclesiæ nostræ Canonorum, & Præbendariorum, coram nobis præsentialiter constitutorum, & aliorum ipsius Ecclesiæ Canonorum omnium & singulorum, ad infra-scriptas solemniter convocatorum procuratorum, potestatem in hac parte sufficientem, nostrâ reputatione optinentium, in domo Capitulari ipsius Ecclesiæ nostræ, præmissâ Convocatione, solemnique habito tractatu, & causis præsentis ordinationis nostræ, tactis & ad plenum discussis, & per nos legitime approbatis; & de consensu omnium & singulorum quorum interest, per nos acceptatis; vocatisq; in formâ juris, omnibus quorum interest, & quos negotium contingit, qui in hoc casu de jure, seu consuetudine fuerint evocandi; concurrentibus etiam omnibus & singulis, juris solemnniis, & articulis necessariis in hac parte requisitis; invocatâ spiritus sancti gratiâ, authoritate nostrâ ordinariâ, de concensu expresso dictorum Canonorum & procuratorum, ordinamus, statuimus, & decernimus, ac etiam diffinimus, præsentî nostrâ ordinatione, constitutione vel statuto imperpetuum valituro, quod portiones infra-scriptæ, deinceps Canonicis in dictâ Ecclesiâ nostrâ Riponensi residere volentibus, & cum effectu residentibus; & ipsam suam residentiam, in forma subscriptâ complentibus integrè assignentur, quos eis etiam assignamus;*

*Viz. Terræ, prata, redditus, & servicia cum pertinentiis; decimæ garbarum & ferri de Ridd & Gantelepe, cum pensione xx. sol. debitâ per Vicarium de Ridd, & jurisdictio spiritualis cum proficuo ejusdem, quæ singulis annis, per equales portiones dividi consueverant inter Præbendarios supradictos. Et totum insuper Altaragium totius libertatis & parochiæ dictæ Ecclesiæ nostræ Riponensis, quocunq; nomine censeatur; exceptis duntaxat decimis lanæ & Agnorum, tam in specie, quàm in denariis totius parochiæ memoratæ quæ singulis Prebendariis remaneant, sicut prius. Salvo etiam & exceptis Præbendario Præbendæ de Monkstone, quæ idem præbendarius percipere consuevit, ratione custodiæ dictæ Ecclesiæ Thesaurariæ, & aliorum onerum sibi incumbentium ab antiquo.*

*Ordinamus etiam, quod omnia & singula ad dictam Communam pertinentia, sint ab omni præstatione Decimæ, & aliis oneribus quibus-*

cunq;, exceptis hiis quæ ministris Ecclesiæ consueverant assignari, libera, immunia; scilicet ea omnia sub taxatione singularum præbendarum remaneant sicut prius.

Reservamus etiam nobis, & successoribus nostris potestatem, portionem quam dictus præbendarius de Monketone percipit & agnoscit, & percipere ac agnoscere consuevit, ratione onerum prædictorum sibi (ut prædicitur) incumbentium in eo eventu, cum nobis seu successoribus nostris legitime constiterit ipsum esse non sufficientem pro dictis oneribus supportandis augmentandi.

Ordinamus insuper, quod salaria & stipendia vicariorum, & aliorum ministrorum Ecclesiæ prædictæ, singulis annis, de communâ solvantur; & quod Canonici residentes resideant singulis annis; per duodecim septimanas, continuè, vel interpolatim, prout eligerint, quos volumus in ipsâ Ecclesiâ horis Canonicis interesse, sicut in casu consimili, in Ecclesiis nostris Collegiatis Suwellæ, & Beverlaci est hætenus observatum; quodq; præsens ordinatio effectum suum habeat, à festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis proximo futuro, perpetuis futuris temporibus duratura: Reservatâ nobis & successoribus nostris, & quam ex nunc reservamus potestate, hanc nostram ordinationem, constitutionem seu decretum mutandi, augendi, declarandi, interpretandi corrigendi, quoties & quando videbitur opportunum. In quorum omnium testimonium Sigillum nostrum, & Sigillum Capituli dictæ Ecclesiæ nostræ Riponensis præsentibus sunt appensa. Datum apud Ripon decimo Kalendarum Aprilis, anno gratiæ MCCCXXXI. & pontificatus nostræ xv.

Pat. 2. H. 5.  
p. 3. m. 27.

Flourishing prosperously under these regular Statutes, King Henry V. in the second Year of his Reign, for the more Advantage of the Vicars officiating in this Collegiate Church, granted unto them certain Immunities and Privileges, as by his special Charter (here also transcribed) may be seen.

**R**EX, &c. Sciatis, quod cum sex vicarii in Ecclesiâ Collegiatâ beati Petri Ripon, ad honorem Dei, & divini cultus augmentum, ab olim fuissent ordinati, & stabiliti, qui aliquam habitationem infra clausum Ecclesiæ prædictæ, in communi non habent; ac venerabilis pater noster Henricus Archiepiscopus Ebor. pro eo quod iidem vicarii hospitia sua, in diversis habitationibus dispersim, & non in communi tenent: considerans, melius & decentius fore ipsos horis dormitoriis & refectoriis insimul, in communi, quam dispersim commorari, piâ intentione commotus, quandam parcellam terræ in Ripon præfatis vicariis pro hospicio suo ibidem construendo, in communi simul habendo, dare & assignare proponat; ac per plures Christi fideles ipsorum vicariorum inopiam & indigentiam piè respicientes, diversi redditus & possessiones eisdem vicariis pro eodem relaxamine caritative dati fuissent, & assignati (ut

(ut accepimus) si eorum inhabilitas, sive incapacitas recipiendi, eis nullatenus obviaret, seu obstaculum præberet.

Nos verò honestam conversationem, & continuam devotionem ipsorum vicariorum, qui Ecclesiæ prædictæ in majori parte indies sustinent pondus diei & estus, merito commendantes, ac præfati Archiepiscopi & aliorum pia proposita eis subvenire valentiam, promovere affectantes; ob sinceram affectionem, quam ad gloriosum confessorem S. Wilfridum, in Ecclesiâ prædictâ humatum gerimus, & habemus; de gratiâ nostrâ speciali concessimus pro nobis & hæredibus nostris, quantum in nobis est, quod iidem sex vicarii, & successores sui vicarii Ecclesiæ prædictæ, de se ipsis unum procuratorem, quotiens & quando eis placuerit & videbitur expedire, eligere possint, cui nomen procuratoris vicariorum Ecclesiæ beati Petri Ripon imperpetuum gerat; & hoc juxta ordinationem per ipsos, in hac parte, absq; aliquâ licentiâ Regiâ, vel assensu inde aliquâ qualiter petendâ vel optinenda faciendum.

Quodq; iidem procurator & vicarii & successores sui habeant unum commune Sigillum pro negotiis & agendis suis servitutum; & quod sint personæ habiles, capaces & perpetuò ad impetrandum, recipiendum & adquirendum, nomine procuratoris & vicariorum Ecclesiæ beati Petri Ripon, terras, tenementa, possessiones, & emolumenta spiritualia & temporalia quæcunq; à quibuscunq; personis, tam laicis, quàm Ecclesiasticis, licentiâ regiâ primitus obtentâ, licet de nobis, vel hæredibus nostris teneantur, eisdem procuratori & vicariis, & successoribus suis, in proprietate possidendâ imperpetuum: Ac etiam ad prosequendum eorum nomine, omnimodas causas & actiones reales, personales & mixtas, cujuscunq; generis sint vel naturæ; & ad respondendum & defendendum in eisdem, coram iudicibus secularibus & Ecclesiasticis quibuscunq;.

Et ulterius, de uberiori gratiâ nostrâ concessimus, & licentiam dedimus, pro nobis, & hæredibus nostris, quantum in nobis est præfato Archiepiscopo; quod ipse cum consensu capituli Ecclesiæ Cathedralis beati Petri Ebor. quandam parcellam terræ, cum pertinentiis in Ripon, continentem centum & quadraginta pedes, in longitudine, & sexaginta & septem pedes in latitudine, quæ de nobis tenetur in capite (ut dicitur) dare posset & assignare præfatis procuratori ac vicariis, habendam & tenendam sibi & successoribus suis, pro hospitio suo inibi construendo imperpetuum. Et eisdem procuratori & vicariis, quod ipse dictam parcellam terræ cum pertinentiis præfato Archiepiscopo recipere possint & tenere, sibi & successoribus suis prædictis, sicut prædictum est, imperpetuum, tenore præsentium similiter licentiam dedimus specialem, statuto de terris & tenementis, ad manum mortuam non ponendis edito, aut eo quod prædicta parcella terræ de nobis tenetur in capite, sicut prædictum est, seu parcella foundationis Ecclesiæ prædictæ existat, non obstante. Salvis tamen nobis & hæredibus nostris serviciis inde debitis & consuetis.

Concessimus

Concessimus etiam & licentiam dedimus, pro nobis & hæredibus nostris, quantum in nobis est, præfato procuratori, & vicariis, quod ipsi terras, tenementa & redditus, ad valorem centum solidorum per annum, tam ea quæ de nobis tenentur in burgagio, quàm ea quæ de nobis non tenentur, adquirere possint & tenere eisdem procuratori ac vicariis, in auxilium sustentationis suæ imperpetuum, statuto prædicto non obstante, dum tamen per Inquisitiones, in hac parte capiendas, & in cancellariâ nostrâ & hæredum nostrorum ritè retornandas compertum sit, quod id fieri possit absq; dampno vel præjudicio nostro ac aliorum quorumcunq;. Intentionis tamen nostræ non existit, quin Canonici Ecclesiæ prædictæ, & successores sui, ad vicarias suas in eadem Ecclesiâ, cum vacaverint, personas idoneas, juxta antiqua statuta, ordinationes & consuetudines Ecclesiæ illius possint canonicè præsentare: vicariiq; ejusdem Ecclesiæ, præfatis Canonici & successoribus suis, ac eorum jurisdictioni, correctioni, & obedientiæ in omnibus licitis & Canonici subiaceant & intendant, juxta antiquas consuetudines, ordinationes & statuta supradicta, præsentī concessione non obstante. Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium xxii. die Julii.

Stat. 37. H.  
8. Cap. 4.

Thus it stood in all those sharp Disputes about the Regal Title which happened betwixt the Houses of York and Lancaster; and until the 38th Year of King Henry VIII's Reign; at which Time the Collegiate Churches, Hospitals, and Free Chappels, following the Fate as the Monasteries did in the 27th and 31st of that King; this with the rest was dissolved, and given to the Crown. To it did belong seven *Prebendaries*, which had the Tythes, Oblations, and other Profits of seven Parochial Churches: Six of them having six Vicars induced into this Collegiate Church, called *Vicars-Choral*; which Vicars were obliged to discharge the *Prebendaries* of all Service therein, each of them having from the *Prebends* an annual Stipend of six Pounds. The seventh *Prebendary*, made of the Rectory of *Stainwich*, being the Chanter; having there a Vicar endow'd, who performeth all Services, and dischargeth the Care in that Parochial Church: Two of which *Prebendaries* being constantly resident in this Collegiate Church; but the other five not tied to constant Service therein.

In it were also nine *Chantries*, founded by sundry Persons, the Priests belonging to them being obliged to be constantly present in the Choir upon all Services there, as Occasion should require, to assist the *Vicars-Choral*, and were called *Petty Chanons*. The Names of which *Chantries* were as followeth.

- 1 The Chantry of *Our Lady* in the Minster.
- 2 The Chantry of *Our Lady* in the Mannour.
- 3 The Chantry of the *Holy Trinity* beneath the Choir.

4 The

- 4 The Chantry of S. *Thomas* the Martyr.
- 5 The Chantry of S. *Andrew*.
- 6 The Chantry of S. *Wilfrid*.
- 7 The Chantry of S. *John the Evangelist* and S. *John Baptist*.
- 8 The Chantry of S. *James*.
- 9 The Chantry of the *Holy Trinity* above the Choir.

Other *Chantries* there also were in the Parish of Rippon, viz.

- 1 The Chantry of the Chappel of *utton-Conyers*.
- 2 The Chantry of the Chappel of *Clotheram*.
- 3 The Chantry of two Priests in the Hospital of S. *Mary Magdalen*.
- 4 The Chantry of the Hospital of S. *John Baptist*.

Belonging likewise to this Collegiate Church, there were three *Deacons*, three *Sub-deacons*, six *Choristers*, six *Triblers*, an *Organist*, and *Grammar-School Master*. Which three *Deacons* had each of them for their yearly Stipend 5 l. 10 s. The three *Sub-deacons*, each 4 l. 10 s. The six *Choristers* for theirs, each of them 3 l. 8 s. The six *Triblers* for theirs, 2 l. 12 s. 6 d. apiece. To the six *Choristers* for their Livery, each 1 l. 4 s. To the *Organist*, 14 s. 4 d. And to the *School-master*, 2 l. All which Salaries and Stipends were paid yearly out of the Common of the Church.

To this Collegiate Church did also belong certain Lands, for Maintenance of the *Chantries* before-specify'd, and sundry annual *Obits* kept in Memory of the Donors; as also for Reparation of the same from time to time, as Cause required; which Lands were called *the Common of the Church*.

But all these being dissolved by the Act of Parliament in 37 H. VIII. as also the *Chantries* by King *Edw. VI.* this Collegiate Church so continued, till King *James* of pious Memory restored it, tho' not to all its primitive Rights and Endowments.

*The Names of the several Prebends  
belonging thereto, as also of the o-  
ther Officers, with their yearly Sti-  
pends.*

*Reditus Ecclesiæ.*

|                                        | <i>l.</i> | <i>s.</i> | <i>d.</i> |                                         | <i>l.</i> | <i>s.</i> | <i>d.</i> |
|----------------------------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------------------------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| Dean and Sub-dean                      |           |           |           | <i>Fines Quadragesimales</i>            | 40        | 00        | 00        |
| Thorp                                  |           |           |           | <i>Decima minuta</i>                    | 20        | 00        | 00        |
| Stainwick                              |           |           |           | <i>Decima de Ripon</i>                  | 80        | 00        | 00        |
| Gibendale                              |           |           |           | <i>Decima Thesaurarii</i>               | 40        | 00        | 00        |
| Dunwick                                |           |           |           | <i>Reditus Cantuariarum</i>             | 63        | 00        | 00        |
| Sharow                                 |           |           |           | <i>Patery. Biggs</i>                    | 20        | 00        | 00        |
| Studley                                |           |           |           | <i>Decima de Ryd</i>                    | 10        | 00        | 00        |
| Munckton                               |           |           |           | <i>Decima de Grantley</i>               | 02        | 00        | 00        |
| The Vicars-Choral                      | 120       | 00        | 00        | <i>Mortuaria</i>                        | 04        | 00        | 00        |
| Four Singing-men<br>and two Assistants | 60        | 00        | 00        | <i>Liberi reditus</i>                   | 01        | 00        | 00        |
| Six Choristers                         | 40        | 00        | 00        | <i>Alii reditus</i>                     | 02        | 00        | 00        |
| An Organist                            | 20        | 00        | 00        | <i>Decima molendinorum</i>              | 03        | 00        | 00        |
| A Verger                               | 05        | 00        | 00        | <i>Reditus pro Fabricâ<br/>Ecclesiæ</i> | 09        | 00        | 00        |
| A Clerk                                | 05        | 00        | 00        | <i>Risum Wood</i>                       | 20        | 00        | 00        |
| An Auditor                             | 05        | 00        | 00        | <i>Prebends and Free<br/>Rents</i>      | 198       | 13        | 02        |
| A Register                             | 05        | 00        | 00        | <i>Asmonderley Rents</i>                | 28        | 12        | 02        |
| A Library Keeper                       | 05        | 00        | 00        | <i>Communities</i>                      | 179       | 04        | 04        |
| A Clock Keeper                         | 02        | 03        | 04        | <i>Several Chuntries</i>                | 52        | 14        | 02        |
| A Keeper of the Organs                 | 02        | 00        | 00        | <i>Obits</i>                            | 10        | 08        | 08        |
|                                        |           |           |           | <i>Fabrick Rents</i>                    | 19        | 00        | 00        |

The Common Seal anciently used by the Chapter, was the Holy Lamb standing upon a Table, and holding a Banner Crusadode; the Circumscription *Sigillum S. Wilfridi Ripponensis Ecclesiæ*; and on the Reverse *Sigillum Capituli*.





THE  
HISTORY  
OF THE

Collegiate Church at *SUTHWELL*.



**A**S to the first Foundation of this Collegiate Church, Camd. Brit. in Nottingh. shire. it was certainly very ancient: For *Paulinus*, the first Archbishop of *York* (of whom I have in my Beda lib. 2. cap. 16. Discourse of that Cathedral given some Account) having baptized the Inhabitants of the Parts thereabouts in the River of *Trent*, near to *Ciobullingacester* (as the private History of this Place avoucheth) here began the Structure thereof; which soon after changed its Name to that it now beareth, by reason of a fair Spring, or Well, distant thence about . . . . . Southwards.

In what Condition it stood during the *Saxon* Heptarchy, I have not seen; nor any thing else thereof, until King *Edward* Godw. de præsul. *the Confessor's* Time, that *Aldred*, then Archbishop of *York*, built a Hall here for the Canons to dine in. Shortly after, viz. in King *William the Conqueror's* Time, the Archbishop of *York* had in this great Lordship, and the Hamlets thereto belonging, (in Number twelve) very large Possessions, as appeareth by the general Survey then made thereof, which I have here transcribed.

*Terra Archiepiscopi Eboracensis.*

*Torgartone Wapentac.*

*Ex libro censuali, vulg. dicto Domesday-Book. Nottingham. sh.*

**I**N Sudwelle, cum Berewicis suis sunt xxii. carucatae & dimidium, ad geldam. Terra xxiiii. Ibi habet Archiepiscopus Thomas x. carucatas in dominio, & decem Sochmannos, & lxxv. villanos, & xxiii. bordarios, habentes xxvii. carucatas. Ibi duo molendini xl. sol. & piscina, & passagium sex solidorum. De eadem terrâ tenent sex milites quatuor carucatas terræ & dimidium.

Tres clerici habent quatuor carucatas terræ & dimidium. De eâ sunt due bovatae in præbendâ. Duo Anglici habent tres carucatas terræ, & quinq; bovatas. Milites habent septem carucatas in dominio, & xxv. villanos, & xxiii. bordarios habentes xxi. carucatas, & unum molendinum trium solidorum.

Clerici habent unam carucatam & dimidium in dominio, & septem villanos, & quinq; bordarios, habentes tres carucatas. Anglici habent tres carucatas

*catas in dominio, & xx. villanos, & sex bordarios, habentes sex carucatas & dimidium.*

*Ad Sudwelle pertinent centum & quater viginti octo acra prati: Silva pastilis octo leucarum longitudine, & duarum quarentinarum latitudine. Terra arabilis quinque leucarum longitudine, & trium latitudine. Tempore Regis Edwardi valebat xl. libr. Modo xl. libr. & xv. sol.*

*In Sudwelle numerantur xii. Berewice.*

#### Bingehamhoun Wapentac.

*In Croppehille, & Hegelinge habet S. Maria de Sudwelle duas carucatas & dimidium ad geldam. Terra septem carucatarum. Ibi habent canonici in dominio duas carucatas, & quinq; Sochmannos & xii. villanos, & quatuor bordarios habentes sex carucatas, & duos boves, & xx. acras prati. Tempore Regis Edwardi valebat lx. sol. modo l. sol.*

*In Noxewelle habet S. Maria de Sudwelle xii. bovatas terra ad geldam. Terra sex carucate. Ibi modo duo carucate in dominio & xxii. villani, & tres bordarii habentes septem carucatas. Ibi Ecclesia & presbyter. & unum molendinum xii. denariorum & una piscaria, & lxxiii. acra prati. Silva pastilis duarum leucarum longitudine, & unius latitudine. Tempore Regis Edwardi valebat sex libras; modo C. sol.*

*Monast. Angl.  
Part 3. p. 12.  
a.*

*Ibid. n. 30. &  
40.*

*Ibid. p. 13. a.  
n. 10.*

*Ibid. n. 60. &  
b. n. 10.*

*Ibid. n. 40.*

*Ibid. p. 14. a.  
n. 30.*

*Ib. p. 14. b.*

A Confirmation of all which, and of what the Archbishop of York enjoy'd in this County of Nottingham, in the Time of King William Rufus, was made to him by King Henry I. As also of the Churches of Dunham, Legreton, and Bekingham, which Thurstan, Archbishop of York, had given for Prebends thereto.

The like Confirmation did Pope Urban II. make of certain Lands in Halton; which William, some time Steward to Archbishop Thurstan, had also given thereto for a Prebend.

In farther Augmentation likewise of its Possession, Thomas, Archbishop of York, in the same King's Time, gave divers Parcels of Land, and obtained certain Privileges thereto. John Romane, also Archbishop of York, in the Year 1289, bestow'd upon the same the perpetual Patronage of the Church of Eton for a Prebend, reserving the Collation of the first Vicar in that Church to himself; but afterwards to be presented by the Canon unto whom that Prebend should belong.

In like Sort did Robert Maluwell give the Church of Rampton for a Prebend therein.

This Archbishop Romane, in Anno 1291, severed the Portions of Corn and Hay, arising in the Parish of Upton, (near Suthwell) from those three unto which they had formerly belonged; and ordained, that for the Time to come they should be shared in common amongst all the other Prebends.

And in Anno 1379, Alexander Nevill, then Archbishop, upon the Petition of Richard de Chesterfield (one of the Canons of this Church) representing to him, that the House anciently built for the Habitation of the Vicars-Choral was not only grown very ruinous,

ruinous, but stood much inconvenient to them for their Service, by reason of its Distance thence; did give Leave to his Official at *York*, together with the Prior of *Thurgarton*, or, in his Absence, to the Prior of *Shelford*, to view the Church-yard here at *Suthwell*; and, in case they should find in it a proper Place whereon to erect it, to cause that House to be removed thither. Whereupon, making Inspection there accordingly, they order'd the Setting it up in that Corner of the Church-yard contiguous to the House which belong'd to the *Prebend of Bekyngham*, situate on the East Part of the Church.

After this, *scil.* in 19 *H. VI.* that King discerning the Revenues of this Church, which had formerly maintain'd of *Canons, Vicars, Chaplains, Singing-men, Deacons, Sub-deacons, Choristers*, and other Officers, to the Number of 60, or thereabout, to be so much diminished, that then scarce 40 could be maintain'd therewith; of his special Grace and Favour, granted thereto the Monastery of *Ravendale* in *Lincolnshire*, with its Appurtenances: Which being a *Priory-Alien* (that is to say, belonging to the Abby of *Bellopart* in *Normandy*) was, amongst other the like *Priories-Alien*, dissolved in the Parliament held at *Leicester* in 3 *H. V.* but the Value thereof over and above all Reprises was not then esteemed more than 14 *l. per annum.* *Ibid. p. 15. b.*

Which Grant King *Edward IV.* in the first Year of his Reign, confirmed; and ratified unto these *Canons* 120 Acres of Land, and seven Acres of Meadow, with the Appurtenances, lying in *Batheley, North Muskham, and Holme*, in the said County of *Nottingham*, which *Thomas Haxey* (formerly a Canon of this Church) had given thereto. In this King's Time also, *Thomas Scot*, alias *Rotheram*, Archbishop of *York*, built here the great Kitchen, Pantry, Bakehouse, and new Chambers towards the River. *Ibid. p. 16. a.*

Thus amply endowed with large Possessions, and favoured with divers Privileges, it stood until the 37th Year of King *Henry VIII's* Reign; that with the rest of the Collegiate Churches, it was by Act of Parliament dissolved, and given to the King; who, at the general Intercession of all the Gentry thereabouts, was pleased to spare the Church from that Ruin under which most others then suffer'd, and to continue it for the Use of that Parish of *Suthwell*; as also to refound <sup>a</sup> the same as a Church Collegiate, tho' not so amply as before: But not framing any Constitutions for the Government thereof, Queen *Elizabeth*, by her Letters <sup>b</sup> Patents bearing Date the second Day of *April*, in the 27th Year of her Reign, caused divers wholesome Statutes to be ordained for the better Regulation of the *Canons, Vicars-Choral*, and others there serving God, as at large may be seen in the Volume here quoted <sup>c</sup>. *Godw. p. 616.*

# The HISTORY of, &c.

This Collegiate Church had anciently a *Dean*, an *Archdeacon*, and other *Dignitaries*; but upon the new Establishment hath only 16 *Prebends*, six *Vicars-Choral*, an *Organist*, six *Singing-men*, five *Choristers*, and one *Verger*.

The Names of the *Prebends*, and yearly Value of them, are as followeth; viz.

|                        | <i>l.</i> | <i>s.</i> | <i>d.</i> |                          | <i>l.</i> | <i>s.</i> | <i>d.</i> |
|------------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|--------------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| South Muskham          | 13        | 06        | 08        | Pallishall in Nozwell    | 30        | 00        | 00        |
| Oberhall in Nozwell    | 42        | 00        | 00        | Palloughton, alias Pal-  | } 10      | 00        | 00        |
| Woodbozow              | 10        | 00        | 00        | ton                      |           |           |           |
| Orton prima præbenda   | 26        | 13        | 04        | North Muskham            | 34        | 00        | 00        |
| Orton secunda præbenda | 26        | 13        | 04        | Dunham                   | 26        | 13        | 04        |
| Nozmanton              | 20        | 00        | 00        | Sacrist, alias Sacrista, | } 05      | 00        | 00        |
| Rampton                | 22        | 00        | 00        | alias Sigeston           |           |           |           |
| Beckingham             | 20        | 00        | 00        | North Leberton           | 05        | 00        | 00        |
| Nozwell tertia pars    | 06        | 00        | 00        | Eaton                    | 08        | 00        | 00        |

In this Church the Bodies of *Thomas de Corbridge*, *William Boothe*, and *Laurence Boothe*, his Brother, as also of *Edwyn Sandes*, all Archbishops of *York*, lie interred: The two *Boothes* in a private Chappel on the South Side thereof, where they had fair Monuments, with their Portraitsures thereon, mitred and vested for the Altar; but in Queen *Elizabeth's* Time much defaced.

On that of *Edwyn Sandes*, which standeth on the North Side of the Choir, near the Altar, is this Epitaph.

**E**Dwinus Sandes, sacrae Theologiae Doctor, postquam Wigorniensem Episcopatum xi. annos, totidemq; tribus demptis, Londinensem gessisset, Eboracensis sui Archiepiscopatus anno xii. vitae autem Lxix. obiit Julii x. anno Domini 1588.

Cujus hic reconditum cadaver jacet: genere non humilis vixit; dignitate, locoq; magnus, exemplo major; duplici functus Episcopatu: Archiepiscopali tandem amplitudine etiam illustris. Honores hasce mercatus grandi pretio, meritis, virtutibusque; homo hominum à malitiâ & vindictâ innocentissimus, magnanimus, apertus; & tantum nescius adulari; summè liberalis, atq; misericors; hospitalissimus; optimus, facilis, & in sola vitia superbus; scilicet haud minora quàm locutus est, vixit, & fuit in Evangelii prædicandi laboribus ad extremum usq; halitum mirabiliter assiduus. A sermonibus ejus, nunquam non melior discederes. Facundus volebat esse, & videbatur. Ignavos sedulitatis suæ conscius, oderat. Bonas literas . . . . . pro facultatibus: Ecclesiae patrimonium debiti, rem Deo consecratam decuit, intactum defendit. Gratiâ qua floruit apud illustrissimam mortalium Elizabetham effecit, ne hanc in quâ jacet Ecclesiam tu jacentem cerneres. Venerande præsul; utriusque memorandum fortunæ exemplar, qui tanta cum gesseris, multo his majora, animo ad omnia semper impavido perpeffus est. Carceris exilia, amplissimarum facultatum amissiones, quodq; omnium difficillimè innocens præferre animus consuevit; immanes calumnias, & s. . . te una votis tuis minor quod Christo testimonium etiam sanguine non præbueris: Attamen qui in prosperis tantos fluctus, & post agonum tot adversa; tandem quietis sempiternæ portum, fessus mundi, Deiq; sitiens reperisti æternum latere, vitæ sanguinis sunt sudores tui. Abi latior, nec ista scias tantum, ut sciveris, sed ut imitere.



# THE HISTORY OF THE

## *Collegiate Church at BEVERLEY.*

**W**AS to the Antiquity of this Church, if we may credit the Register, or Town-Book of Beverley, it was founded in the Time of *Lucius*, the first Christian King of the *Britans*, about the Year from our Saviour's Incarnation CXXVI. and destroyed by *Horfa* and *Hengist*, those Pagan Saxons who invaded this Land, in Anno CCCCL. What Endowment it then had, I have not seen, nor any thing farther that is memorable thereof, till after the Year DCLXXXVII. that *John* Archbishop of *York* (the fifth from *Paulinus*) did there erect <sup>a</sup> a Monastery for Monks, constituting *Brithune* (his Deacon) the first Abbot there.

<sup>a</sup> Monast. Anglic. Vol. 1. p. 169. b. n. 40.

Of this *John*, who for the Sanctity of his Life is commonly S. *John* of *Beverley* (by reason, <sup>b</sup> that almost 34 Years after he had been Archbishop, he retired hither, and here ended his Days) it is believed that he was of good Parentage, and born <sup>c</sup> at *Warpnam* in *Yorkshire*; his Education being first under *Hilda*, Abbess of *Whithby* (who for <sup>d</sup> her Holiness of Life was canoniz'd a Saint) afterwards <sup>e</sup> under *Theodore*, Archbishop of *Canterbury*: And, being a Student in the University of *Oxford*, he ascended <sup>f</sup> to the Degree of Doctor of Divinity there.

<sup>b</sup> Godw. de præsul.

<sup>c</sup> Monast. Angl. ut supra, n. 50. <sup>d</sup> Camd. Brit. in Yorkshire. <sup>e</sup> M. Angl. ut supra, n. 60. <sup>f</sup> Ib.

After this he became an Heremite at *Wameshalg* in *Northumberland*, upon the Bank of *Tine* (near *Derham*.) He was also made Bishop of *Derham* (then called *Wagulfstad*) succeeding <sup>h</sup> *Eate* in that See, and much frequented <sup>i</sup> the Oratory of S. *Michael*, near *Derham*. The famous *Bede* was a Disciple <sup>k</sup> of his: So likewise was *Brithune*, afterwards Abbot of *Beverley*; as also <sup>l</sup> *Herbald*, a devout Man, and his usual Companion, who was afterwards Abbot of *Cinemouth*.

<sup>h</sup> Ibid. p. 170. a. <sup>k</sup> Ib. 169. a. n. 60. <sup>l</sup> Ib. 170. a.

Of his Miracles *Bede* giveth <sup>m</sup> an ample Account, to whom I refer my Reader.

<sup>m</sup> Lib. 5. Cap. 2, 3, 4, 5, 6.

This pious Archbishop finding the Parish-Church of *Beverley* dedicated to S. *John* the Evangelist, converted <sup>n</sup> it to a Monastery, and assigned it unto Monks; building <sup>o</sup> the Choir a-new, and appointing <sup>p</sup> a Place for the Prior in the Body of the Church.

<sup>n</sup> M. Angl. ut supra, p. 170. n. <sup>o</sup> 10, & 20.

He also erected <sup>q</sup> on the South Part thereof the Oratory of S. *Martin*, wherein he afterwards placed Nuns; associating to the

r } *Ibid.* n. 30. the Monks seven Priests, and as many Clerks in the Body of the Church: For the Support of whom he purchased <sup>r</sup> the Mannour of *Ridings*, and then built the Church of *S. Nicolas* in that Lordship; giving <sup>s</sup> also unto them the Church of *Beverley*, and certain Lands in *Middleton*, *Welwick*, *Bilton* and *Patrington*.

t *Ibid.*

As to its farther Endowments, I find, <sup>t</sup> that this holy Man having cured the Wife of *Puch* (a certain Earl in those Days, who resided at *South-Burton*, two Miles from *Beverley*) of a dangerous Sickness; *Puch* made *Yolfride*, his Daughter, a Nun in this Monastery, and thereunto gave with her the Mannour of *Walkington*: Which *Yolfride* died the third Ides of *March*, in the Year *DCCXLII*. and was buried at *Beverley*.

u *Ibid.* n. 40.

It appears <sup>u</sup> also, that *Addi* (an Earl at that Time) gave it to *North-Burton*, with the Advowson of the Church. After which the Chappels of *Lekinsfeld* and *Scotburg* (both in that Parish of *North-Burton*) were erected, which in succeeding Times became Parochial Churches. Also, that <sup>w</sup> *Ofred*, King of *Northumberland*, gave them the Church of *Dalton*.

w *Ibid.* n. 50.

x } This Archbishop *John*, waxing very old, having been <sup>x</sup> a  
y } Bishop 33 Years, 8 Months, and 13 Days, resigned <sup>y</sup> his  
z } Charge, with the Consent of his Clergy, procuring <sup>z</sup> *Wilfrid*  
a } his Chaplain to be consecrated in his stead: Whereupon reti-  
b } ring, he lived <sup>a</sup> privately here at *Beverley*; and departing <sup>b</sup> this  
Life the seventh Day of *May*, in the Year of Christ *DCCXXI*.  
c } was buried <sup>c</sup> in the Church-Porch. After which, viz. in a  
d } Convention held at *London*, Anno *MCCCCXVI*. that Day of his  
Death was <sup>d</sup> appointed to be kept every Year Holy, in Memory of him.

e } *M. Angl.*  
f } *ut supra.*  
g } *p. 170. a.*  
h } *n. 60.*

The Church being thus endowed, did so continue <sup>e</sup> for the Space of 146 Years after his Death; but then, upon an Invasion of the Pagan *Danes*, it was by them, with all the Books and Ornaments, totally destroyed <sup>f</sup>, and lay desolate for the Space of three Years, that the Priests and Clerks thither returning back, repaired <sup>g</sup> it.

The next and chiefest Benefactor it had was King *Athelstan*, (Son and Successor to King *Edward* the Elder) who began his Reign in the Year *DCCCCXIII*.

h } *Hist. Hof-*  
i } *pit. S. Le-*  
k } *onardi*  
l } *Ebor.*  
m }

This King having <sup>h</sup> given his Sister *Edithe* in Marriage to *Sythric*, King of *Northumberland*, who was of the *Danish* Race, upon condition he would be a Christian; *Sythric* was accordingly baptized <sup>i</sup> by Bishop *Wolstan*. But, departing this Life shortly after, *Edithe*, his Widow, veiled <sup>k</sup> herself a Nun; and *Godfrey*, with *Aulasse*, his two Sons by a former Wife, entring upon the Government, raged <sup>l</sup> sore against the Christians; for which knowing they should be accountable, drew <sup>m</sup> *Constantine* King

King of *Scots*, and *Howel* King of *Wales*, to their Party; and so marching Southwards, bad<sup>n</sup> Defiance to King *Athelstan*, for being a Means of their Father's Conversion. *Athelstan*, therefore, with a small, but well ordered Army, encountred them near the River *Trent*, and obtained Victory over them. Nevertheless, upon their Submission, he gave them Leave<sup>p</sup> to return into their respective Countries. But afterwards entring into a new Conspiracy, they drew all the *Irish* they could raise unto their Party, and prepared for another Invasion. But King *Athelstan* having Notice thereof, advanc'd towards them with a gallant Army: And in his March near *Lincoln*, meeting<sup>s</sup> with a Company of Pilgrims, who made Resemblance of much Joy; he enquiring<sup>t</sup> the Reason thereof, they told<sup>u</sup> him, That they were come from *Beverley*, where did rest a glorious Confessor, *John* by Name; by whose Merits and Intercessions, the Blind, Lame, and other infirm Persons, were restored to their Healths.

With which Report the King became so affected, that he gave<sup>w</sup> Order for the March of his Army to *York*; himself, with several of his Nobles, riding<sup>x</sup> strait unto *Beverley*; where with great Devotion he visited<sup>y</sup> S. *John's* Sepulchre; and, laying<sup>z</sup> his Knife upon the high Altar, engaged his Promise<sup>a</sup>, that if he return'd victorious, he would redeem it at a large Price; which he soon after did<sup>b</sup> accordingly perform: For, upon his Battle with the *Scots*, he pray'd<sup>c</sup> to God, That at the Intercession of that great Saint, he would vouchsafe to manifest, by some evident Sign, whereby the Present and After Ages might know that they did of Right owe Subjection to the *English*. Smiting<sup>d</sup>, thereupon, a Rock near to the Castle of *Dunbar*, with his Sword, he made so great an Impression<sup>e</sup> into it, that the Stroke was seen to be a full Ell in Depth.

Carrying<sup>f</sup> therefore the Banner of S. *John* along with him, he obtained<sup>g</sup> the Victory; and upon his Coming back, enrich'd<sup>h</sup> this Monastery of S. *John* with very large Possessions, Liberties, and Privileges. To descend unto Particulars; I find<sup>i</sup> that this King made it a Collegiate Church of *Canons-Secular*, giving unto it certain Lands in *Brandes-Burton* and *Lokington*, and all his Right of *Hestraffa*; that is to say, of all the Proven-der which was yearly payable to him for his Horses, out of the whole East-Riding of *Yorkshire*.

He also gave<sup>k</sup> to this Church of *Beverley*, for the better Support of the Religious serving God therein; as also for the farther enabling them to give Alms, and perform other pious Works for himself and his Heirs for ever, certain Thraves of Corn, or Money in lieu thereof, arising out of divers particu-

<sup>1</sup> *Ibid.* p. 4.  
n. 50.

lar Places in the East-Riding of *Yorkshire*: Which Gift King Henry II. long after confirmed<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>m</sup> *M. Angl.*  
*Vol.* 1. p. 171.  
<sup>a</sup> n. 60.

All which Privileges and Liberties, together with the Benefit of Sanctuary, were granted by the said King *Athelstan* there-to, by a special Charter<sup>m</sup>, written in the *Saxon* Tongue, bearing Date in the Year *DCCCCXXXVIII.* (*CCXVII.* Years after *S. John's* Death) whereby he ordained, that *Beverley* should be the chief Town of the whole East-Riding of *Yorkshire*; and that the Extent of the said Sanctuary should be to the Cross beyond the Valley of *Mollecroft*; a Copy of which Charter I have here transcribed<sup>n</sup>.

<sup>n</sup> *Ibid.*

Pat witen alle pat ever been  
Pat pis Charter heren and seen  
Pat I ye King Adelstan  
Has yaten and giben to S. John  
At Beverlick pat say I you  
Toll and Theam pat wit ye now  
Soc and Sac ore alle pat lond  
Pat is yeben into his hond  
On ever ilk King's Day  
Be it all free pan and ay.  
Be it Alnowlend be all free  
Wit ilk man and eke wit mee  
Pat will I bee him pat me scopp  
Bot till an Erce Biscop  
And till the seven Minstre prestes  
Pat serves God there S. John restes  
Pat give I God and S. John  
Her before you every ilkan  
All my herst-corn in El deel  
To uphold this Minster weel  
Pa foure Thrave be Heaven King  
Of ilk Plough ith East-Riding  
Gif it swa betide, or swa gaas  
Pat any heer agen saas  
Be he Baron, or he he Erle,  
Clark, Prest, Parson or carle  
Na be he na pat ilk Gome  
I will forsaye pat he come  
Pat wit ye well ore and ore  
Till S. John Minster doze  
And thare will I swa Christ me red  
Pat he bet his misded  
Or be he cursed son on on  
Wit all pat serves S. John  
Gif it swa betide or swa es  
Pat the man in man singe es  
I say you over fourty daghes  
Swilke he obay S. John's laghes  
Pat the Chapitel of Beverlike  
Till ye Schirif of Everwicke

Send yair Writ son on anon  
Pat pis man sed man be tan  
The Schirif than say I yec  
Without any Writ on mee  
Sal minen him (swa Christ me reed)  
And into my Prison lede  
And hald him (pat is my wilt)  
Till he bet his misgilt  
Gif Men raises new laghes  
In any other King's daghes  
Be they fremed be pay yemed  
Wit pham of the Dynstre demed  
Be mercy of the misdeed  
Gif I S. John (swa Christ me red)  
Wif Man be cal'd for Limbs or Life  
Or Men chalenges Land in Strif  
Wit my Wodlaik, wit Writ of Right  
I will S. John have ye might  
Pat Man yarfor naghst fight in Feeld  
Nother wit Staff, nother wit Sheeld  
Bot twelve Men will I pat it tell  
Swa sal it be swa he rebell  
And he pat him swa werne may  
Overcomen be he ever and ay  
Als he in Felde was overcomen  
Pa cravantile of him be nomen  
Pat yave I God and S. John  
Her befor you ever ilk on  
Gif Man be founden slain I drunken  
Sterved on S. John's rick his aghen Men  
Withouten swike his aghen Bailif make  
(the right)  
Man other Coroner have the might  
Swa mikel Freedom give I thee  
Swa Hert may think or Eghe see  
Pat have I thought and for by seen  
I will pat thar ever been  
Sammoning on Minstre Lif  
Last follike withouten Strif  
God help alle thas ilk Men  
Pat helpes to the thowen. Amen.

This

This Church having therefore the Advantage and Benefit of these ample Privileges, the Town began to be much enlarged <sup>o</sup> <sup>o</sup> *Ibid. p. 170.* great Concourse of People repairing <sup>p</sup> frequently thereto. The <sup>p</sup> <sup>o</sup> *Godw. de* Fame of this Holy Man likewise did so much increase, that <sup>r</sup> <sup>q</sup> *presul.* *Alfric Puttoc*, Archbishop of *York*, in the Time of King *Hardi Canute*, bestow'd <sup>a</sup> very great Cost upon a new and sumptuous Shrine for his Body, and purchased <sup>r</sup> Lands for augmenting the Revenues thereof; some in *Milton*, others at *Holme* and *Fryday-Chorpe*; building <sup>s</sup> also a tall Steeple here, and fitting it <sup>s</sup> <sup>M. Angl. ut</sup> with two great Bells: The Translation of his Body into that <sup>supra, n. 40. Shrine being <sup>t</sup> in the 316th Year after his Burial; and a Ring, <sup>u</sup> <sup>u</sup> *ib. n. 30.* with certain Fragments of a Book of the Gospels, then found in his Coffin.</sup>

Many Years after which Translation thereof, (*scil. w octavo* <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> *ib.* *Kal. Novembris anno MCCCVII.* which was in the first Year of K. *Edward II's* Reign) the said Shrine being opened, there was found <sup>x</sup> therein this Inscription: *Anno Domini MLXXXVIII. vi. mensis Septembris, combusta fuit Ecclesia S. Johannis, in sequente nocte post festum Matthæi Apostoli.*

But to return, this Archbishop *Alfric* (or *Alfred*) constituted <sup>y</sup> here at *Beverley* three Officers, a *Sacrist*, a *Chancellor*, <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> *ib. n. 40.* and *Chief Chanter*, all of them to wear the Habit of the Canons; <sup>a</sup> and purchased <sup>z</sup> of *Fortius*, a rich Man, certain Lands in *Milton*, *Holme*, and *Fryday Chorpe*, for this Church. He also obtained <sup>a</sup> of the King three Fairs, to be yearly kept here; and brought it to a Custom <sup>b</sup>, that thrice in the Year the Neigh- <sup>b</sup> *ib. n. 50.* bouring Gentry of these Parts should attend the Procession of *S. John's* Relicks barefooted, both within and without the Town of *Beverley*. He likewise intended <sup>c</sup> the new Building of the <sup>c</sup> <sup>d</sup> *ibid.* Refectory and Dormitory, but was prevented <sup>d</sup> by Death. <sup>e</sup>

To this Archbishop *Alfric* succeeded *Kinsie* in the See of *York*, who built <sup>e</sup> a very high Tower-Steeple here: And to him *Alfred*, who prevailed <sup>f</sup> with King *Edward the Confessor* to give the <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup> *ib. n. 60.* Lordship of *Leven* in *Holderness* to these Canons. He it was that made <sup>g</sup> the seven Canons *Prebendaries*, assigning to them certain Places, and *Vicars*. He also built <sup>h</sup> a new Choir to the old <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> *ibid.* Church, and added <sup>i</sup> an eighth *Prebend* thereto. He likewise adorned <sup>k</sup> the whole Church with rare Work of Painting from <sup>m</sup> the Choir to the Steeple; which Painting they called *Heaven*. Moreover, above the Door which entred the Choir, he placed a Pulpit <sup>l</sup> of Brass, adorning <sup>m</sup> it with excellent Teutonic Work of Silver and Gold.

To this Church also King *William the Conqueror* was a Benefactor, giving <sup>n</sup> *Siglesthorne* thereto; strictly commanding <sup>o</sup>, that <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> *ib. p. 171.* his Soldiers should do it no Hurt. And *Thomas the Elder*,  
Arch-

P  
Q  
R  
S  
T  
U

Ibid.

Archbishop of *York*, in the same King's Reign, gave <sup>P</sup> unto *Thomas*, his Nephew, by reason of some Difference amongst the Canons, a new Dignity, constituting <sup>a</sup> him *Provost* (*id est* chief Superintendent) of this Collegiate Church; but neither had he any <sup>r</sup> Stall in the Choir, or Voice in Chapter: So that the House which was formerly the *Bederne* (that is to say, the Hospital for poor People) was made his Habitation<sup>s</sup>, and a new *Bederne* adjoyned <sup>t</sup> thereto, wherein the *Vicars-Prebends* did then reside, and unto whom the *Provosts* still pay<sup>u</sup> their annual Stipends.

In this Provostship, *Thurstan* (afterwards Archbishop of *York*) succeeded, being a *Prebend* also of *Beberley*; as were also all the succeeding Archbishops of that See. Next to him, *Thomas*, a *Norman*. After him, *Robert*: Then *Thomas Becket*, afterwards Archbishop of *Canterbury*. After him, another *Robert*: Then *Galfride*, *Symon*, *Fulke-Basset*, *John Chesul*, *William de Eboraco* (Bishop of *Salisbury* in King *Henry III's* Time.) Next to those, *John Maunsell*, Treasurer of *York*. *Alan*: Then *Morgan*, one of the natural Sons of King *Henry II.* who in the Year *MCCXV.* being advised by the Pope to profess himself Sir *R. Bloet's* Son (his Mother's Husband) that after *Philip's* Death he might be capable of the See of *Durham*; replied, That he would not renounce his Royal Blood for any Promotion. To him *Peter of Chester* succeeded, who was a memorable Benefactor to this Church, purchasing certain Tenements and Lands, which he annexed to that Dignity; and in all the Mannours belonging thereto, left Goods and Chattels of a considerable Value.

The next was *Haymo de Chart*, a Foreigner: Then *Robert de Alberwick*; and after him in Order, *William de Melton*, *Nicolas de Hugate*, *William de la Maze*, *Richard de Ravens*, *Adam de Linderish*, *John de Thoyby*, and *Robert de Mansley*, or *Mansfield*, who was President of the Chapter, Canon-Residentiary, Parson of *Hackney*, *Prebend* of divers Places, and Master of the Free-School at *Maldon*, as more at large is set down by \* *Symon Russel*, who gives us this Catalogue to the Year *MCCCCXVI.*

To him succeeded *William Kinwolmersh*, Lord Treasurer to King *Henry V.* And after him, *Robert Nevil*, ..... *Rolston*, *John Geminham*, Treasurer of the Cathedral at *York*, *Laurence Boothe*, first Archbishop of *Dublin*, then of *York*; *John Boothe*, Bishop of *Exeter*; *Henry Webster*, *Peter Tarton*, a Stranger; *William Patenam*, *Hugh Trulter*, *Thomas Dalby*, and *Thomas Winter*, who was the 37th and last Provost at the Dissolution of this Collegiate Church in 37 *H. VIII.*

Froster.

What special Ordinances and Constitutions the Canons of this Church had for their better Government, I have not seen, till King *Richard II's* Time, that *Thomas Arundell*, then Arch-  
bishop

bishop of York, framed w a new Body of Statutes, whereby such proper Rules and Directions were made for their regular Living and respective Duties, that the Service of God, and all Things conducing to their general Welfare, were strictly provided for; an exact Copy whereof my Quotation doth referr to: Which Ordinances and Statutes do bear Date here at Beverley the 27th Day of July, in the Year of our Lord MCCCXCI.

That which I find farther most memorable in reference to this Church, is, That upon the 13th Day of September, in the Year of our Lord MDCLXIII. the Sexton casually breaking the Ground in the Middle Ile thereof, for to bury the Corps of one Widow *Boothe*, a Box of Lead (about a Quarter of a Yard in Length, and as much in Breadth) was found; which being opened, the Relicks of *S. John* were there discovered, with this following Inscription in Capital Letters cut upon another Piece of Lead, viz.

*Anno ab incarnatione Domini MCLXXXVIII. combusta fuit hac Ecclesia in mense Septembri, in sequenti nocte post festum S. Matthæi Apostoli. Et in anno MCXCVII. sexto Idus Martii, facta fuit Inquisitio Reliquiarum beati Johannis in hoc loco; & inventa sunt hæc ossa in orientali parte Sepulchri, & hic recondita; & pulvis cemento mixtus ibidem inventus est & reconditus.*

This Box of Lead, as 'tis probable, was here deposited by some that bear a great Reverence to the Memory of this Holy Man; when, upon the Reformation in the Beginning of King *Edward VI's* Reign, all Shrines (wherein the Relicks of such Persons had been put, and Pilgrimages thereupon superstitiously made) were taken down, and utterly abolished.





THE  
HISTORY  
OF THE  
*Cathedral Church at* DURHAM.



BEFORE I come to the Foundation and Endowment of this great and ancient Cathedral, which was erected to the Memory of *Cuthbert*, a Person of such a strict and devout Life, that he hath ever since been reputed for a Saint; it will not be improper to take Notice of what is most considerable which is said of him by our chief and authentick Historiographers.

*Bedaæ Eccl.  
Hist. lib. 3.  
cap. 3.*

*Sim. Dunelm.  
lib. 1. cap. 1.*

In the Heptarchy of the *Saxons*, and sixth Century after our blessed Saviour's Incarnation, *Oswald*, the Son of King *Ethelfrid*, then King of *Northumberland*, having embraced the Christian Faith; for the better Propagation thereof in that barbarous Country, employ'd a Messenger to the Chief of the *Scots*, (amongst whom, in his Exile, both himself and his Followers had received the Sacrament of Baptism) desiring that they would help him to such a Bishop as might instruct the People, over whom he then had the Rule, in the Principles of the Christian Religion.

*Beda ut supra.*

Hereupon they sent *Aydan*, a learned and pious Monk of that Island called *Hy*, (lying on the Western Part of that Realm towards *Ireland*) wherein was the chiefest Monastery of the *Scots* and *Picts*: Which *Aydan* (with another Monk he brought with him) was thereupon by that good King commodiously seated in a certain Isle, lying Eastward from *Northumberland*, called *Lindisfarne*, (or the *Holy Island*) where he constituted an Episcopal See in the Year DCXXXV. which was the second of his Reign, and 39th from the Coming of *S. Augustin*, for the Conversion of the Pagan *Saxons* to the Faith of Christ.

*S. Dunelm.  
cap. 3.*

*\* Hist. de  
S. Cuthberto,  
inter decem  
script. p. 67. a.*

Some Years after the Death of this Bishop *Aydan*, a certain young Man named *Cuthbert*, who in his Youth was a Shepherd, or Keeper of Cattle in the Mountains, near the River *Leder*, having a glorious Vision there in the Night; that is to say \*, the Soul of *Aydan* carried by Angels into Heaven; the next Morning gave up his Charge of those Cattle to each particular Owner; and resolving on a Monastick Life, repaired to the  
Abby

Abby of *Wailros*, on † the Bank of the River *Tuile*, in that Part of Scotland called *Cividale* (which was 55 Years after the Coming of *Augustin* the Monk into England) *Boisil*, a Person of great Sanctity, being then chief Governour thereof under the Abbot: To whom relating this his Vision, and he declaring it to King *Oswine*; that King, and the Chief of the *English*, gave to this *Cuthbert* all the Land lying near to the River *Bolbend*, with these Townships, viz. *Suggariple*, *Hestorhoh*, *Gistafadun*, *Maquitun*, *Cliftune*, *Scarbedle*, *Colwel*, *Eltherburne*, *Thornburne*, *Scotadlum*, *Gathan*, and *Winethun*.

Taking therefore the Habit of a Monk, after the Death of *Boisil*, he succeeded him in Chief in the Rule, and continued \* Prior there for the Space of 13 Years. After † which, viz. in anno DCLXIII. *Eata*, Abbot of *Lindisfarne*, being then made Bishop, taking Notice of the great Knowledge, Vertue, and Sanctity of this *Cuthbert*, constituted <sup>a</sup> him Abbot there, as his Substitute: Who being thus placed in that Monastery, framed certain Rules for their more regular Course of Living. In which Covent having governed above the Space of twelve Years, and affecting a more strict and austere Course of Life, he betook himself to *Farne Island* \*; there to abide as an Anchorite for <sup>c</sup> the Space of nine Years.

But then, in <sup>d</sup> a great Synod held at *Cwyford*, upon the River *Alne*, in which the venerable Archbishop *Theodore* did preside, he was by full Consent elected <sup>e</sup> Bishop of *Lindisfarne*: But being much devoted to a solitary Life, tho' <sup>f</sup> divers Messengers were employ'd to him to bring him to that Synod, he could not be persuaded to decline his Retirement; insomuch as *Egfrid* himself, who was then King of *Northumberland*, and *Crumbwyn*, whom my Author calls Bishop of the *Picts*, with other religious Persons, sailed to the Isle of *Farne*; and taking <sup>g</sup> him forcibly thence, brought him thither: Whereupon being consecrated <sup>h</sup> at *York* by Archbishop *Theodore*, and six other Bishops, upon *Easter Day*, in the Year DCLXXXV. the same King *Egfrid*, then present, did bestow <sup>i</sup> upon him all the Ground from the Wall of *York-Minster* unto the great West-Gate; and from the Wall of <sup>j</sup> the said Minster, unto the City Wall towards the South: As also <sup>k</sup> the Town of *Creke*, with three Miles in Compass about it; to the end that, going and returning from *Lindisfarne* to *York*, he might have a fit Mansion to rest in. In which Place he thereupon instituted <sup>l</sup> a Covent of Monks.

The Extent <sup>m</sup> of which Diocese (of *Lindisfarne*) was from the River *Tweed* to *Pharmanthe*, and so upward unto the Head of *Pharneck*; and from that Mountain to a Rivulet called *Womic*; and thence to the River *Till*, and all the Land lying on each

† Beda, lib. 4. cap. 27.

Hist. S. Cuthberti, ut supra, p. 67. a.

Beda ut supra.

\* H. 76. inter Cod. MS.

Cantuar. in bibl. Bodl. f. 4. b.

† S. Dunelm. cap. 6.

<sup>a</sup> Beda ut supra. S. Dunelm. ut supra.

<sup>b</sup> S. Dunelm. cap. 7.

\* Seven Miles Southward of Lindisfarne.

<sup>c</sup> Hist. S. Cuthberti, f. 67. b.

<sup>d</sup> S. Dunelm. cap. 9.

<sup>e</sup> H. 76. ut supra. f. 5. a.

Rot. Cart. de ann. 15, 16, & 17.

<sup>f</sup> R. 2. n. 29. per inspex.

<sup>g</sup> S. Dunelm. ut supra.

<sup>h</sup> Ibid.

<sup>m</sup> Hist. S. Cuthberti, p. 70. a.

each Side: From the Head of that River: Likewise all that Land beyond Tweed, from the Head of the River Ebor, from the North, unto its Fall into Tweed: Also all the Land lying betwixt Ebor and the River Leder Westwards; and all that Territory lying on the East Part of Leder, unto its Fall into Tweed towards the South: All the Land likewise which belong'd to the Monastery of S. Balthere, called Cinningham, from Lambermere to Escemuthe.

And because all this was not sufficient, Carlisle, with no less than fifteen Miles in Compass, was by that King added thereto; where he founded a Covent for Women, and veiled the Queen herself a Nun: A Transcript of the Grant of which Towns and Territories I have thought fit here to exhibit.

S. Dunelm.  
p. 58.

**A**NNO Dominicæ incarnationis DCLXXXV. congregatâ synodo juxta fluxum Alne, in loco, qui dicitur El Curod, cui Theodorus Archiepiscopus Dorovernensis præsidebat; cum Cuthbertus multis legatariis, ac literis ad se præmissis, nequaquam suâ insulâ possit erui; tandem Egfridus Rex Northanhymbrorum, cum antistite Trumwino, & aliis religiosis viris, insulam navigavi, & invitum ad synodum pertraxi; ubi, communi jussione Episcopatus, officium suscipere compellitur. Cui, & omnibus successoribus ejus consilio Theodori Archiepiscopi, & Trumwini, & totius concilii, pro salute animæ meæ, & successorum meorum, donavi villam quæ vocatur Treit, & tria milliaria in circuitum ipsius villæ. Donavi etiam civitatem, quæ vocatur Lugubalia, & in circuitu ejus quindecim milliaria, ut hæc tam ipse quàm successores ejus, ad Dei servitium inperpetuum habeant, ita sicut ego habui, libera & quietâ, & secundum voluntatem suam disponenda. Ego Theodorus Archiepiscopus Dorovernensis subscripsi. Ego Bosa Episcopus subscripsi. Ego Cedd Orientalium Saxonum Episcopus subscripsi. Ego Sexulf Merciarum Episcopus subscripsi. Ego Eata Hagustaldensis Episcopus subscripsi. Ego Trumwine Pictorum Episcopus subscripsi. Ego Ceadda Licefeldensis Episcopus subscripsi. Ego Eadhec Lindissi Episcopus subscripsi. Hæc donatio firmata est tempore Agathonis Papæ, anno ætatis Regis Egfridi xl. regni ejus autem xv.

H. 76. ut supra, f. 9. a.

Being thus made Bishop of Lindisfarne, Ceolnulf, King of Northumberland, who began his Reign in anno DCCXXIX. being wonderfully affected with the Sanctity of this devout Man, left that his Royal Dominion, and became a Monk under his Rule in that Abby of Lindisfarne; giving thereunto the Lordships of Bigesne and Mercward; as also the Church which he had there built, and four other Towns, viz. Cheshire, Wyrtngom, Cadul-fingham, and Ecgwifingham; the Bounds of which were from the River Line to Corwude, and thence to the City of Buncwele; and

and from *Cocwude* to *Wafodscelfe* Eastward ; and from *Alne* to the half Way betwixt *Cocwude* and *Alne*.

King *Egfrid* also gave him *Eartmel*, with the Lordship of *South-Cedluit* ; and after his Victory over *Wulfere*, King of *Der-*<sup>*Hist. S. Cuthberti, f. 70. a.*</sup>  
*cta*, bestow'd on him the Town of *Carrum*, the Bounds of *Mer-*<sup>*Ibid.*</sup>  
*ceworthe*, which King *Ceolwulf* gave, (as aforefaid) being from the River *Line* to *Cocwude*, and thence to the City called *Winn-*  
*cewele*.

But not above two Years after he was thus made Bishop, he <sup>*S. Dunelm. cap. 10.*</sup> returned to his Monastery in *Farne Island* ; where departing this Life, he was buried, according to his own Desire, on the South Side, near his Oratory, over-against the East Part of the Cross, which he had erected there.

Being on his Death-Bed, he was much importuned by the <sup>*Ibid.*</sup> Monks of *Lindisfarne*, that they might translate his Body from *farne* to their Church : To which their Request he was not a little averse ; giving them divers Reasons for the Continuance of it at *farne*. But at length yielding to their incessant Persuasions, he told them, that in case they would needs have it so, they should entomb it within the Church, to the end that they might have Access to his Sepulchre when they thought good, and restrain others from coming thereto : And, by his last Words exhorting them to Charity, Peace and Concord, departed this Life in the Year *DCLXXXVII.* which was 37 Years after he was shorne a Monk at *Mailros*. His Corps therefore being accordingly translated to *Lindisfarne*, it was, upon the opening his Tomb four hundred and fifteen Years after, found to be perfect, without any Corruption, saith my Author.

To *Cuthbert* succeeded *Ezred* in that Bishoprick, who translated the Church at *Lindisfarne*, built by *S. Aidan* in the Reign of *King Oswald*, to *Dorham*, and carried the Bodies of *S. Cuthbert* and *King Ceolwulf* thither, giving that Lordship, with the two *Cedweardes*, thereto. After which Bishop *Ecgred* built a Church <sup>*Hist. S. Cuthberti, ut supra, p. 70. a. n. 50.*</sup> at *Seasignton*, and bestow'd it on *S. Cuthbert*, with all the Land from the River *Cese* to *Wheor* ; and from the Road-Way called *Deorstrete* unto the Mountain Westward. This Bishop *Ecgfrid* likewise built two Towns, *Ileclif* and *Wigeclif*, beyond *Cese* ; as also *Billingham* in *Deorstenesyre*, and gave them to *S. Cuthbert* : <sup>*Ibid. n. 10.*</sup> But King *Harhere* possess'd himself of *Merceworthe* and *Celle-*  
*muthe* ; and King *Elle*, his Successor, took away *Billingham*, *Ile-*  
*clif*, *Wigeclif*, and *Crece*.

King *Ceolwulf* and Bishop *Esdred* gave also to *S. Cuthbert* the <sup>*Ibid. n. 30.*</sup> Towns of *Wudecestre*, *Wittingham*, *Eadwulfincham*, and *Ecgwul-*  
*fingham*, with the Churches thereto belonging : And Abbot <sup>*Ib. p. 74. a.*</sup> *Ethred* having purchased of *Guthred*, and the *Danish* Army, the

Towns of Seletun, Hoxeton, the two Grodenes, Holme, Hoxon, and Twillingatun, bestow'd them also on this Saint.

S. Dunelm.  
lib. 2. cap. 10.

W. Malm. de  
gestis Pontif.  
lib. 3. f. 157.  
4.

\* Hist. S.  
Cuthberti,  
ut supra, p. 70.  
b.  
† Prima fuga  
cum corpore  
S. Cuthberti.

S. Dunelm.  
cap. 11.

But, after a while, so it happened, that the Pagan Danes invading these Northern Parts, and making excessive Waste and Spoil every where, the Inhabitants of Northumberland became very fearful, lest they should offer Violence to the Corps of this holy Man: Therefore Eardulf the Bishop, and Eadred the Abbot, removed it to sundry Places, for securing it from the Danger of those barbarous People. Travelling \* with it up and down for the Space of seven Years; and at length, to prevent the Mischief, despairing of its Safety otherwise, resolv'd † to carry it into Ireland; and, to that end, brought it to the Mouth of the River Dyrwent, where they had provided a Ship ready to transport it: Whence setting Sail, a violent Tempest arose, so that they were in no small Peril; but at last were driven back to Land.

\* Candida  
Casa.  
Ibid. cap. 12.  
et cap. 13.

Where wandring up and down, they came to a Place called Witerne \*; and there finding an Horse of a red Colour, put him to draw the Chariot wherein the Corps of this venerable Person lay, and brought it to Creke, where it remained four Months: Thence to Chester in the Street; unto which Place the Bishoprick of Lindisfarne was by King Guthred, the Son of Hardi Canute, translated, and endowed with all that large Territory which lieth betwixt the Rivers of Wear and Tyne, with divers ample Privileges.

H. 77. ut su-  
pra, f. 13. 4.

Passing by the Mention of sundry Bishops which succeeded this holy Man, I come to Gutheard; who (as my Author saith) with S. Cuthbert's Money (which I take to be what was through the Bounty of devout People offered at his Shrine) purchased to this Bishoprick these particular Townships, viz. Seggebold, Bedlington, Redirton, Gubbat, Twisse, Bedbengton, Sliceburne, and Cambes.

Ibid.

About the same Time also, Tilhed, Abbot of Berham, gave thereunto Hesseretham, and redeemed the Town of South Joden, bestowing the one half thereof on S. Cuthbert, for his Admittance to be a Monk in that Monastery, and the other half to Northam, to the end he might be Abbot there: Bernard, a Priest, giving his Town of Twillingham for his Admittance also to be a Monk at Lindisfarne.

Ibid.

In those Days also Aelfred, the Son of Wyrtulf, fearing the Pyrates, fled from beyond the Western Mountains: Whereupon the said Bishop Gutheard, taking Compassion of him in this his great Distress, gave him Leave to enjoy the Towns of Elyngton, Seletun, Hoxep, Hoxeden, Jodene; the two Ceattons, South Jodene, Holme, Hoxon, Cumlyngton, Billingham, with its Appurtenances, and

and Scrutature, for which he was to perform full Service, and did faithfully do so. S. Dunelm. cap. 18.  
 In May, in such great Veneration was the Memory of this *S. Dunelm.*  
*Cuthbert*, that in or about the Year DCCCCXXII. King *Athelstan* cap. 18.  
 marching with his Army towards Scotland, visited his Shrine  
 at *Chester in the Street*: Where, imploring his Intercession for  
 his happy Success in that Expedition, he bestowed large Gifts H. 77. ut su-  
 pra, f. 13. b.  
 for the adorning of that Church, viz. one Book of the four  
 Evangelists, two *Chefibles*, one *Albe*, one *Stole*, with a *Maniple*;  
 one Girdle, three Carpets for the Altar, one Chalice of Silver,  
 and two Patens; another gilt Chalice, a third wrought with  
*Grecian* Work; one Silver Censer, one Cross artificially wrought  
 with Gold and Ebony, one Royal Cap weaved with Gold,  
 two Tablets of Gold and Silver, two Candlesticks Silver and  
 Gilt, one Missale, one Book containing two of the Evangelists,  
 adorn'd with Gold and Silver; another Book of the Life of  
*S. Cuthbert*, written both in Meter and Prose; seven Cloaks,  
 three Curtains, three Hoods, two Cups with Covers of Silver,  
 four great Bells, three Horns garnished with Gold and Silver,  
 two Banners, one Lance, and two Gold Bracelets: And re-  
 stored to this Church of *S. Cuthbert* these twelve Lordships,  
 which through the Iniquity of impious People had been taken  
 from it; giving strict Charge to his Brother *Edmund*, that, in  
 case he should die in that Expedition, he would bury his Body  
 there.

To let pass the Miracles which were wrought at his Shrine,  
 whereof venerable *Bede* maketh ample Mention; unto whose  
 Relation I shall referr those who are credulous: Certain it is,  
 that the People of that Age had then such an Opinion of the Be-  
 nefits which they enjoy'd, and were like to have by that uncor-  
 rupt Corps (for so they esteem'd it) of this holy Man, that they  
 valued it as an extraordinary Treasure; and therefore spared  
 neither Pains nor Cost in preserving it from those Pagans that  
 had divers Times invaded that Country, and made great De-  
 vastation therein, as by the sundry Removals thereof hath been  
 already observed: Which Care they still continued; for in the S. Dunelm.  
 lib. 3. cap. 1.  
 Year Nine Hundred Ninety and Five, which was no less than  
 CXIII. Years after it had remained in *Euneacestre* (*id est*, *Chester*  
*in the Street*) being apprehensive of much Danger from Pyrates  
 which then infested that Coast, they removed it to *Ripon*, in the Secunda fuga  
 cum corpore  
 S. Cuthberti,  
 anno 925.  
 West-Riding of *Yorkshire*; whence, about four Months after,  
 discerning the Peril over, they brought it back: But when they  
 came near *Durham*, to a Place called *Werdelaun*, somewhat East-  
 ward thereof, they could not, with all the Strength they had,  
 stir the Chariot in which the Corps did lie. The Bishop there-  
 fore

L. 53. inter  
Cod. Can-  
tuar. in bibl.  
Bodl. f. 42. a.

fore discerning this, commanded all the People, then attending thereon, to fast and pray for three Days, to the end that they might obtain Direction from God to what Place they should bring it: Which being accordingly done, it was revealed to one *Eadmer*, a religious Man, that they should carry it to *Durham*, and prepare a Resting Place for it there: Whereupon, with a very little Strength, they drew it thence, though all the People there could not move it before.

S. Dunelm.  
lib. 3. cap. 2.

L. 53. ut su-  
pra, f. 43. a.

S. Dunelm.  
ut supra, cap.  
4.

L. 53. ut su-  
pra.

S. Dunelm.  
ut supra, cap.  
5.

Bringing it therefore, by this Divine Revelation, to *Durham*, the People with great Joy made a little Oratory with Boughs, and therein put it for a time; and finding it to be a Place naturally defensible, tho' not easily habitable, by reason it was full of Wood; but in the Middle thereof a fair Plot of Ground, which by frequent Tillage was made plain; the Bishop *Aldhune*, by the Help of those People (*Uhtred*, then Earl of *Northumberland*, giving also his Aid thereto) stock'd up the Wood, and made the Place fit for Habitation: Whereupon the Country, all in general, from the River *Coquet* to *Tees*, came in, and laid their Hands to the Work, not ceasing to carry it on, till a new Church of Stone was perfectly finished, in the Building whereof were three Years spent; during which Time they placed the Corps in a little Oratory, called *White-church*.

The Church being thus prepared, and consecrated by the same Bishop, on the Morrow preceding the Nones of *September*, the incorrupt Corps of *S. Cuthbert* was translated into it with all due Solemnity: Whereupon the Episcopal See, which first began at *Lindisfarne*, was thenceforth always fixed there, it being full CCCIX. Years after his Death: Whereunto King *Ethelred*, at the Instance of a certain noble Man called *Styr*, the Son of *Ulf*, gave thereunto the Lordship of *Derlington*, with its Appurtenances; *Snaculf*, the Son of *Cykell*, adding the Towns of *Widbirig*, *Wardun*, *Socceburg*, and *Griseby*.

But such were the Necessities of the then Earls of *Northumberland*, that, for their better Support, Bishop *Aldhune*, their Contemporary, permitted them, for a certain Time, to take the Profits of divers Lordships which belong'd to his See. The succeeding Earls therefore finding their Predecessors thus possess'd of them, made an Alienation of these following; viz. *Egenford*, *Querdington*, *Selscleve*, *Berford*, *Stradford*, *Lyrtington*, *Morawude*, *Stanton*, *Stretlea*, *Gresham*, *Cletham*, *Langadune*, *Mortune*, *Persbrigg*, *Aldit*, *Aukland*, *Wardsede*, *Wincesire*, *Cuthbertston*, *Tutlei*, *Ediston*, *Wodeton*, and *Helme*.

Continuing Bishop 29 Years, that is to say, five at *Chester* in the Street, and 24 here at *Durham*, he perfectly completed the Fabrick of this Church, excepting the Tower at the West End.

The

The next Benefactor thereto, of whom I find Mention, was *ibid. cap. 8.*  
King *Cnute*; who walking barefoot, in great Devotion, no less  
than five Miles (*id est*, from \* *Garmund's Way*) to the Shrine of <sup>\* L. 53. ut sic  
præ, f. 46. b.</sup> this holy Man here at Durham, gave to this Church the Lord-  
ship of *Standrope*, with its Appurtenances; *viz.* the Hamlets  
of *Cnaptune*, *Scotton*, *Rabi*, *Quacharfeld*, *Efenwode*, *Alclit*, *Lethering-*  
*ton*, *Elledune*, *Ingelton*, *Ticcelei*, *Middleton*, and *Byontune*.

*Copsi* likewise, who govern'd Northumberland under Earl *Tosti*, <sup>S. Dunelm.  
ut supra, cap.  
14.</sup> gave the Church of *S. German* at *Wersfune*, as also the whole  
Town of *Wersfune*, consisting of ten Carucates and an half,  
with several Lands in these respective Lordships; *viz.* in *Thorn-*  
*ton* two Carucates; in *Thesfote* ten Ox-gangs; in *Readcliffe*  
half a Carucate; and in *Gisburnham* one Carucate; delivering  
Possession of them by a Silver Goblet, which was ever after-  
wards kept in Memory thereof in this Cathedral.

In the Year 1066, *William* Duke of *Normandy* vanquishing <sup>*ibid. cap. 15.*</sup>  
King *Harold* in Battle, whereby he perfectly subdued this Realm  
to his own Dominion, finding the Inhabitants of Northumberland  
very rebellious, in the third Year of his Reign constituted *Ro-*  
*bert Comin* Earl of that Country; which put the People in such  
Fear of his Severity, that they all resolv'd to quit their Habi-  
tations: But a great Snow falling, and the Winter proving very  
sharp, they could not remove; therefore they concluded, that  
they would either vanquish him, or lose their Lives: Where-  
upon the Bishop went to that Earl, and acquainting him with  
their Purpose, advised him to retreat: But not hearkening to  
this Counsel, he permitted his Soldiers to make great Spoil  
and Devastation in the Country; entring Durham with seven  
hundred Men, and plundering most of the Inhabitants.

Which did so alarm the Men of Northumberland, that, being  
got together, they forced the City next Morning at every Gate,  
and searching about, slew all the Earl's Soldiers, except some  
few, which defended the House wherein he himself did lodge;  
who making Resistance, they burnt the House; the Flame  
whereof coming near to the Western Tower of the Cathedral,  
set it on fire: Whereupon the People addressing their Prayers  
to *S. Cuthbert*, to save the Church, there forthwith arose an  
Easterly Wind, which carried the Flame a contrary Way; but  
the House wherein the Earl was, burnt on; so that many of  
those which were in it perished thereby; those which got out  
being also kill'd by the People: So that the Earl himself, and  
all his Company, except one who got thence, much wound-  
ed, were then destroyed.

King *William* therefore hearing of this, grew highly offended,  
and sent an Army to revenge their Deaths; which being ad-

vanced to North-Alberton, the Sky grew so dark with black Clouds, that scarce one Man could see another: So that not knowing which Way to go, and being much astonish'd, there appeared one, who told them, that the Inhabitants of Durham had in their City a Saint, which did ever protect them in their Streights; so that none could, without Punishment, do them any Harm; they presently march'd back.

*Ibid.*

*Tertia fuga  
cum corpore  
S. Cuthberti.*

But the same Year, the King himself advancing with his Army to York, and wasting all the Country thereabout, *Egdwine*, then Bishop of Durham, and all the Chief of those Parts, being apprehensive of the Danger, consulted together for securing the Corps of *S. Cuthbert*, and thereupon fled with it to *Lindisfarne*; placing it the first Night in the Church of *S. Paul* at *Eyrwi*, the next Night at *Bethlington*, the third at *Eugbale*, and on the fourth landed at *Lindisfarne*: This happening in the Winter Time, near *Christmas*: Whence, in *Lent* following, finding all quiet, they returned back with it to Durham.

Nevertheless, in this Interim, the Soldiers got thither, and made great Spoil in the Church, divesting the Crucifix of those Ornaments which had been bestow'd thereon by Earl *Tosti* and his Wife: Which being told to King *William*, he became very angry; and causing the Transgressors to be taken, sent them to the Bishop and his Clergy to be punished, who return'd them back untouch'd. After which the King gave them great Store of Silver and Gold, with divers rich Jewels, wherewith he adorned that Crucifix.

*Ibid. cap. 19.*

Some time after this, the same King *William* returning from Scotland with his Army, came to Durham; and earnestly enquiring, whether they there had the very Body of *S. Cuthbert*, or not; tho' all affirm'd it, he would not credit them: But resolving to see it, commanded the Bishop and Abbots to open the Shrine; purposing, in case they refused, to cut off the Heads of all the Gentlemen there, which put them into no little Terror. But being at Mass with the Bishop, and intending that Cruelty, he forthwith forsook the Church in a great Fury; and getting to Horse, rode with Speed to the River *Tise*; by which Token he acknowledged, that the Corps of this blessed Confessor did rest there, doing no Hurt at all to the People.

*Ibid. cap. 20.*

But long after this it was not, that he sent one *Ranulph*, to impose a Tax upon the Inhabitants of that Country; at which, being not a little grieved, that they should undergo new Customs, in this Distress they implored the Aid of *S. Cuthbert*: Whereupon, the Night before this Assessment was to be laid upon them, he appeared to *Ranulph* in his Sleep, holding up his Pastoral Staff; and by his Episcopal Authority, with a stern

stern Countenance, rebuk'd him for thus daring to afflict his People; threatening him, that he should not escape with Impunity for this Attempt; and, unless he speedily got away, worse should befall him: Whereupon, awaking from Sleep, he found himself so sick, that he could not get out of Bed; and making Relation thereof to those who were then with him, he desired them to pray to *S. Cuthbert* for him; assuring them, that if he lived, he would never do the like, and sent a fair Cover for his Shrine, which (saith my Author) was till his Time kept in Memory thereof) promising thenceforth to be a faithful and devout Servant to him and his, in case he would pardon this his Transgression.

Which, with other Miracles wrought by this Saint, being made known to King *William*, he thenceforth had him and his Church in high Veneration, and bestow'd divers Gifts thereon, causing *Billingham*, which had been violently taken from it, to be, for the good Estate of himself and his Sons, restored.

In those Times, a certain devout Monk of *Winchelcombe-Abby* Ibid. cap. 21. (in *Glocestershire*) called *Aldwine*, hearing that there was great Store of Monks in *Northumberland*, had a great Mind to see them, tho' then in much Poverty, and to live with them; and coming to the Abby of *Evesham* (in *Worcestershire*) acquainted some of that Covent with his Purpose: Whereupon two of them, *viz.* *Elfwin*, a Deacon, but afterwards Priest; the other call'd *Reinfrid*, an illiterate Man, associated themselves with him.

These three going all on Foot, and having with them only one little Ass to carry their Books and Vestments, came to a Place on the North Side of *Tine* (which divideth *Northumberland* from the Bishoprick) called *Buncacestre*; which, tho' it did belong to the Bishoprick, was within the Earl of *Northumberland's* Limits: Whereupon the then Bishop *Walcher* sent for them, and exhorted them rather to settle themselves in some Place within the Jurisdiction of his Church, than under any secular Power; and gave them a certain Monastery, formerly founded by one *Benedict* an Abbot, at a Place called *Gyrwi* (*id est*, *Tarrow*) whereof only some ruinous Walls, but without any Roof, were then standing: Where, building a little House under those Walls for their Habitation, they continued, receiving Sustainance by the Charity of good People, and by the Strictness of their Living, induced sundry devout Persons, both out of *Northumberland*, and other Parts, to take the Habit, the said *Aldwin* being the chief Governour there.

The Bishop therefore discerning this Covent thus to increase, and that they had a Desire to rebuild the Church, as also the old Mansion thereto belonging, then totally ruinous, bestow'd

on them the whole Lordship of Jarrow, with its Appurtenances; *scil.* Preostune, Dunneatune, Deathewiche, Deabyrun, Wivelston, and Heorfedun; that they might perform the Work, and live without Want.

*Ibid. cap. 22.*

All which being accomplish'd, this devout *Aldwine*, zealous for the farther propagating this Monastick Kind of Life, resolved to go farther, leaving his Fellow *Elfwine* to preside in that Covent at Jarrow. *Reinfrid* (the third of them) going to *Walby* (in the East-Riding of *Yorkshire*) where he began an Habitation for another Covent; which after his Death removing to *York*, the Abby call'd *S. Maries*, in the Suburbs of that City, was thereupon founded.

*Ibid.*

But *Aldwine* thus departing from Jarrow, came to *Durham*, where he was courteously received by the Bishop, bringing with him *Turgot*, a Clerk, who much desired a Monastick Life. Whence going to *Bailros*, (a decayed and ruinous Monastery) being much affected with the Solitude of that Place, they had a mind to settle there. Whereof, when *Malcolme*, King of *Scotland*, had Notice, (it being within his Dominion) he became very severe to them, because they refused to swear Fealty to him. Hereupon Bishop *Walcher* wrote to them, requiring their Return, and threatned them with Excommunication, in case of Refusal; but they obeying, he bestow'd on them the Monastery of *Wircmouth*; which being ruinous, they were necessitated to make for themselves Habitations there with Boughs.

Having *Wircmouth* thus given them by Bishop *Walcher*, *William de Kaerlepho*, his Successor, gave them *Suthwic*, the adjacent Village: Whereupon that Covent augmenting, by the Access to them of others from several remote Parts, they began to rebuild the Church.

*L. 53. (ut supra) f. 57. a.*

This Bishop *Walcher* obtain'd of King *William* the Lordship of *Waltham* (in *Essex*) with the Church, where a Covent of Canons were settled. In his Time it was that *Waltheof*, Earl of *Northumberland*, bestowed on the Monks of Jarrow the Church of *S. Mary* at *Cinemouth*. This *Walcher* also was he, who, standing much affected to a Monastick Life, began the Foundation of the Monastery at *Durham*, but lived not to finish the Work.

*H. 76. (ut supra) f. 22. a.*

*Ibid. f. 24. a.*

To whom succeeded *William de Kaerleph*, a Monk of *Carites* in *Normandy*; who, having obtained this Bishoprick, found the Lands and Possessions belonging thereto almost desolate, the Place where the Body of *S. Cuthbert* lay, much neglected, and destitute of such Divine Service as ought to have been performed in it, there being neither Monks nor Regular Canons to be found there. For Reformation whereof, consulting with the most prudent

prudent and ancient Inhabitants of those Parts, and finding that the Episcopal See of that Diocese was first at Lindisfarne, and that the Covent of Monks there planted had been destroyed by the Cruelty of Heathenish People; he addressed himself to the King (*viz.* *William the Conqueror*) and Queen *Maude*, as also to *Lanfranc*, then Archbishop of Canterbury, for Advice as to what he should do: Who thereupon sent him to Pope *Gregory VII.* to whom representing, that the Bishoprick was but small, and not sufficient to support three distinct Covents, the Pope thought fit to allow, that the Monks then at *Witremuth*, *Ibid. b.* and *Girwe*, should be all reduced to one Monastery, *viz.* *Durham*; and thereupon took that Episcopal See, together with the sacred Body of *S. Cuthbert* (which was then believed to be incorrupt) into his especial Protection; outing the secular Clerks, and placing those Monks in their room. *S. Dunelm. lib. 4. cap. 2.*

This he did in the Year 1083, which was 397 Years after the Death of *S. Cuthbert*: Then also severing the Lands and Possessions belonging to that Cathedral, assigning in particular what the Monks should thenceforth enjoy, and what the Bishop, whereof *Billingham* was Part of that which the Monks were to have; which Lordship, King *William*, for the good Estate of himself and his Sons, had formerly bestowed on them. *Ibid. cap. 3.*

This *William de Kaerleph* (the Bishop) bestow'd also on this Church of *Durham* divers precious Ornaments; and by his Power and Prudence did defend and preserve it in its Rights and Privileges, leaving it free and quiet in the Enjoyment of those Lands, concerning which there had been Dispute betwixt the Earls of *Northumberland* and the Bishop: He also received into his Protection the Churches of *Wagustald* (*id est* *Hexham*) and *Lindisfarne*, which anciently had been Episcopal Sees, with all the Diocese betwixt the Rivers of *Teise* and *Twede*; as also *Carlisle* and *Chevidale*, with the Territories adjacent; *Waltham* likewise, and *Woueden*, with their Appurtenances, and all other Lordships belonging to this Bishoprick. *Ibid. cap. 5.*

Moreover granting, that the Prior of *Durham* should have his Seat as Abbot on the Left Hand in the Choir; and that in the Bishop's Absence he should call Synods, and enjoy the like Privileges as the Deans of *Dork* usually had done under the Archbishop.

This Bishop also restored *Billingham*, which had been taken away from that See by evil-disposed Persons. At the same time also, *Scot*, the Son of *Elstan*, for the Health of his own Soul, by the Consent of his Sons, and all his Friends, bestow'd upon this Bishoprick the Town of *Aclea*, with its Appurtenances; which this Bishop enlarged with the Hamlet of *Caltun*, having

S f f f

obtain'd

obtain'd one Part thereof in Exchange with *Meldred*, for a certain Village called *Wintestun*; and the other Part from *Edmund*, the Son of *Elstan*, by Purchase.

The Monks of *Girwe* and *Weremuth* being thus united at *Durham*, he bestowed on them both those Places; as also *Benyngton*, the two *Pyttingdunes*, *Wesildene*, *Daltune*, *Worpyngton*, and *Elvet*; to the end that the Monks might have forty Merchants Houses therein for their own proper Use, who should be free and exempt from any Service to the Bishop. He likewise gave unto them two Lordships lying beyond the River of *Tine*; viz. *Wyasington* and *Wallestend*, with their Appurtenances; as also two Churches which formerly had been Episcopal Sees; viz. *Lindisfarne*, with the Hamlet of *Scennam* adjacent thereto, and *Northam*, where he had a Mansion of his own; adding thereto his own Town of *Schoreswith*.

H. 76. ut sup.  
p. 25. a.

Besides all this, King *William* himself bestowed on this Monastery two Plow-Lands and an half, with a Mill, lying in *Normantune*; ten Ox-gangs in *Bunnington*; four Plow-Lands in *Kineston*, and two in *Gatham*, all in *Nottinghamshire*; two Plow-Lands in *Wiburg* in *Lincolnshire*; also in the City of *York* the Church of the *Holy Trinity*, with three Houses; and removing the secular Canons, placed Monks in this Cathedral.

ib. 26. a. & b.

Hereunto *Thomas*, at that Time Archbishop of *York*, and *Lanfrank*, Archbishop of *Canterbury*, giving their Assent and Confirmation, did grant, that this Episcopal See, together with the sacred Body of *S. Cuthbert*, should continue inviolable, the whole Diocese extending from the River *Tine* to *Tcise*; containing also all *Northumberland*, *Cedyedale*, *Tinedale*, *Carlisle*, *Weredale*, and the Church of *Derham*, and its Appurtenances; as also *Lindisfarne*, which had likewise been Episcopal Sees. In all which, and whatsoever else the succeeding Bishops, or Monks should acquire, the like Liberties and Privileges were also granted, as belonged to the Crown.

And in the next succeeding Bishop's Time (viz. *Walcher*) the said King *William* became a farther Benefactor to this Cathedral, giving thereto all these particular Towns and Lordships lying within the Province of *Lindisfarne* in the said County of *Lincoln*; viz. *Woculby*, *Snardestord*, *Werlyng*, *Wiburgh*, *Wratell*, *Cresby*, *Fugeleston*, *Newton*, *Bolinton*, *Hardewic*, *Langton*, *Wispinetune*, *Waldyngurd*, *Cyrceby*, *Worton*, *Thorpe*, *Covenham*, *Scitebork*, *Fozeby*, *Endreby*, *Rodeby*, *Spylesby*, *Presby*, *Corpe*, *Hundelby*, *Estrekole*, *Cottintune*, *Germundtorp*, *Caditon*, *Crehinton*, *Gunfordby*, *Newton*, *Pychernd*, *Wrazley*, *Cheleby*, *Cnedune*; the two *Rosbyses*, *Alesby*, *Ravendale*, *Bischoptore*, *Core*, *Scruby*, *Asceby*, *Wozetorp*, *Wenslet*, *Cateby*, *Salfateby*.

ib. f. 27. b.

Saldateby, Wollerton, Hage, Calesby, Brunetorp, Slodeby, Fullaby, Dretune, Wulureteby, Trycongham, Deresby, Greyby, and Gredby.

Moreover, he gave thereunto the Lordships of *Waalletune*, <sup>*ibid. f. 28. 4.*</sup> and *Houeden*, with their Appurtenances; requiring, that the Monks there serving God, should perpetually pray for his Soul, and the Souls of his Successors: Whereupon the said Bishop, upon his Reception thereof, forthwith bestowed on them the Church of *Houeden*, with all the Chappels thereto belonging; as also the Churches of *Brentyngham*, *Willetone*, *Walkyntune*, and *Skyppwith*, with the Chappels to each of them appertaining. He likewise gave thereunto his Royal Mannour and Town of *Pemyngburgh*, with the whole Territory of *Brakenholme*; as also the Church of that Town, as amply as he himself, or before him, *Tosti* and *Seward*, Earls of *Northumberland*, enjoy'd them. Also *Billyngham*, with its Appurtenances; which King *Elle* had long before taken from this Bishoprick.

In the Time of this last mention'd King *William, Edgar*, King of *Scotland*, gave to this Church *Coldynghamshire*; that is to say, all the Territory of *Lodeneis*, for the Health of the Souls of *Malcome* his Father, and for the Soul of his Mother; as also for the Souls of *Duncan* and *Edward*, his Brothers. He likewise bestowed on them the Mannour-House at *Berwic*, and therewith these following Mansions; *scil. Gredene, Leinhale, Cliftehale, Bricgham, Ederham, Cernesic, Hilton, Blacedre, Cynebritham, Hotun, Rabynton, Paxton, Fulgelden, Mordernton*; the two *Lambertons*, *Heddynton, Fylfawic, Worsford, Upscryn timer, the Mannour-House of Coldyngham*, and therewith the Mannour-Houses of *Aldcamby, Lummesdene, Bistune, Suineston, Farndune*, the two *Cituneg, Prenegeff, Crammesluners*, and *Heddyngton*.

In this King's Time, *William de Kaerleph*, the next Bishop of <sup>*ibid. f. 28. 6.*</sup> *Durham*, severed the Possessions of the Bishoprick and of the Monks, and made a proper Affignation of what each of them in particular should enjoy.

Upon the Death of King *William the Conqueror*. (*anno 1087.*) <sup>*S. Dunelm. lib. 4. cap. 8.*</sup> *William* surnamed *Rufus* succeeding him as King; this Bishop (*William de Kaerleph*) firmly adhering to him for a Time, obtain'd from him the Gift of *North Alverton*, excepting so much as Earl *Alan* (of *Richmund*) had, belonging to his Castle on the <sup>*H. 76. ut supra, f. 29. b.*</sup> other Side of *Uisce*, to hold as amply as Earl *Seward* ever enjoy'd the same. But not continuing long in that King's Favour, he was driven from this Bishoprick, and retired into *Normandy*: Nevertheless the Monks were kindly dealt with by that King, *Turgot* the then Prior being graciously received by him, and authorized to take a great Care of that Covent, as he had done under

under the Bishop. The Monks therefore being thus favoured, built the Refectory during the Bishop's Absence.

But in the third Year after this his Expulsion, upon the Siege of a Castle in *Normandy* which the King's Soldiers held, and which was in no little Danger of taking, he being the chief Means of their Relief, and Cause of raising the Siege, the King received him into Favour, and restored unto him whatsoever he formerly had in *England*: Whereupon he came back not empty-handed, but sent before him divers Vessels of Gold and Silver, with several Ornaments for the Altar, and Books for this Cathedral; and being returned, caused the old Church at *Durham*, built by Bishop *Aldune*, to be pull'd down, and the next ensuing Year began the Structure of a more large and noble Building; himself, with *Turgot* the Prior, and the rest of the Monks, laying the first Stones, undergoing the total Charge, on his own Cost, of that great Fabrick; the Monks, at theirs, erecting all Lodging Rooms, and other Apartments for their Conveniency. Not long after which, he departed this Life, viz. 4. Non. *Januarii*, A. D. MXCVI. and was buried in the Chapter-House at *Durham*, as himself had directed.

S. Dunelm.  
lib. 4. cap. 10.

Ex secundo  
Registro Dec.  
& Capituli  
Eccle. Cath.  
Dunelm.

About this Time *William de Merley* (a great Baron in *Northumberland*) bestowed on these Monks of *Durham* the Lordship of *Howe*, with its Appurtenances, for the Health of his Soul, and the Soul of his Wife; as also of the Souls of all his Sons: After whose Death, *Ranulf* his eldest Son, for farther Corroboration of that Gift, delivered Possession to them thereof, by a Knife offered at the Shrine of *S. Cuthbert*.

That this ancient Cathedral, with the Monastery here at *Durham*, were founded and endowed in Memory of the before-mention'd *Cuthbert*, whose Strictness and Austerity of Life, and other eminent Vertues, gain'd him the Reputation of a Saint, I have already shewed. But as I have declined to make Relation of the Miracles then believ'd to have been done in his Lifetime, as also at his Tomb afterwards, by his Intercession, referring my Reader to the Ecclesiastick History of venerable *Bede*, and the Report of *Simeon* of *Durham* (some time a Monk there;) so neither have I meddled, nor shall do, with the Lives of the Bishops, farther, than in such Matters as relate to the Structure, Endowment, or Adorning thereof; as also of the Castles and Mansions which belong thereto, and other signal Works of Piety.

After the Death of *William de Caerleph*, the last mention'd Bishop, this Church being void of a Pastor for three Years; the King, scil. *William Rufus*, took CCC<sup>l</sup>. Yearly out of the Revenues thereof into his own Treasury, but Nothing from the Monks;

S. Dunelm.  
Hist. p. 59. a.  
b.

Monks; and at length bestowed the Bishoprick upon *Ranulph* his Chaplain; who, being very powerful with him, was his chief Instrument for oppressing the People; by Means whereof he became so odious, that his Death was conspired, which he very narrowly escaped. And upon the Death of that King, such great Complaints were made of him to King *Henry I.* that, fearing the Worst, he fled into *Normandy* to *Robert Curthose*, inciting him to invade this Realm as his Right. During which his Absence, *Carlisle* and *Cedibate*, which belong'd to this Bishoprick, were possess'd by other Bishops, which he could never recover: Nevertheless, he had so great an Affection to this Church, that upon his Return, he raised the Walls of the Body of the Church to the Roof, which his Predecessor had only begun, and bestow'd thereon divers rich Vestments, and Ornaments of all Sorts.

*Ranulph Flambard.*

*Ibid. p. 62. a.*

*Ibid. n. 40. c.*

And though the City of *Durham* was by Nature defensible, he fortify'd it with a strong Wall extending from the Choir to the great Tower of the Castle; pulling down divers small Houses which stood betwixt the Church and the Castle, to prevent Danger by Fire: He also raised divers Banks upon the River *Ure*, and built over it a great Bridge at *Strawgate*, with Arches of Stone: He likewise built a strong Castle \* upon an \* *Durham* high Rock on the Bank of *Twede*, to restrain the Incurfion of the *Scots*, and prevent the Mischief of Bordering Thieves and Robbers.

In the Time of this Bishop, the Inhabitants of *Northumber-* *H. 76. ut sit-* land laying Claim to the Lordships of *Burdune*, *Carlentune*, and *Deneclyse*, alledging, that they were a Part of their County; King *Henry I.* bearing a good Affection to this Cathedral, confirm'd them thereto: They also claim'd free Liberty to hunt in all the Woods belonging to this Bishoprick, lying betwixt the Rivers of *Teise* and *Tine*; and, in Consideration of one Penny, to have as much Fewel in those Woods as one Cart would carry throughout the whole Year: And for the like Piece of Money, to have the best Tree they could choose wherewith to make a Ship; as also certain Customs upon the River of *Tine*, which belong'd to those Bishops. And for all these they impleaded the said *Ranulf*, the then Bishop in the King's Court, in the Presence of him and his Barons. But the King put an End to this Suit; and in the Year *MCIX.* in a great Council, at that Time held at *Nottingham*, ratified to the said Bishop and his Successors all those their Lands and Liberties.

*pra. f. 34. b6*

About this Time likewise, *Nigel de Albinei*, a potent Man in that Time, possessed himself of two fair Lordships belonging to this Church, *scil.* *Bernyngham* and *Skernyngham*: But after a while,

*Ibid. f. 35. a.*

at while, falling dangerously sick, he became very penitent for so doing, and restored them.

S. Dunelm.  
ut supra, p.  
62. b.

This Bishop *Ranulph* dying in the Year *MCXXIX*. the Revenues belonging to this Cathedral were by two Barons of the Bishoprick brought into the King's Coffers for the Space of five Years, within which Time the Body of the Church was finished by the Monks. But then one *Geffrey* was constituted Bishop, who bestowed divers Ornaments on the Church; built the Castle at *Alverton*, and gave it to *William*, his Nephew, who married the Earl of *Albemarle's* Niece. In his Time also the Chapter-House was new built \* by the Monks.

Ibid. p. 63. a.

L. 53. ut supra, f. 78. b.

\* S. Dunelm.  
ut supra, p. 63. a.

† H. 76. ut supra, f. 41. b.

S. Dunelm.  
ut supra, p.  
66. b.

\* *Posham*.

L. 53. f. 86. a.

Shortly after this, in the Time of King *Stephen*, *William de S. Barbara* being Bishop, *Osbert*, then Sheriff of *Yorkshire*, Nephew of *Ranulph* the late Bishop, possessing the Mannour of *Middleham* by the Grant of that Bishop, bestow'd † the Church of *Middleham* on the Monks here of *Durham*.

To this *William de S. Barbara* succeeded *Hugh Pufac* (or *Pudsey*) Nephew to King *Stephen*; who, by the Command of that King, repaired the Castle \* on the Bank of *Cwede*, then destroy'd by the *Scots*, which *Ranulph* his Predecessor formerly built. He also enlarged the Church of *Durham* Eastwards, in length, adorning it with Marble Pillars fetch'd from far; as also the Glass Windows with excellent Painting. At the West End also of this Cathedral he began another noble Work, into which Women might come who were not permitted Entrance into the more secret Holy Places. This is it which is called the *Gallistey*, wherein he made a rich Shrine, adorn'd with Gold and Silver, for the Bones of Venerable *Bede*; on the lower Part whereof these Verses were engraven.

*Continet hæc theca Bedæ venerabilis ossa,  
Sensum factori Christus dedit, estq; datori.  
Petrus opus fecit, præsul dedit hoc Hugo donum,  
Sit in utroq; suum veneratus utrumq; patronum.  
Anno milleno CCC. ter cum septuageno*

*Postquam salvator carnem de virgine sumpsit  
Transtulit hoc feretrum Cuthberti de prope Tumbâ,  
Istius Ecclesiæ prior huc poscente Ricardo  
De castro dicti Bernardi, cujus & ossa  
Non procul hinc lapide sub marmoreo requiescunt.*

Ibid.

This Bishop (*Hugh de Pufac*) also caused three Staves of Silver, with Crystals, to be hung up in the Church before the high Altar, in which were to be Burning Lights Night and Day, in Veneration

## *the Cathedral Church at* DURHAM.

75

Veneration of *S. Cuthbert*, and his Relicks; as also others about the Altar in Form of a Crown, upon a Candlestick, which were to be lighted on great Festivals, assigning yearly Revenues for the future Maintenance of them.

He also built an Hospital at *Shirburne*, for such in his Diocese as should happen to be leprous, amply endowing it with Lands and Revenues. He likewise built the Bridge at *Elwile*; as also the Borough, which afterwards he gave to the Monks. Moreover, he repaired those Edifices in the Castle at Durham which had been formerly destroy'd by Fire; and for the better fortifying of *Durham* Castle, raised a mighty Tower there: He also walled the Town of *North-Alverton*. Those Lands and Liberties which he had taken from the Monks of Durham growing infirm, he restored, and bestowed upon them the Lordship of *Newton*, which he had purchased with his own Money.

In the Time of this Bishop it was, that Pope *Celestine III.* did, by a special Bull, subject this Bishoprick of Durham to the Metropolitanical See of *York*, which bears Date at Rome the fifth Ides of *May*, in the first Year of his Popedom, *anno scil. MCXCI.* (2 R. I.)

Continuing Bishop till the Year *MCXCV.* (6 R. I.) King *Richard I.* for the Health of his Soul, and the Souls of his Ancestors, gave to him and his Successors, Bishops of this See, the Mannour of *Sadberg*, with the Wapentack thereto belonging; and in Exchange, for the Service of three Knights Fees, which *Philip de Kime* held in *Lincolnshire*, of his See; and for the two Knights Fees which *Gerard de Camvil* held; one Knight's Fee, which *Baldwin Wac*, and *Roger de Oseville*, in like Sort there held; the said King granted unto him, and his Successors, the Service of *Peter Carou*, and his Heirs, for one Knight's Fee in *Seton* and *Dutton*; as also the Service of *Thomas de Hamundevile*, and his Heirs, for one Knight's Fee in *Cotom* and *Treyford*; and the Service of the Son of *Godfrey Roard* and his Heirs, for two Parts of one Knight's Fee in *Middleton* and *Berthurn*: All which Lands lying betwixt *Cyne* and *Ceise*, they held of that King.

Shortly after this, *Henry de Puteaca* (*id est, Pudsey*) for the Health of his Soul, and the Soul of his Father and Mother, as also for his Wife's Soul, bestowed on these Monks of Durham the Monastery of *Synkhal*, with its Appurtenances; that is to say, the Towns and Lordships of *Wyndgate* and *Betswell*: Also that Land which he obtained of *William de Nolestune*, within and without the Borough of *Berthpole*: Likewise that House in *Newcastle*, which he had of the Grant of *William*, the Son of *William* the Monyer, and *Gerard* the Provost; and the Land which heretofore was *Adam Clerkes*: Also the Town of *Aldyn-*  
grig,

grig, with its Appurtenances, with the Service of *Brome* and *Ritley*; and likewise six Score Acres of Land, which *Hugh de Pudsey*, late Bishop of Durham, gave to him the said *Henry*, of his Waste at *Wakstanford*.

*L. 53. ut supra, f. 109. a.*

In the Year *MCCXLII.* (26 *H. III.*) *Thomas*, then Prior of Durham, by the Help of *Nicolas de Farnham*, the then Bishop, began to rebuild this Church of Durham, giving the Church of *Bedlington* towards the Work.

*Ibid. b.*

To this *Nicolas de Farnham* succeeded *Walter de Kirkham*, who gave to these Monks of Durham the Church of *Pennington*, for the better Support of their Hospitality, and Relief of the Poor.

*H. 76. ut supra, f. 70. a.*

That which I find in the next Place most observable, is, That after the Battle of *Everham*, where the rebellious Barons were totally vanquish'd, and their Lands thereby forfeited to the Crown, *K. Henry III.* seized upon the Mannour of *Gretham*, which belong'd to *Peter de Montfort*, one of those Rebels, and disposed thereof to *Thomas de Clare*: But, that the then Bishop (*Robert de Stichall*) challenging it as forfeited to him, and manifesting, that within the Precincts of this Bishoprick he had Royal Privileges, the King quitted his Claim thereto.

*Ibid. f. 56. a.*

In the Year *MCCXC.* (18 *E. I.*) there happened a great Dispute betwixt the Monks of Durham and *Raphe Lord Nevill*, touching the Payment of a Stag upon *S. Cuthbert's Day*, in *September*, by reason that the said Lord *Nevil*, holding the Mannour of *Raby*, with eight adjacent Townships, by the Rent of four Pounds yearly and a Stag, did, contrary to the Custom in the Time of his Progenitors, claim a large Entertainment for himself, and all he should bring with him, upon Delivery of the Stag; as also, that his own Officers and Servants should perform the Service at Dinner on that Day, setting aside the Servants and Officers of the Prior and Monks: And, bearing himself upon his Greatness, had invited many to come with him at that Time; amongst which, *John Lord Baliol of Bernard Castle* was one, who modestly answered, That having been long acquainted with the Customs in that Monastery, he never heard that the *Nevils* did challenge any such Privilege; and therefore refused to accompany him: *Sir William de Brompton*, at that Time the Bishop's Chief Justice, publicly also declaring, that he himself was the first who began that Practice; and that when he was a young Man, and delighted in blowing a Horn, he came with the Lord *Nevill* at the bringing of the Stag, and said to his Companions; *Come, let us go into the Abby, and wind our Horns*: Whereupon they did so; but that before this Lord *Nevill's* Time, they never used so to do, the former Custom

Custom having always been to bring the Stag into the Hall, and have a Breakfast, the Lord *Nevill* himself never staying Dinner, without Invitation.

In the Time of King *Edw. I. Anthony Bek* (a most magnanimous Prelate) being Bishop, there happened great Difference betwixt him and those who held Lands of the Bishoprick, he forcing them twice to attend him with Horse and Arms into the Wars of Scotland; and upon their Return from the second Expedition, without his Leave, imprisoning them: Whereupon they stoutly insisted on their Privileges; alledging, That they were \* *Halmerfolk*, and held their Lands to defend the Corps of *S. Cuthbert*, and therefore were not to go out of the Limits of the Bishoprick; that is to say, beyond the Rivers of *Tine* and *Teise*, neither for the King nor Bishop.

*L. 53. ut supra, f. 117. b.*

\* People belonging to the Holy Man; ~~There being~~ the same in the old English (or Saxon) as Homo in Latin.

There growing also a Difference betwixt this Bishop and the Monks of Durham, and the Bishop refusing to comply with the King upon his Mediation betwixt them; the King, for that and some other Reasons, being not a little displeased with him, took *Bernard-Castle* from him, and bestow'd it on the Earl of *Warwick*, and gave *Hert* and *Hertness* to *Robert de Clifford*; as also *Dewceston* to *Godfrey de Hertpole*: All which that Bishop enjoyed by the Forfeiture of *John de Baliol*, *Robert de Bruys*, and *Christopher de Seton*. That King also seized upon *Werke* in *Cinedale*, *Penreth*, and the Church of *Symondboyne*, which this Bishop had appropriated to the Support of his own Table, having them by the Grant of the King of Scotland; the King alledging, that they were forfeited to him before the King of Scots did make that Grant to the Bishop.

*Ibid. 121. b.*

Nevertheless, he was no small Benefactor to this Church of Durham; for he bestow'd thereon the Mannour of *Evenwood*, which he purchased of *John Haunsard*, and new built his Mannour-House at *Aukland*, with a sumptuous Chappel there, and fair Lodgings for his Chaplains, who celebrated Divine Service therein; appropriating the Church of *Worpeth* thereto; being farther so munificent to this Cathedral; as that he was permitted to have Sepulture for his Body therein; whereas, before that Time, no dead Corps, for the Reverence to *S. Cuthbert*, was permitted to enter into it.

*Ibid. f. 122. b.*

To him succeeded *Richard de Kellaw*, a Monk of this Covent, who built the great Chamber at *Stoton-Castle*, and the Mannour-House at *Well-hall* (sixteen Miles from *Dork.*) This Bishop dying in the Year *MCCCXVI. (10 E. II.)* was buried in the Chapter-House at Durham, *Thomas*, then Earl of *Lancaster*, at his Funeral, offering three rich Cloths embroider'd with his Arms; of which those Vestments were made, for the Cele-

*Ib. f. 124. b.*

*Ib. f. 125. a.*

bration of Divine Service, when the whole Covent were to be in White.

*Ibid. f. 132.*

2.

Amongst the rest of the Benefactors to this Cathedral (for so I presume he may be reckoned), was *Lewes de Beaumont*, Bishop of Durham, in King *Edw. II's* Time, by reason he so stoutly defended the Rights thereof, as to its Liberties in *Allertonshire*, against the Archbishop of York; as also against the Earl of *Warwick* for *Bernard Castle*, and against the Lord *Clifford* for *Hertness*. At the Suit of this Bishop it was declared in Parliament, that the Bishop of Durham ought to have the Forfeitures in War, within the Precinct of his Bishoprick, as the King had elsewhere. He maintained also a Suit at Law against *John Lord Darcie* for the Church of *Swinborne*, but died before it was determined: And at *Middleham* (one of the great Lordships belonging to this Cathedral) built the Kitchen; as also begun the Fabrick of the Hall and Chappel.

*Ib. f. 137. b.*

*Ib. f. 138. a. b.*

The next Benefactor, in Order of Time, was *Raphe Lord Nevill*, who departed this Life in the Year *MCCCLV. (29 E. III.)* This Lord, being the first secular Person who had Burial in this Cathedral, gave thereunto one Vestment of red Velvet richly embroider'd with Gold, Silk, and great Pearls; as also with the Portraitures of Saints standing in Tabernacles. Besides all this, the Lady *Alice*, his Widow, after his Funeral, sent to the Sacrist of this Church, towards the Repair thereof, *CXX<sup>l</sup>*. in Money; and at his Anniversary, gave thereto one Vestment, two Tunicles, one Cope, three Albes, two Stoles, and three Maniples of black Sattin, with the Arms of the said Lord *Nevill* and of *Hugh Lord Audley*, her Father, embroider'd on the Borders thereof. Neither was *John Lord Nevill*, Son and Heir to the said *Raphe*, less devoted to *S. Cuthbert*, erecting a curious Work of Marble and Alabaster under his Shrine, which cost *CC<sup>l</sup>*. Sterling.

*Ib. f. 139. a.*

At the Funeral also of *Maud*, Daughter of *Henry Lord Percie*, first Wife of the said *John Lord Nevill*, no less than six Cloths of Gold were offered to this Saint, of which were made two Vestments for the High Altar, one Chesible, and two Tunicles.

*Ib. f. 140. a.*

The next of the Benefactors thereto was *Thomas de Hatfeild*, Bishop of Durham, and Lord Keeper of the King's Privy Seal, who made a costly Work on the South Side of the Choir; in the midst whereof was the Bishop's Throne, adorn'd with excellent carved Portraitures round about it, and under it a Place for his Sepulture, ordaining a yearly Pension out of *Cutknot*, near *Aukland*, for one Monk to celebrate Divine Service there. He likewise repaired all the ruinous Buildings within the Castle  
of

of Durham, and new built the great Hall therein; as also the Hall belonging to the Constable, and a large Tower, for the better strengthening of that Castle. He also built that fair Mansion-House in the Strand, in the Suburbs of London, called Durham-House, with the Chappel, and divers sumptuous Chambers there.

He founded likewise Durham College in Oxford for eight *Ibid. b.* Monks and seven Novices, amply endowing it with Lands and Revenues for their perpetual Support; that is to say, Ten Pounds a Year for every Monk, and five Marks a Year annually for each Novice. Besides all this, he gave to the Covent at Durham, over and above those Horses which should bring his Corps to be buried there, all those Silk Cloths, fringed with Gold, that were to be offer'd at his Funeral; as also all his Stock of Corn and Cattle in *Wardall*, then valued at CCCC Marks.

The next observable Benefactor was *Walter Skirlaw*, who was *ib. f. 147. b.* translated from the Bishoprick of Bath to this of Durham, in the Year MCCCLXXXIX. (13 R. II.) This Bishop, besides the Building of the Bridges of Strickley, Parum, and Auckland, and the great Gate-house at Auckland; the large Tower-Steeple at Houlden, and a vast Sum in Repair of that Church, as also the Structure of the Chapter-House, and Mannour-House there: Likewise of the greatest Part of the Lantern of York-Minster; and founding a Chantry there for the Health of his Soul, expended six Hundred Pounds in new building the greatest Part of the Cloyster at Durham, and CCCXXX. Marks towards the Fabrick of the Dormitory.

To him, in anno MCCCCVI. (7 H. IV.) succeeded *Thomas* *ib. f. 148. a.* Langley, who bestowed Four Hundred Ninety Nine Pounds, Six Shillings and Eight Pence, on the Repair of that Building at the West-End of this Cathedral, called the Gallisley, and therein founded a Chantry of Marble for two Priests: He also founded two Schools upon that Ground, called the Place-Green; the one for Grammar Learning, the other for Musick. On the Building of the new Kitchen, he bestowed 180 *l.* 18 *s.* 7 *d.* and towards the Structure of the Cloyster, 238 *l.* 17 *s.* 06. He also new built the Gaol and Gates with Stone, and likewise the West Gates at Houlden, with divers fair Lodging Rooms adjoining thereto.

He recovered, by Suit at Law, on the Behalf of this his Bishoprick, from the Mayor and Commonalty of Newcastle upon Tyne, two Parts of the Moiety of Cenebridge, lying within the Lordship of Gateshead, on which the said Mayor and Commonalty had newly built a Tower, and obtain'd License from the Pope for erecting a Font in that Place called the Gallisley, for baptizing

baptizing the Children of Excommunicate Persons, which could not be elsewhere christened; as also for their Reception of the rest of the Sacraments.

*Ibid.*

The next was *Robert Nevill*, who, being Bishop of *Salisbury*, was translated hither in anno *MCCCCXXXVII.* (16 H. VI.) This Bishop built that square Fabrick here at *Durham* opposite to the Castle Gates, called *the Exchequer*, with Lodgings thereto, in which the Courts of Chancery, Exchequer, Receiver, and Auditor, were kept.

*Ib. f. 150. a.*

To him succeeded *Laurence Bothe* in anno *MCCCCLVII.* (26 H. VI.) who built the Gate-house with Stone at the College of *Aukland*, and other Edifices on each Side thereof.

*Ib. f. 151. a.*

The next was *Richard Fox*, who was consecrated Bishop of *Durham* in anno *MCCCXCIII.* (9 H. 7.) This Bishop altered the Form of the Great Hall in the Castle of *Durham*, there being in it, before his Time, two Royal Seals, the one at the upper End, the other at the lower; but he took away that at the lower, and made a fair Cupboard and a Pantry there, and over it erected two Seats for Trumpeters, or other Minstrills, in the Time of Service therein: He also built there a Lodging Room, a Counting House, a large Kitchen, with all Offices thereto belonging, with Chambers over them; as also all that new Work on the West Part of the Hall and Kitchen. Besides this, he began the Structure of the Hall in the high Tower of the said Castle, with a Kitchen, and divers other Rooms; but did not finish them, by reason that he was translated to *Winchester*.

*Ibid. b.*

After him (tho' not the next) was *Thomas Ruthall*, consecrated Bishop of *Durham* in anno *MDVIII.* (23 H. VII.) who built the great Dining Room at *Aukland*, and repaired the third Part of the Bridge over *Cine* Southwards. And after him (but not the next) *Cuthbert Tunstall*, translated from *London* hither in anno *MDXXX.* who erected the great Porch and Chappel adjoining to it in the Castle of *Durham*, as also the Iron Gates there, and made a Conduit for Water to wash, on the Left Hand the Entrance into the said Castle.

*Ib. f. 155. a.*

He likewise built a noble Porch at *Aukland*, and finished the great Window in the Dining Room there, which was begun by Bishop *Ruthall* before-mention'd, making large Repairs there and at *Dorham*. He also erected the *Tollbooth* in the Market-Place at *Durham*, and bestow'd it on the Citizens.

*Ibid. b.*

In the Time of this Bishop, *Thomas Sparke* (a right learned Man) being his Suffragan, a most beautiful Cross of Marble, which had anciently stood in the upper Part of that Street, called *Gylligate*, in a Place called *Moyd's Arbour*, was, at the Request of

of *William Wright*, a Merchant of Durham, given to him by the Lord *Armstrong*, a Scot, then Lord of *Beppere*, to be set up in the Market-Place at Durham. Which being taken up, there were found in the Bottom thereof the Images of the Twelve Apostles curiously carved in Stone, and richly gilt; Three at each Corner supporting the same, it being of a quadrangular Form; which Cross was by the said Suffragan set up in the Market-Place at Durham.

He likewise caused the Bells to be taken out of the Steeple ib. f. 156. A. in the Gallilee, which were design'd to be broken and sold, to be hung up in the great Tower-Steeple of the Cathedral, and a Chime to be made of them.

I now come to the last of its Benefactors, whose Works of Piety and Charity were such, and so great, as that they far exceeded the most of his Predecessors, viz. Dr. *John Cosyn*, who was consecrated Bishop of this See in the Year 1660, shortly after the happy Restauration of our late Sovereign King *Charles II.*

This worthy Prelate was Son to *Giles Cosyn*, some time Citizen of *Norwich* in *Norfolk*; who having been educated in *Caius College* in *Cambridge*, became at length so eminent for his Learning, that he was advanced to the Degree of Doctor in Divinity; Afterwards *Prebendary* in this Cathedral of Durham: Then to the Archdeaconry of the *East Riding of Yorkshire*; next, to the Rectory of *Bramfpath*, in this County Palatine of Durham; where he beautify'd that Parochial Church in an extraordinary Measure. After which he was constituted Master of *S. Peter's College* (commonly called *Peterhouse*) in *Cambridge*, and Vice-Chancellor of that University: Then Dean of *Peterborough*, and Chaplain in Ordinary to King *Charles I.* of blessed Memory; as also to King *Charles II.* In all which Places and Employments, his Deportment was with such Gravity and exemplary Piety, as that at the Beginning of the late Unparallel'd Rebellion, rais'd by the Separatists, he was miserably persecuted and oppress'd, by Plunder of his Goods, Sequestration of all his Estate, and 17 Years Exile.

Upon the Restauration of our present Sovereign K. *Charles II.* being consecrated Bishop of this See, (as abovesaid) and studiously aiming at the future Honour and Benefit thereof, considering what Spoil and Devastation had been made in the Time of the late Usurpation, throughout all the Possessions belonging thereto; he forthwith set upon the Repair of the Castle here at Durham: So likewise of the Castle at *Bishop's Auckland*: Touching which I may not omit this memorable Observation; That, whereas that ancient Castle (one of the chief Mansions of this Bishop)

Bishop) was, upon the Seizure of the Bishop's Lands by the late Usurpers, bestow'd on Sir *Arthur Haselrigg* of *Moulsey*, in the County of *Leicester*, Bar. (a Member of their then House of Commons, and in those unhappy Times one of the most violent Actors against the King and Church :) He designing to make that Place (*scil. Auckland*) his principal Seat; not liking the old fashion'd Building of the Castle, resolv'd therefore on a new Structure of a most noble and beautiful Fabrick, all of one Pile, according to the most elegant Mode of those Times; taking for his Pattern that curious and stately Building at *Chorpe*, near *Peterborough*, in *Northamptonshire*, which *Oliver St John*, then Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas, under those mighty Rulers, had, after the Murder of the King, newly erected; partly out of the Ruins of an ancient and goodly Chappel adjoyning to the Church at *Peterborough* on the North Side thereof, and Part of that Cathedral.

To fit himself therefore with Materials for this his new House, he pull'd down a most magnificent and large Chappel standing on the South Side of the Castle at *Auckland*; which Chappel was built in the Time of King *Edward I.* (near *CCCC* Years since) by that great Prelate *Anthony Beke*, then Bishop of *Durham*, and Patriarch of *Jerusalem*, (of whom I have already made Mention) with the Stone whereof, and an Addition of what was deficient, he erected his new Fabrick in a large Court on the East Side of the Castle.

But this worthy Bishop, soon after his Consecration, taking Notice that the greatest Part of the Materials made use of in that Building were what were taken from that consecrated Chappel, not only refused to make use of it for his Habitation, tho' it was most commodiously contrived, and nobly built; but took it wholly down, and with the Stone thereof built another beautiful Chappel on the North Side of that great Court; and under the Middle Ile thereof, caused a convenient Vault to be made for his own Sepulture, covered with a large Stone of Black Marble; whereon is engraved this Epitaph, composed by himself.

*In non morituram memoriam*

*Johannis Cosini Episcopi Dunelmensis,*

*Qui hoc Sacellum*

*Construxit, ornavit, & Deo consecravit.*

*A. D. MDCLXV. in festo S. Petri.*

*Obiit xv die mensis Januarii, anno Domini MDCLXXI.*

*Et hic sepultus est, expectans felicem corporis sui resurrectionem,*

*Ac vitam in caelis eternam.*

*Requiescat in pace.*

Besides

Besides the Repair of the Castle at Durham, then very ruinous, he enlarged it with some additional Buildings, and repaired the Bishop's House at Darlington, at that Time also in much Decay: He also enrich'd that his new Chappel at Auckland, and that in the Castle at Durham, with divers Pieces of fair gilt Plate Books, and other costly Ornaments, with Purpose that they should remain to his Successors in that Bishoprick for ever; the Charge of all which Buildings, Repairs, Ornaments, &c. amounted to no less than Twenty Six Thousand Pounds.

He likewise built and endowed two Hospitals; the one at Durham for eight poor People, the other at Auckland for four; the annual Revenue of the first being LXX<sup>l</sup>. and the other XXX<sup>l</sup>. And near to that his Hospital at Durham, rebuilt the School-Houses, to the Charge of CCC<sup>l</sup>.

He also built a fair Library near to the Castle of Durham; the Charge whereof, and Pictures wherewith he adorned it, amounted to 800 *l*. and gave Books thereto, to the Value of 2000 *l*. as also an annual Pension of 20 Marks for ever to a Library Keeper there.

Moreover, upon the new building of the Bishop's Court, Exchequer, and Chancery, and towards the erecting of two Sessions Houses at Durham, he gave 1000 *l*.

He likewise gave to the Cathedral at Durham a fair carved Lectern, and Litany-Desk, with a large Scallop-Patten, Silver and Gilt, for the Use of the Communicants there, which cost 45 *l*.

The College of dissolved Prebends at Auckland, purchased by Sir Arthur Haselrigg, and by him forfeited to the King, which his Majesty gave to this Bishop in Fee, he gave to his Successors, Bishops of Durham, for ever; the Value thereof being 320 *l*.

Besides all this, his other Works of Piety being so many, and so exemplary, I think it a Debt justly due to his Memory here briefly to enumerate them, viz.

His Re-edifying the East-End of the Chappel } CCCXX<sup>l</sup>.  
at Peterhouse in Cambridge

Books by him given to the Publick Library } M<sup>l</sup>.  
of that College

In Founding of eight Scholars Places in the same University, viz. five in Peterhouse of 10 *l*. apiece per annum, and three in Gonvill and Caius College of 20 Nobles apiece per annum. Both MMD<sup>l</sup>. which, together with a Provision of 8 *l*. yearly added to each of these Colleges, to their common Chest, do amount to

Towards

Towards the Redemption of Christian Cap- } D<sup>l</sup>.  
tives at Algier,

Towards the Relief of the Distressed Loyal } DCCC<sup>l</sup>.  
Party in England,

For Repairing the Banks in *Howdenshire*, C Marks.

Towards the Repair of S. Paul's Cathedral } L<sup>l</sup>.  
in London,

By his last Will and Testament, dated 11 Dec. } VI<sup>l</sup>.  
1671, he bequeathed to the Poor of his Hospi-  
tals at Durham and Auckland, to be distributed at  
his Funeral,

To the poor People of the Country coming } XX<sup>l</sup>.  
to his Funeral,

To poor Prisoners detained for Debt, in the } L<sup>l</sup>.  
Gaols of Durham, York, Peterborough, Cambridge,  
and Norwich,

To the poor People within the Precincts of } XX<sup>l</sup>.  
the Cathedral at Norwich, and within the Parish  
of S. Andrews there, in which he was born and  
educated in his Minority,

To the Poor of Durham, Auckland, Darlington, } XXX<sup>l</sup>.  
Stockton, Gateshead, and Wanspeth, (all in the Bi-  
shoprick of Durham)

To the Poor in the Parishes of Chester in the } XL<sup>l</sup>.  
Street, Houghton le Spring, North-Allerton, Creke,  
and Howden, (all Lordships belonging to the  
Bishops of Durham)

Towards the Rebuilding of S. Paul's Cathe- } C<sup>l</sup>.  
dral in London, when it shall be raised five Yards  
from the Ground,

To the Cathedral of Norwich, whereof the one } XL<sup>l</sup>.  
half to be bestowed on a Marble Tablet, with  
an Inscription in Memory of Dr. John Overall,  
some time Bishop there (whose Chaplain he had  
been) the rest for providing some useful Orna-  
ments for the Altar,

Towards the Re-edifying of the North and } CC<sup>l</sup>.  
South Sides of the College-Chappel at Peter-  
house in Cambridge, suitable to the East and West  
Ends already by him perfected,

Towards the new building of a Chappel at } L<sup>l</sup>.  
*Emanuel* College in Cambridge,

To the Children of Mr. *John Heyward*, late  
Prebendary of *Litchfield*, as a Testimony of his  
Gratitude to their deceased Father, who (in his  
Lordship's younger Years) placed him with his  
Uncle, Bishop *Overall*. } XX<sup>l</sup>.

To the Dean and Chapter of *Peterborough*, to  
be employ'd for the Use of the Poor in that  
Town. } C<sup>l</sup>.

To the Poor of *Durham*, *Wanspeth*, and *Bishops*  
*Aukland*, to be distributed as his two Daughters  
(the Lady *Gerard*, and the Lady *Burton*) should  
think best. } C<sup>l</sup>.

To some of his Domestick Servants he gave C Marks; to  
some L<sup>l</sup>. and to the rest half a Year's Wages, over and above  
their last Quarter's Pay.





T H E  
H I S T O R Y  
O F T H E  
*CATHEDRAL at CARLISLE.*



BEFORE I begin to speak of this Church, as a Cathedral, it will not be improper to say something briefly in reference to the Antiquity of the Place wherein it stands; which, by *Nennius* (one of our most ancient Historiographers) is reported to have had a Being in the Time of the *Romans* here in *Britain*, and called *Luguballia*; but by the *Saxons* *Caerlualid*, *Caer* in the *British* being the same with *Civitas* in the *Latin* Tongue.

S. Dunelm.  
col. 217. a.  
n. 50, & 60.

What it was for its Extent or Strength in those Days, we cannot discover; the next Mention I have seen thereof being of its Devastation by the Pagan *Danes*, upon their Inroads made into this Realm near CC. Years before the *Norman Conquest*.

M. Westm.  
in anno 1072.

Our Historiographers do not well agree, neither as to the Person that rebuilt it, nor to the Time. *Matthew of Westminster* tells us, that *Ranulph de Micenis*, who was a potent Man, and a great Assistant to *William* Duke of *Normandy* in his Conquest of this Realm, began the Building thereof; and that he bestowed divers Privileges upon its Inhabitants: And that King *William* returning from *Scotland* through *Cumberland*, discerning it to be so noble a Place, took it from this Earl *Ranulph*, and instead thereof, gave him the Earldom of *Chester*, causing a very strong Castle to be erected there.

Chron.  
J. Brompton,  
Col. 987.  
n. 20. & 30.  
S. Dunelm.  
Col. 245.  
n. 60.

But the whole Current of our other Writers say, that it lay waste until King *William Rufus*, in the Year of our Lord *MXCII*. coming out of *Scotland* into *Northumberland*, repaired its Ruins, and built a Castle thereat, bringing Inhabitants to it out of the South Parts of *England*; which King *Henry I.* farther fortified with Turrets in anno *MCXXII*. the Twenty third of his Reign.

S. Dunelm.  
Col. 13. a.  
n. 40. & Col.  
264. n. 30.  
J. Brompt.  
Col. 1019.  
n. 60.

From the Time of *Egfrid* King of *Northumberland*, as a Member of *S. Cuthbert's* Patrimony, it belong'd to the Bishops of *Durham*, until King *Henry I.* in the 34th Year of his Reign, erected

erected a Bishoprick here, constituting one *Aldulf*, the first Bishop, whereof our old Poet, *Robert of Gloucester*, thus speaketh :

O noble Veize Ester Fesse he hath for that Cas;  
In his Halle at Oxenford, that then new was ;  
O Bischop he made than, and O Bischopriche there  
Beside Scotland, at Carloile, as none was never ere.

Rob. Glouc.  
MS. inter Cod.  
Digb. in bibl.  
Bodl. n. 25.  
f. 113. b.

*Godwin* in his Catalogue of Bishops saith, that the Government of this new erected City was committed to a *Norman* Priest, named *Walter*, who came into England with *William* the Conqueror ; and that this *Walter*, being very rich, began to build therein a goodly Church in Honour of the Blessed Virgin, purposing to bestow upon it such Possessions, for the Maintenance of religious Persons, as God had blessed him with : But being prevented by Death, *Aldelwald*, or *Athelwulf*, the first Prior of *Wostel-Abby* in *Yorkshire*, who was Confessor to King *Henry I.* prevailed with that King to employ those Lands and Revenues, which the said *Walter* had acquired, upon the Foundation of a Monastery of regular Canons, and to annex them to the said Church ; which he accordingly did : And moreover, gave thereunto six Churches, viz. *Newcastle*, *Birneburne* ; as also those Churches which *Richard de Aureavalle* held for Life, viz. *Wercheorde*, *Corebrige*, *Wichingeham*, and *Rodeberie*, constituting this *Adulf*, alias *Athelwulf*, the first Prior there.

Cart. 6. E. 3.  
m. 19. per inspex.  
Et Cart. 18.  
E. 2. n. 25.  
per inspex.  
Monast. Angl.  
Vol. 2. p. 73.

Until which Time, by reason of that Devastation made by the *Danes* (as before hath been observed) the Archdeacon of *Richmund* had, by little and little, encroached upon the Jurisdiction of all *Cumberland*, *Westmoxland*, and *Alnedale*, which was neglected by the Bishops of *Lindisfarne*, who had in the mean time seated themselves at *Durham* : Which being observed by *Thurstan*, Archbishop of *York*, upon the visiting his Province, he thought it a fit Place for an Episcopal See, obtaining from the King and Pope, License for the Canons to elect a Bishop ; and that those Counties of *Cumberland* and *Westmoxland*, with all that Territory called *Alnedale*, should be his Diocese.

This *Adelwulf* died in anno *MCLV.* (1 H. II.)

After which, viz. in anno *MCLXXXVI.* (32 H. II.) King *Henry II.* coming with his Army to *Carlisle*, with Purpose to advance farther, and to make War with *Roland*, Son of *Uthred*, Son of *Fergus*, by reason of the Injuries done by him to *Duncan*, Son to *Gilbert*, the Son of *Fergus*, caused *Pauline de Ledes* to be chosen

Chron.  
Rozm. p.  
992. B.  
R. Hoved.  
f. 360. a.  
n. 30.

chosen Bishop of Carlisle; offering to give unto this Bishoprick CCC Marks of Yearly Rent; that is to say, the Churches of Bamburgh, Scartheburgh, and Chapelry of Tikhill, with two Mannours lying near Carlisle; but *Pauline* refused to be Bishop.



F I N I S.



# A General INDEX OF THE

*Persons, Places, and other Remarkables mention'd in this Second Edition.*

|      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
|------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1411 | <div style="float: left; margin-right: 10px;"> </div> <div style="float: right;"> <p> <i>Abnus John, Pag. 122</i><br/> <i>Albinus Bishop of Brechin, Scotland, 16</i><br/> <i>Acton John, 72</i><br/> <i>Agatha Virgin, 50</i><br/> <i>D'Acra Godfry Priest, 28</i><br/> <i>Allanthorpe Lauranre Lord Treasurer, 50</i><br/> <i>— His Monument, 85</i><br/> <i>Athelstan King, 5</i><br/> <i>Abingworth James, 44</i><br/> <i>Anselme Bishop of S. David's, 13</i><br/> <i>Arundel Tho. Archb. of Cant. 121</i><br/> <i>Austin the Monk first preached the Christian Doctrine in Engl. 3</i><br/> <i>Anne Queen to Richard II. 25</i><br/> <i>Anne Queen of France, ibid.</i><br/> <i>Alardus Dean, 27, 44</i><br/> <i>Appleby John Dean, 120</i><br/> <i>Alice Daughter to the Earl of Albemarle, 27</i><br/> <i>Aveline Widdow of Walter d' Bassenges, 29</i><br/> <i>Atlestine-street, now Addle-hill, 15</i><br/> <i>Astley John, 125</i><br/> <i>— Francis, ibid.</i><br/> <i>Aubry Williams Doctor of Laws, and Vicar-General, 99</i><br/> <i>Duke of Aquitaine John, 10, 41</i><br/> <i>Ashway Tho. 44</i><br/> <i>Anniversaries, 9, 34, 44</i><br/> <i>High Altar how adorn'd, 16</i><br/> <i>Sundry Altars to S. Andrew, 44</i><br/> <i>— the Apostles, 28</i><br/> <i>— S. Chad, ibid.</i><br/> <i>— S. Dunstan, 16</i><br/> <i>— S. Dionis, 27</i> </p> </div> |
|------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

*Sundry Altars to S. Ethelbert, 28*  
*— S. Erkenward, 5, 31*  
*— Holy Trinity, 42*  
*— S. John Baptist, 29*  
*— S. John Evangelist, ibid.*  
*— S. James, 9, 29*  
*— S. Katharine, 29*  
*— S. Laurence, 32*  
*— S. Martha, 43*  
*— S. Mary Magdalen, ibid.*  
*— Holy Ghost, 39*  
*— S. Michael, 31*  
*— S. Nicholas, 28*  
*— S. Thomas, 27*  
*— All Saints, 32*  
*— Our Lady, ibid.*  
*— the Blessed Virgin, 30*  
*— S. Anne, 120*  
*— S. Rodegund, 29*  
*— S. Silvester, 29, 31*  
*— S. Paul, 43*  
*— S. Stephen, 29*  
*— S. Edward the Confessor, 17*  
*— S. Edmund Archbishop of Canterbury, 16, 17*  
*Aldbury, 10*  
*Acton, 27*  
  
*Babham William, 123*  
*— His Wife, 129*  
*Bacon Sir Nicolas, Lord Keeper of the Great Seal, 50*  
*— His Monument and Epitaph, 71*  
*Barnet Bp. of Bath and Wells, 20*  
*Barton Hen. Mayor and Wife, 132*  
*Barkham Edward Mayor, 51*  
  
*Z z z z Bard*

# I N D E X.

- |      |                                      |          |                                     |          |
|------|--------------------------------------|----------|-------------------------------------|----------|
|      | Bard William Fishmonger,             | 43       | Becket Gilbert, Father of Sir       |          |
|      | Black-Fryers, formerly a House of    |          | Thomas-a-Becket,                    | 133      |
|      | Dominicans,                          | 6        | Dr. Beaumeis Richard, Bishop of     |          |
| 1309 | Baldock Raph, Dean of Paul's         | 19       | London,                             | 6, 8, 10 |
|      | — <i>An Inventory of his Plates,</i> |          | — <i>His Monument,</i>              | 136      |
|      | Ornaments and Jewels,                | 29       | Belmeis William, a Canon,           | 9        |
|      | — <i>Bishop of London, Vestments</i> |          | Ben Robert de Newport,              | 105      |
|      | given by him,                        | 31       | Brocket Robert Baker,               | 43       |
|      | — <i>His Chantry and Tomb-</i>       |          | Blessensis Henry Bishop of Win-     |          |
|      | stone,                               | 49       | ton,                                | 92       |
| 1252 | Basham Bishop of Ely,                | 12, 28   | Belus King of Babylon               | 45       |
| 1255 | Basset Fouhce Bp of Lond.            | 14, 40   | Boniface A. B. of Cant.             | 14       |
|      | — Sir Philip                         | 48       | Buckingham Marquis,                 | 138      |
|      | Dr. Baffinge Aveline and Raph        | 29       | Brewster John,                      | 124      |
|      | Baskerville Simon M. D. and his      |          | Boreham Henry Dean,                 | 29       |
|      | Wife,                                | 107      | Blessis Robert,                     | 53       |
|      | — Sir Thomas,                        | 111      | Bockerel Isabel                     | 29       |
|      | Baud Sir William,                    | 12, 17   | Boniface Pope, his Indulgence found |          |
|      | — Sir Walter,                        | 18       | in the Grave of Laurence At-        |          |
|      | Braybrook Robert Bishop of Lon-      |          | tenthorpe,                          | 85       |
|      | don,                                 | 23, 24   | Burly Sir Simon Bar.                | 50, 105  |
|      | — <i>His Visitation,</i>             | 39       | Dr. Burton A. B. of Cant.           | 34       |
|      | — <i>His Monument and Epitaph,</i>   |          | Belcamp or Beauchamp,               | 52       |
|      |                                      | 84, 85   | Bollein Earl Enstaw                 | 7        |
|      | — <i>His dried Body dug up,</i>      | 150      | Beck Anthony, Patriarch of Je-      |          |
|      | Braybrook Sir Gerard                 | 48       | rusalem and Bp of Durham,           | 32       |
|      | Bull of Pope Boniface IX. found in   |          | Brome Whorewood,                    | 77       |
|      | Sir Gerard Braybrook Grane,          | 49       | Burgefs Cornelius one of the Af-    |          |
|      |                                      | 135      | sembly 400 l. per annum,            | 146      |
|      | Braybrook Nicolas Canon,             | 30       | Richard Baxster Minister,           | 152      |
|      | Brandon Reginald,                    | 77       | Brook Lord,                         | 149      |
|      | Brabazon Roger,                      | 29       | Books a Catalogue, 1486,            | 10       |
|      | Brairdford John and his Wife,        | 107, 135 | Barlings,                           | 5        |
|      | Dr. Boys John and Wife,              |          | Belchamp,                           | 19       |
|      | Dr. Bloys Henry Bishop of Win-       |          | Berne,                              | 5        |
|      | ton                                  | 9        | Boreham,                            | 19       |
| 1365 | Beauchamp Sir John,                  | 20       | Bylcham,                            | 5        |
|      | — <i>His Chantry and Monu-</i>       |          | Bures,                              | 19       |
|      | ment,                                | 39, 42   | Bumsted,                            | ibid.    |
|      | Bevin Roger,                         | 131      |                                     |          |
|      | Beaurly Sir Richard,                 | 42       | Cackton Walter,                     | 33, 123  |
|      | Breton John Bishop of Hereford,      | 12       | Camera Osberti,                     | 9        |
|      |                                      |          | Cdadderden Henry,                   | 38       |
|      | Bard William Fishmonger,             | 43       | Chaddehunt William,                 | 31       |
|      | Bonham Vintner,                      | 54       | Cyrus the Great,                    | 46       |
|      | Dr. Breauera Gilbert Dean,           | 34       | Collet John Dean and built the      |          |
|      | Boreham Henry Bishop of Win-         |          | School,                             | 65       |
|      | ton,                                 | 107      | Cockain Sir William Ld Mayor,       | 69       |
|      | D. Brus Isabel,                      | 16       | — <i>His Monument 1620,</i>         | 137      |
|      | D. Burford Rose,                     | 34       | Coldoch Francis,                    | 128      |
| 1364 | Bury Adam, Mary, and Marga-          |          | Crofts Sir Henry,                   | 54       |
|      | ret,                                 | 39       | Cook Walter,                        | 42       |
|      | Brockly Walter,                      | 31       | Creek Thomas Dr. of Laws,           | 53       |
|      | Bern Church,                         | 11       | Carey Valentine Dean,               | 77       |
|      |                                      |          | Ca-                                 |          |

# I N D E X.

|      |                                            |            |                                   |              |
|------|--------------------------------------------|------------|-----------------------------------|--------------|
| 1572 | Cawood John Printer,                       | 127        | Dethick Sir William and Lady,     | 53           |
|      | Chantries,                                 | 27         | — Sir Gilbert,                    | ib.          |
|      | Clapham David,                             | 127        | Dr. Diceto Raph Dean,             | 10, 50       |
|      | Chatford Raph,                             | 22         | Dockray Thomas,                   | 123          |
| 1414 | Clifford Richard Bp of Lond.               | 24         | Dongion Raph,                     | 30, 119      |
|      | <i>Christian Religion first planted in</i> |            | Donn John Dean,                   | 62, 73       |
|      | England,                                   | 3          | Donnus Gabriel,                   | 61           |
|      | Canterbury first Archbishop's See,         | 4          | Drayton Robert,                   | 30           |
|      | S. Pancrace there a Pagan Temple,          | 4          | Damianus sent with Faganus, by    |              |
|      | Chishull John Bishop of Lond.              | 31         | Pope Eleutherius, to convert the  |              |
|      | — and Chancellor of England,               | 49         | Britains,                         | 3            |
|      | — His Chantry and Monument,                | 100        | Ducie Sir Robert Bar.             | 140          |
|      | Collein Archbishop Henry,                  | 13, 17     | Dioclesian Emperor Persecutor,    | 4            |
|      | Dr. Cornhull Raph,                         | 9, 22      | Diana's Chamber,                  | 3            |
|      | — Henry Chancellor of Eng-                 |            | S. Dionise,                       | 17           |
|      | land,                                      | 11         | Dionisia Montchrusin,             | 131          |
|      | Carpenter Jenkins,                         | 134        | Durham Peter,                     | 44           |
|      | Canon Roger,                               | 29         | S. Dunstan's Chappel              | 39           |
|      | Churches and Oratories how ancient,        |            | Dignity of a Bishop,              | 26           |
|      | Crosses in Churchyards, the Ori-           |            | Defacing of Tombs began,          | 47. 48. 49   |
|      | ginal,                                     | 2, 3       | Drayton,                          | 5            |
|      | Caerleon super Ushe, an Archbi-            |            | Edgiva a Noble Woman,             | 5            |
|      | shop's See,                                | 3          | Edelmeton Henry,                  | 131          |
| 21   | Churches in London, in Pa-                 |            | Edmund Archbp of Cant.            | 12, 16       |
|      | tronage of the Dean and Chap-              |            | Dr. Evere Thomas Dean,            | 21           |
|      | ter,                                       | Append. 57 | — His Chantry and Monument,       | 21, 61       |
|      | Many Chantries, but reduced by             |            | Eyton Geoffrey,                   | 33           |
|      | Bishop Braybrook to 44,                    | 40         | Eversden John Dean, and his       |              |
|      | Chantry in the Bishop's Pallace,           | 134        | Chantry,                          | 21, 129      |
|      | 12 Petty Canons,                           | 26         | Edolf Simon,                      | 72           |
|      | 6 Choral Vicars,                           | 145        | Earl of Paul's,                   | 25           |
|      | Cestrehunt,                                | 27         | Ely Martin,                       | 44           |
|      | Cadington,                                 | 5          | Ely Richard,                      | 44           |
|      | Chiggelford,                               | 19         | Ellerbeck Robert, Agnes his       |              |
|      | Chingford,                                 | 5          | Wife,                             | 43           |
|      | Clackerton alias Clackton,                 | 8          | Eustace Earl of Bolleyn,          | 7            |
|      | Cockhamptue,                               | 5          | Elmore John Bp of Lond.           | 48           |
|      | Chilmerstord,                              | 14         | Erkenwald Bishop of London, his   |              |
|      | Council Nation at Anno 1075,               | 5          | Life, Monument, and Shrine,       | Anno 675     |
|      | Contributions both in England and          |            |                                   | 22, 114, 115 |
|      | Ireland, from anno 1237, to                |            | Eleutherius Pope, sent to convert |              |
|      | anno 1370,                                 | 15         | King Lucius,                      | 3            |
|      | Celebration of Obsequies,                  | 25         | Edburgiton,                       | 8            |
|      | Commission from the King, 136,             | 138        | Edulfelness,                      | 8            |
|      | — Another 1673,                            | 155        | Erdley                            | 5            |
|      | Chappels vide Altars,                      |            |                                   |              |
|      | Downam John,                               | 43         | Farringdon Nicolas                | 38           |
|      | Dedication of S. Paul's by Ed-             |            | Fariey Henry                      | 137          |
|      | mund Archbp of Cant.                       | 13         | Fleet-River now Fleet Ditch,      | 6            |
|      | Dean of Paul's,                            | 9          | Fletcher Richard Bp of London,    | 43, 48       |
|      | Catalogue of Deans, Append.                | 72         | Fitzjames Rich. Bp of Lond.       | 44           |
|      |                                            |            | Fitz-                             |              |

# I N D E X.

|                                                                 |              |                                                                         |              |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------|--------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------|
| Fitzhughes Robert <i>Bishop of London,</i>                      | 61           | Herbert William <i>Earl of Pembroke,</i>                                | 50           |
| Fitzwaters Robert <i>Bishop of London,</i>                      | 44           | —— <i>His Monument,</i>                                                 | 89           |
| Fauconbrigg Phillip,                                            | 27           | Haverhull William <i>Lord Treasurer,</i>                                | 23, 29       |
| —— Eustace <i>Bishop of London,</i>                             | 10, 12       | Hatton Sir Christopher <i>Lord Treasurer, and Knight of the Garter,</i> | 83           |
| —— <i>Lord Chief Justice of the Common-Pleas,</i>               | 49           | Heanage Sir Thomas,                                                     | 111          |
| —— <i>His Monument,</i>                                         | 81           | Hengham Raph, <i>Chief Justice of the Common-Pleas,</i>                 | 50           |
| S. Faith's Church,                                              | 14           | —— <i>His Monument,</i>                                                 | 103          |
| Foliot Gilbert,                                                 | 9, 10        | Hiltoft John,                                                           | 39           |
| —— Hugh <i>Bp. of Hereford,</i>                                 | 13           | Henry <i>Archbishop of Collein,</i>                                     | 13           |
| —— Richard,                                                     | 44           | Hereford <i>Bishop Thomas,</i>                                          | 15           |
| Freeman Robert <i>Esq;</i> , and Elizabeth <i>his Wife,</i>     | 128          | —— Richard,                                                             | <i>ibid.</i> |
| Frizel James,                                                   | 33           | Hewit William,                                                          | 67           |
| —— Robert,                                                      | <i>ibid.</i> | Hottatory <i>Letters of Bishops,</i>                                    | 13           |
| Faganus, <i>vide Demianus.</i>                                  | 3            | Hugh <i>Schoolmaster,</i>                                               | 9            |
| Fire of London in 1666, <i>Observation,</i>                     | 151          | Hill Richard <i>Bishop of Lond.</i>                                     | 43           |
| Fairsted,                                                       | 9            | —— <i>Haberdasher,</i>                                                  | <i>ibid.</i> |
| Fulham,                                                         | <i>ibid.</i> | Hotham Alan,                                                            | 129          |
|                                                                 |              | Hunt Roger,                                                             | 123          |
|                                                                 |              | Hooker Mr. Richard,                                                     | 147          |
|                                                                 |              | Hugh a Canon,                                                           | 9            |
|                                                                 |              | Hoset,                                                                  | 10           |
|                                                                 |              | Howton,                                                                 | 19           |
|                                                                 |              | Hebbysggs,                                                              | <i>ibid.</i> |
| Gregory Pope,                                                   | 3            |                                                                         |              |
| Gaviston Piers,                                                 | 31           | Innocent Pope <i>the Ninth,</i>                                         | 13           |
| Grandison John <i>Bp. of Exeter,</i>                            | 135          | Iddesworth Henry,                                                       | 37           |
| Greene William,                                                 | 61           | Jesus - Chappel and four great Bells,                                   | 127          |
| Good John,                                                      | 124          | Isles Thomas,                                                           | 126          |
| Gilderford Henry,                                               | 30           | <i>Indulgence of Boniface, P.M.</i>                                     | 48, 85       |
| Gildestrin Peter,                                               | 113          | Johnson Robert and Alice,                                               | 123          |
| Grig Michael <i>Esq;</i> Pay-master of the Building,            | 142          | <i>Immunities,</i>                                                      | 7, 11, 19    |
| Gravesend Richard <i>Treasurer of S. Paul's,</i>                | 19           | Inigo Jones <i>Surveyor of S. Paul's,</i>                               | 142          |
| —— <i>Bishop of Lond,</i>                                       | 30           |                                                                         |              |
| —— <i>His Monument,</i>                                         | 129          | Ironside Richard,                                                       | 126, 127     |
| Gravesend Stephen <i>Bishop of London,</i>                      | 35           | John <i>Archb. of Canterbury,</i>                                       | 15           |
| Godfrey <i>Treasurer,</i>                                       | 10           | John de Sancta Maria,                                                   | 29           |
| Goodrick <i>Abbot Peterburgh,</i>                               | 130          | Jepson Col. <i>quartered his Troop in S. Paul's,</i>                    | 146          |
| John of Gaunt <i>Duke of Lancaster, and Blanch his Duchess,</i> | 41, 49       | S. Paul's formerly and Idolatrous Temple,                               | 4            |
| —— <i>The Monument,</i>                                         | 91           | Juvenis Richard,                                                        | 44           |
|                                                                 |              | Ireland Contributions,                                                  | 15           |
| Hamden Edmund,                                                  | 135          | Jenkins Carpenter <i>Executor to Whittington Lord-Mayor,</i>            | 131          |
| Harrington William <i>Counsellor,</i>                           | 55           | <i>Inventory of Plate and Jewels in temp. Edwardi primi,</i>            | 19           |
| Hare Robert,                                                    | 53           | John <i>Bishop of Norwich,</i>                                          | 15           |
| Hartsworth William,                                             | 30           | Illings, or Plings,                                                     | 9            |
| Hatfield Thomas <i>Bishop of Durham,</i>                        | 22           |                                                                         | <i>Kings</i> |
| <i>The High Altar,</i>                                          | 16           |                                                                         |              |
| Henry the Canon,                                                | 9            |                                                                         |              |

# I N D E X.

|                                              |              |                                                   |              |
|----------------------------------------------|--------------|---------------------------------------------------|--------------|
| <i>Kings Benefactors to S. Paul's.</i>       |              | Laud William Bishop of London,                    | 140          |
| King Athelstan,                              | 5            | Ley Roger Archdeacon of Essex,                    | 29           |
| — Belue King of Babylon,                     | 45           | <i>Liberties by William the Conqueror</i>         | 6            |
| — Charles the Fifth of France,               | 25           | <i>Library belonging to S. Paul's,</i>            | 134          |
| — Charles the Eighth of France, <i>ibid.</i> |              | Litchfield William,                               | 44           |
| — Canutus,                                   | 4            | — — Richard,                                      | 75           |
| — Cyrus,                                     | 46           | Lyly William Gramarian,                           | 56, 132      |
| — William the Conqueror,                     | 5, 6         | Lyceaux Thomas Dean,                              | 43           |
| Dioclesian Emperor,                          | 4            | <i>Livery and Seiffin by Goldring,</i>            | 132          |
| King Etheldred,                              | 5, 19, 95    | London an Archbishop's See, after a Bi-           |              |
| Ethelbert King of Kent,                      | 3            | shoprick,                                         | 3            |
| King Edgar,                                  | 5            | Lovel Fouke Archdeacon of Colchester,             | 29           |
| Edigra his Queen,                            | <i>ibid.</i> | — His Epitaph,                                    | 95           |
| King Edward the First,                       | 18           | Lovel John a Judge,                               | 30           |
| — Edward the Second,                         | 5            | — John a Clerk,                                   | <i>ibid.</i> |
| — Edward the Third,                          | 26           | Lucius the first Christian King,                  | 3, 4         |
| — Edward the Fourth,                         | 16           | Lucy Geffry Dean,                                 | 27           |
| Fardinando Emperor,                          | 25           | Lewis the Twelfth of France,                      | 25           |
| King Fardinando of Arragon,                  | <i>ibid.</i> | Laurence Bishop of Rochester,                     | 14           |
| — Francis of Franee,                         | <i>ibid.</i> | <i>Letters of Biskops Hortatory for Contribu-</i> |              |
| — Henry the Second,                          | 11, 25       | tions,                                            | 13, 14       |
| — Henry the Third,                           | 12           | Lynacre Thomas M. D.                              | 56           |
| — John of France,                            | 22           | Lestage and Ward-penry,                           | 8            |
| — John of Portugal,                          | 25           | Lagefare,                                         | 5, 14        |
| — John of England,                           | 11           | Lustenball,                                       | 5            |
| — Kenred of the Mercians,                    | 5            | Lutom,                                            | 27           |
| — James the First,                           | 73           |                                                   |              |
| — Charles the First,                         | 25           | Marshall Will. Son to Earl Pembroke,              | 27           |
| Maximilian Emperor,                          | <i>ibid.</i> | Maurice Bishop of London began to build,          |              |
| King Philip of Castile,                      | <i>ibid.</i> | S. Paul's Church,                                 | 6, 8         |
| — Rufus William,                             | 7            | Mason Sir John his Monument,                      | 97           |
| — Sebert,                                    | 5            | Meleford Will. Archdeacon of Colch.               | 33           |
| — Sebba and Monument,                        | 5, 95        | Marney Hugh Dean,                                 | 37           |
| — Stephen,                                   | 7            | Melitus first Bishop of London,                   | 7, 8         |
| Anne Queen to Richard the Second,            | 25           | — His Relicks kept,                               | 35           |
| Anne Queen of France,                        | <i>ibid.</i> | May William,                                      | 63           |
| Kemp Thomas Bishop of London,                | 40, 42       | Mind Thomas,                                      | 122          |
| — His Monument,                              | 56           | Mirfin Thomas Lord-Mayor,                         | 132          |
| King John Bishop of London,                  | 73           | Moore Thomas Dean,                                | <i>ibid.</i> |
| — His Epitaph,                               | 137          | Munden John,                                      | 30, 33       |
| King James the First's Procession,           | 73           | Mountain George Bishop of London,                 | 14           |
| Ketheringham Rector of S. Faith's,           | 26           | Mullins John Archdeac. of Lond.                   | 107, 140     |
| Kytson Margaret,                             | 121          | Murmuth Adam,                                     | 50           |
| Kilwarby Archbishop of Canterbury built      |              | <i>Measure of the Church,</i>                     | 17           |
| the House of Dominicans, now Black-          |              | <i>Another in Latin Tablet,</i>                   | 91           |
| Fryars,                                      | 6, 29        | Dr. Montcheusen Dionisia,                         | 131          |
| 36 Knights Fees,                             | 10           | <i>Three Metropolitan Sees in England,</i>        | 3            |
| Larkby,                                      | 19           | <i>Monuments their great Antiquity,</i>           | 45           |
|                                              |              | S. Martin-le Grand, } Schools,                    | 9            |
| Lacy Henry Earl of Lincoln,                  | 16           | Mary-le-Bow                                       |              |
| — His Monument,                              | 49, 85       | Maximilian Emperor,                               | 25           |
| Lamb William,                                | 121          | Margaret Countess of Shrewsbury,                  | 120          |
| Lancaster Duke John of Gaunt,                | 41           | Lord Montjoy William Blount,                      | 117          |
| — Blanch his Duchefs,                        | 49           | <i>Monuments when defacing began,</i>             | 47           |
| — The Monument,                              | 132          | Wateley,                                          | 9            |
|                                              |              | A a a a a                                         | Nevill       |

# I N D E X.

|                                             |        |                                             |         |
|---------------------------------------------|--------|---------------------------------------------|---------|
| Nevill John Lord Latimer,                   | 48     | Preston Richard Grocer,                     | 25      |
| Newport Ric. Archdeac. of Middlesex,        | 30     | Pardon Kirch hagh,                          | 26, 133 |
| Newcourt John,                              | 79     | Places set apart for God's Service,         | 1, 2    |
| Neel Walter Cutler, and Alice his Wife,     | 38     | Paul's-Wharf,                               | 8       |
| Nevil Katharine,                            | 125    | Porey Robert,                               | 100     |
| Nigel Ric. Bishop of London, 10, 11, 12, 27 |        | Order against Prophaneness,                 | 24      |
| Niger Roger Bishop of London, 11, 23, 87    |        | Pickering Richard Citizen,                  | 16      |
| Northampton Henry a Canon, 10, 130          |        | Pavement of S. Paul's 1312,                 | 16      |
| Noel Alexander Dean,                        | 113    | Pembroke Earl William,                      | 89, 138 |
| Northfleet Thomas,                          | 44     | Pilligrin Raymond,                          | 53      |
| Northbury Mic. Bp. of London, 36, 129       |        | Patridge Sir Miles,                         | 130     |
| — He built the New Church Haugh,            |        | — John,                                     | 39      |
| now the Charter-house, or Sutton's          |        | Pope's Bull,                                | 50      |
| Hospital,                                   | 37     | Penington Sir Isaac Lord-Mayor, who or-     |         |
| Norton Bonum, and Jane his Wife,            | 125    | dered the Demolition of the Choir and       |         |
| — William,                                  | ibid.  | Monuments,                                  | 146     |
| — John,                                     | 129    | S. Paul's anciently a Temple dedicated to   |         |
| Nottingham Earl,                            | 138    | Diana, the Church first founded by          |         |
| Noel Fouke,                                 | 29     | Maurice Bishop of London,                   | 3, 4    |
| Norwich Bishop,                             | ibid.  | — Augmented by Richard de Beaumeis,         |         |
| National Council anno 1075,                 | 5      | Bishop of London,                           | 6, 7    |
| Nastok,                                     | 5, 19  | — Amply endowed by several Kings with       |         |
| Nesdum,                                     | 5      | many fair Mannors, and Immunities,          |         |
| Norton,                                     | 19     | and Ornaments,                              | 4       |
|                                             |        | — Freed from all Taxes,                     | 7       |
| Ox Heads dug up,                            | 3      | — Hortitary Letters from the Archbi-        |         |
| Osbert de Camera,                           | 9      | shops and Bishops for Contributions both    |         |
| Osborne Peter,                              | 126    | in England and Ireland,                     | 13      |
| Oxford Thomas,                              | 75     | — Benevolence collected in both,            | 12      |
| Ornaments, Plates, and Jewels,              | 19     | — A Council of all the Bishops and Ab-      |         |
| Owen John, Welshman and Poet,               | 55     | bots anno 1075,                             | 5       |
| Oratory to the Virgin Mary,                 | 33     | — Constitutions then and there made,        | ibid.   |
| Ore John,                                   | 55     | The Prospect of the whole Church before the |         |
| Ordinale Sacrum,                            | 42     | Steeple was burnt down,                     | 133     |
| Obsequies how performed,                    | 25     | The Ground Plot thereof,                    | 161     |
| Oblations,                                  | 21     | The South side Prospect,                    | 133     |
| Observations about the Fire of London in    |        | The North side Prospect,                    | 163     |
| 1666,                                       | 151    | The Prospect from the West,                 | 164     |
| Orders against Prophaneness,                | 24     | The Prospect from the East,                 | 166     |
|                                             |        | The Body of the Church within,              | 145     |
| S. Pancrace at Canterbury,                  | 5      | The Front of the Choir,                     | 146     |
| — at London,                                | 11, 43 | The Choir within,                           | 147     |
| Palatine Jower anno 1106,                   | 6, 7   | In-side of the East End,                    | 148     |
| Preston Richard Grocer,                     | 23     | The High Altar,                             | 16      |
| Patthul Martin Judge of the Common-         |        | The Picture of S. Paul,                     | 17      |
| Pleas,                                      | 28     | The great Cross in the Body of the Church,  | 22      |
| Philip King of Carlisle,                    | 25     |                                             |         |
| Pindar Sir Paul,                            | 143    | A Crucifix near the North Door,             | 22      |
| Peritan Richard,                            | 54     | The Pavement anno 1312,                     | 17      |
| Pleffes Richard,                            | 53     | The Portico by King Charles I.              | 142     |
| Pourt Hugh,                                 | 20     | The Dial,                                   | 24      |
| Purly William,                              | 44     | The Chapter-House,                          | 129     |
| Peverel Ranulph,                            | 8      | The Charnel-House,                          | 131     |
| Pultney Sir John,                           | 33     |                                             |         |

# I N D E X.


|                                                 |        |                                         |            |
|-------------------------------------------------|--------|-----------------------------------------|------------|
| <i>S. Paul's Cross where Sermons preach'd,</i>  | 130    | Rawleigh Sir Walter,                    | 1, 51      |
| <i>S. Faith's Church,</i>                       | 117    | Ravis Tho. Bp. of London,               | 55         |
| <i>The Clochier or Bell-Tower,</i>              | 129    | Raymund Pilgrim,                        | 53, 54     |
| <i>Jesus-Bells, 4 great ones,</i>               | ibid.  | Richard Bp of London,                   | 9          |
| <i>Shirrington's Chappel,</i>                   | 132    | Richard Archdeacon of Colchester,       | 28         |
| <i>S. Erkenward's Shrine, anno 1148,</i>        | 22     | Robinson Christopher and Margaret,      | 124        |
| <i>Library,</i>                                 | 134    | Romane John, Treasurer afterwards Arch- | 28         |
| <i>Chantries,</i>                               | 27     | <i>bishop of York,</i>                  | 8          |
| <i>Altars, vide litera A</i>                    |        | Robert de Sigillo Bp of Lond.           | 10, 12     |
| <i>A Chantry in the Bishop's Pallace,</i>       | 134    | <i>Sainted,</i>                         | 23         |
| <i>The Measurement of the Church,</i>           | 17     | Roger a Canon,                          | 29         |
| <i>Another Table in Latin,</i>                  | 91     | Rythyn William,                         | 74, 75     |
| <i>Image of Virgin Mary,</i>                    | 21     | Robert Bp of London,                    | 23, 60     |
| <i>Oblations to this Image,</i>                 | ibid.  | Richard Bp of Hereford,                 | 15         |
| <i>Officers of the Virgin Mary,</i>             | 20, 21 | Richard Bp of Exeter,                   | 17         |
| <i>Conversion of S. Paul's Anniversary,</i>     | 1500   | Richard Bp of Winton,                   | 92         |
| <i>Tapers in the Church, and 15000 Poor fed</i> |        | Richard Treasurer,                      | 7          |
| <i>in the Church-yard,</i>                      | 23     | Raymond Thomas D. D.                    | 54         |
| <i>Ornaments and Habits of the Church,</i>      | 17, 19 | Richard Nigel Bp of Lond.               | 10, 27     |
| <i>Obsequies celebrated,</i>                    | 25     | Roel Paginus King at Arms,              | 55         |
| <i>Ordinale Sacrum,</i>                         | 24     | Ros Sir Thomas,                         | 15, 34, 42 |
| <i>Chief Chanter,</i>                           | 11     | S. Radigund,                            | 29         |
| <i>Chantries reduced to 44,</i>                 | 40     | Roger Bishop of Sarum,                  | 15         |
| <i>A Bishop,</i>                                | 145    | Rufus William King,                     | 7          |
| <i>A Dean,</i>                                  | ibid.  | Ralph de Diceto Dean,                   | 50         |
| <i>A Chief Chanter,</i>                         | ibid.  | Rode,                                   | 5          |
| <i>A Chancellor,</i>                            | ibid.  | Rumwell alias Ronewell,                 | 5          |
| <i>A Treasurer,</i>                             | ibid.  | Rothing-alba,                           | 17         |
| <i>Five Archdeacons, viz. London, Mid-</i>      |        |                                         |            |
| <i>dlesex, Essex, Colchester, S. Albans,</i>    | ibid.  | <i>Sacrilege punished on Xerxes,</i>    | 50         |
| <i>Thirty Prebendaries,</i>                     | ibid.  | Spelman Sir Henry,                      | 6, 51      |
| <i>Twelve Petty Canons,</i>                     | ibid.  | Samkin Thomas,                          | 24         |
| <i>Six Choral Vicars,</i>                       | ibid.  | Sandwich Henry Bp of Lond.              | 35         |
| <i>Dignity of a Bishop,</i>                     | 26     | King Sebba,                             | 95         |
| <i>Dignity of a Dean,</i>                       | ibid.  | Dr. Segrave Gilbert Bishop of London,   | 17, 31     |
| <i>Dignity of a Canon,</i>                      | ibid.  | Stretford John Archbishop of Cant.      | 33         |
| <i>State of the Laner,</i>                      | ibid.  | Stretford John,                         | 34         |
| <i>Inventory of Plates, Jewels, and Orna-</i>   | ibid.  | Simon Cardinal of Rome,                 | 15         |
| <i>ments,</i>                                   |        | Shandois Eliz. Lady,                    | 123        |
| <i>S. Paul's School,</i>                        | 9      | Shirrington Walter,                     | 132        |
| <i>The true Account of the Burning of the</i>   |        | <i>His Chappel and Library,</i>         | ibid.      |
| <i>Spire,</i>                                   | 135    | Sydney Sir Philip,                      | 111        |
| <i>The Church burnt Anno 1083,</i>              | 9      | Smith John, M. D.                       | 127        |
| <i>Burnt again by a Fire from London-</i>       |        | Stanhope Sir Edward, LL. D.             | 56         |
| <i>Bridge, to S. Clement-Dane, Anno</i>         |        | Stanton Henry, Judge of Common-         | 30         |
| <i>1135,</i>                                    | 7      | <i>Pleas,</i>                           | 134        |
| <i>King Charles I's Commission 1631,</i>        | 140    | Still John,                             | 107        |
| <i>King Charles II's Commission, 1673,</i>      | 155    | Stoakly John, Bishop of London,         | 42         |
| <i>Pelham Furneur,</i>                          | 10     | Slow Thomas Dean,                       | 38         |
| <i>Pelham Sarners,</i>                          | 10     | Swereford Alexander Treasurer,          | 37         |
| <i>River-Fleet alias Fleet-Ditch,</i>           | 6      | Sutton's Hospital,                      | 119, 127   |
| <i>Relicks of Saints,</i>                       | 8, 13  | Shrewsbury Countess,                    | Stanton    |

# I N D E X.

|                                                |         |                                             |            |
|------------------------------------------------|---------|---------------------------------------------|------------|
| Stanton Henry <i>Chief Justice</i> ,           | 30      | Verulum Lord Bacon,                         | 138        |
| <i>Shrine</i> ,                                | 31      | Vaughan Richard <i>Bp of London</i> ,       | 48         |
| Silveston John,                                | 44      | Vestibulo Thomas,                           | 44         |
| Stratford Richard,                             | ibid.   | <i>Vicars Choral</i> ,                      | 145        |
| Scotue Adam,                                   | ibid.   |                                             |            |
| <i>King Sebert</i> ,                           | 4       | Walcot Raph, <i>and Joan his Wife</i> ,     | 34         |
| <i>King Stephen</i> ,                          | 7       | Wethersted <i>Archbp of Canterbury</i> ,    | 13         |
| Say William <i>Dean</i> ,                      | 129     | Walter <i>Bishop of Norwich</i> ,           | 13         |
| Dr. Sigillo Roger,                             | 10      | William <i>de S. Maria ecclesia</i> ,       | 11, 14, 28 |
| St. Maria William,                             | 28      | Walsingham Sir Francis,                     | 101        |
| Strotford Castle <i>now Bishop Strotford</i> , | 6       | Waltham Roger,                              | 32, 51     |
| Stoke by Guilford,                             | 12      | William <i>Bishop of London</i> ,           | 51         |
| Stebeneth <i>alias Stepney</i> ,               | 27      | Waterson Richard,                           | 128        |
| Shoreham,                                      | 11      | — Simon,                                    | ibid.      |
| Shoreditch Church,                             | ibid.   | William <i>Earl of Pembroke</i> ,           | 89         |
| Sandown <i>in Hertfordshire</i> ,              | 5, 19   | Dr. Wengham John,                           | 39         |
| Sudminster,                                    | 10      | Dr. Wengham Henry <i>Bishop of London</i> , | 30, 49, 81 |
| Sonesbury,                                     | 19      | William <i>Bp of Norwich</i> ,              | 15         |
| Snateing,                                      | ibid.   | West William,                               | 113, 124   |
| Sutton,                                        | ibid.   | Whitgift George,                            | 125        |
|                                                |         | William <i>Dean of Paul's</i> ,             | 9          |
| Thomas <i>Bishop of Hereford</i> ,             | 15      | Workenden Nicolas,                          | 30, 32     |
| Talbot Sir Humphrey,                           | 120     | Westyard John,                              | 42         |
| Thorpe Walter <i>a Canon</i> ,                 | 22, 30  | Whittington Richard <i>Lord Mayor</i> ,     | 132        |
| Totenhal <i>now Totnum-Court</i> ,             | 11      | Winterburn Thomas,                          | 119        |
| Trussel James,                                 | 127     | Wenlock John,                               | ibid.      |
| Theobald <i>Archbp of Canterbury</i> ,         | 11      | Wooley Sir John,                            | 109        |
| Thomas <i>Bishop of Hereford</i> ,             | 15      | Worsley William <i>Dean, LL. D.</i>         | 77         |
| S. Thomas <i>the Martyr</i> ,                  | 27      | Westmorland Raph <i>Earl</i> ,              | 41         |
| Lady Thomasin Dethick,                         | 54      | Dr. Wrotham,                                | 122        |
| Thomkins <i>Batchelor of Musick</i> ,          | 103     | Whorewood Brome,                            | 79         |
| Thorney, <i>now called Westminster</i> ,       | 4       | Withers John,                               | 44         |
| <i>Treasurer</i> ,                             | 10      | Westminster <i>formerly Thorney</i> ,       | 4, 47      |
| <i>Temples Idolatrous</i> ,                    | 3       | Wardpenny <i>and Lestage</i> ,              | 8          |
| Three <i>Metropolitan Sees in England</i> ,    | 3       | Waltham <i>or Walton</i> ,                  | 19         |
| Temple of Solomon,                             | 2       | Welle,                                      | ibid.      |
| Treasurer Peter,                               | 44      | Wiggle,                                     | 5          |
| Tillingham,                                    | 4, 19   | Willesdon,                                  | 5, 19      |
| Toddington,                                    | 5       | Wycham,                                     | 5          |
| Tidwelditune,                                  | ibid.   | Wewington Esser,                            | 19         |
| Corrington Park,                               | 18      |                                             |            |
| Chorpe                                         | 19      | York, <i>an Archbishop's See</i> ,          | 2          |
| Veil William,                                  | 38, 120 | Yling,                                      | 9          |



# A P P E N D I X.

- Nº I.  *Uomodo, post primam Christianæ Religionis in Anglia plantationem, sedes Episcopalis in civitate Londinenſi orta eſt,* Fol. 3
- II. *Litteræ Gregorii Pontificis,* 4
- III. *Templum Pancraſii Dorobernenſis,* ib.
- IV. *Carta Regis Ethelberti,* 5
- V. *Confirmatio per Agathonem, P. M.* ibid.
- VI. *Vita S. Erkenwaldi, Ep. Lond.* ibid.  
*Carta Athelſtani,* 9
- VII. *Alia Saxonice ejuſdem Regis,* ibid.  
*Eadem Latine,* 10
- VIII. *Carta Regis Edgari,* ibid.
- IX. *Carta Reg. Egellſtedi Saxonice,* 11  
*Eadem Latine,* ibid.
- X. *Carta Etheldredi,* 12  
*Alia,* ibid.
- XI. *Carta Cnudi,* ibid.  
*Alia Saxonice,* 13  
*Alia Latine,* ibid.
- XII. *Carta Edwardi Confefſoris,* ibid.  
*Alia Saxonice,* 14  
*Alia Latine,* ibid.
- XIII. *Carta Regis Will. Conqueſtoris,* ibid.
- XIV. *Alia de diverſis immunitatibus,* 15
- XV. *Conſimilis Carta,* ibid.
- XVI. *Prædia ad Eccleſiam S. Pauli,* ibid.  
*Fulham, Draytone, in Com. Midd.* ib.  
*Leam, Saundone in Hundredo de Oddeſeye, in Com. Eſſexiæ,* 16  
*Chinkford in Hundredo de Waltham,* ibid.  
*Nortone in Hundredo de Aungre,* ib.  
*Aedulveſnaſſe in Hundredo de Tendinge,* 17  
*Wickham in Hundredo de Hidingford,* ibid.  
*Barlinge in Hund. de Rocherford,* ib.  
*Tillingham in Hundredq Withbriſtelhern,* 18  
*Tidwoldentuni in Hundredo Turreſtapele,* ibid.  
*Herdele in Com. Hertfordiæ,* ibid.  
*Caddington in Hund. Daneys,* ibid.  
*Keneworth in Hund. Daneys,* ibid.  
*Brenes in Com. Surriye in Briſthſtanes Hundred,* ibid.
- XVII. *Conſtitutiones Lanfranci Cantuarienſi Archiepiſcopi,* 19
- XVIII. *Carta Regis Will. Conqueſtoris,* 20  
*Cata ejuſdem Regis facta Mauricio Episc. Lundoniæ, Saxonice,* ibid.  
*Eadem, Lat.* ibid.
- XX. *Carta Regis Henrici primi,* 21
- XXI. *Quieta-clamatio Euſtachii Comitis Boloniæ,* ibid.
- XXII. *De Dignitate Episcopi,* 22  
*Ordo ad recipiendum Episc.* ibid.  
*De Perſonis principalibus,* 23  
*De creatione Decani,* ibid.  
*De Officio Decani,* 24  
*De Sub-Decano,* 25  
*De Cardinalibus Chori,* 26  
*De Theſaurario,* ibid.  
*De Sacriſta,* ibid.  
*De Virgiferis,* 27  
*De Gartionibus,* 28  
*De Cantore,* ibid.  
*De Succentore,* 29  
*De Magiſtro Scholæ Cantus,* ibid.  
*De Cancellario,* ibid.  
*De Magiſtro Grammatices,* 30  
*De Subſcriba Capituli,* ibid.  
*De Canonico Stagiario,* ibid.  
*De Camerario,* ibid.  
*De Colleeſore reddituum,* ibid.  
*De Cuſtode Priſtini,* 31  
*De Elemoſynario,* ibid.  
*De Cuſtode novæ Fabricæ,* ibid.  
*De Canonicis in generali, & unde primum nomen Reſidentis,* 32  
*De Canonici Eccleſiæ S. Pauli in generali,* 33  
*De Reſidentibus in Eccleſ. S. Pauli,* 35  
*Quid ſit Reſidens in Eccl. S. Pauli,* 36  
*De Vicariis Eccleſiæ S. Pauli,* ibid.  
*De Canonicis minoribus,* 37  
*De Capellanis,* 38  
*De Obiſibus,* 39
- XXIV. *De forma Reſidentie ſtatnenda,* ib.
- XXV. *De numero Canonicorum,* 40  
*In ſiniſtro Chori Dignitatum ordo,* 41  
*Secunda Particula,* 42
- XXVI. *Exhibita à Jo. Collet Decano,* 43  
*De Reſidentia Decani,* ibid.  
*De loco tenente Decani,* 44
- B b b b b XXVI. De

# I N D E X.

- |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p>XXVI. De aliis quatuor Residentibus, 44<br/> <i>Residentia solum in Ecclesia S. Pauli,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De Officio Residentiariorum in Divino Cultu,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Quid Residentes in Choro,</i> 45<br/> <i>In Dominicis &amp; Festis solemnioribus,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Ceremonia in Choro,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Vanæ Confabulationes in Choro,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Processiones,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Vagationes extra Chorum,</i> 46<br/> <i>Pœna Delinquentibus,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De Capitulis,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De Capitulis Sabbatalibus,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De re Domestica Residentiarii,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De Collatione Cantariarum,</i> 47<br/> <i>De Collatione Beneficiorum.</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De dupla Collatione Decani,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Quæ absentia tollet Colationem,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Exiens Civitatem,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Controversia inter Residentes,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Controversia inter Decanum &amp; Residentes,</i> 48<br/> <i>De Officio Residentiariorum in Decanum,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Quotidiana distributio Residentibus,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Distributio quaternatim per Annum,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Pœna absentis Residentis,</i> 49<br/> <i>Absens integro quarterio,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Portio Decani dupla,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Residentes nihil ultra portionem assignatam,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De aliis pecuniis quæ casu obveniunt,</i> 50<br/> <i>De Pecunia Caparum, &amp; Sigilli, &amp; novæ Residentiæ,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Solutio Obituum, &amp; ex panibus,</i> <i>ib.</i><br/> <i>Residentes non Officiarios,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De generali Præceptore,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Pecunia ad manus Decani, ut in cista reponatur,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Receptores in Civitate,</i> 51</p> | <p><i>Provisio pro reparationibus in Civitate,</i> 51<br/> <i>De Camerario,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De Clerico &amp; custode Pistrini,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De Senescallo Curiarum,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De Auditore Compoti,</i> 52<br/> <i>Visitatio Decani,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De Firmis non locandis Residentiariis,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De Silva &amp; Bosco,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Annua experientia,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>De Dispensationibus,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Statuta quedam Decani &amp; Capituli Lond. facta per Dominum Thomam Cardinalem Ebor. ex consensu Decani &amp; Capituli,</i> 53<br/> <i>De Officio Servientium Ecclesiæ S. Pauli,</i> 54<br/> XXVII. <i>The State of the Lands of the Church,</i> 55<br/> <i>Disbursements and Payments,</i> 56<br/> XXVIII. <i>Nomina Præbend. S. Pauli, Ecclesiæ infra Civitatem Londini spectantes ad Patronatum Decani &amp; Capituli S. Pauli,</i> 29<br/> XXX. <i>An Inventory of Plate and Jewels,</i> 58<br/> XXXI. <i>Ordinatio Capellæ in magno Cemiterio super Ossamenta mortuorum,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> XXXII. <i>Kalendarium, sive Inventorium,</i> 60<br/> XXXIII. <i>Codices MS. in Bibliotheca Paulina,</i> 67<br/> XXXIV. <i>Libri reperti in Thesauraria S. Pauli Lond. anno 1486,</i> 68<br/> <i>In inferiori domo Thesaurariæ,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Books appertaining to S. Paul's, delivered by Mr. Henry Cole to Dr. May, Dean, 1559,</i> 70<br/> XXXV. <i>De Londoniensibus Episcopis,</i> 71<br/> XXXVI. <i>Nomina Decanorum Ecclesiæ S. Pauli,</i> 72<br/> <i>King James the First's Proceeding to S. Paul's Church the 26th of March 1620,</i> 73<br/> <i>Catologus,</i> 75</p> |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|



# An INDEX to the Historical Account of the Cathedral of York.



- O**UR Saviour came into the World, born of a pure Virgin, by his most holy Life, Divine Instructions, and wondrous Miracles apparently manifested himself to be Jesus the Christ, the only Son of God, Page 3  
 But the Jews expected the promised Messiah should come in great Glory as a Temporal King, would not believe that this was he, tho' by his low Condition the Predictions of the Holy Prophets was fulfill'd: They persecuted him and put him to Death on the Cross, ibid.  
 But this blessed Jesus raised himself to Life the Third Day, and appearing to his Disciples, breathed his Holy Spirit upon them, giving them Commission to go forth and teach all Nations what they had seen and heard, ibid.  
 These Disciples, according to his Divine Precept, went out in Judea, and there preach'd the Doctrine of Eternal Life, ibid.  
 But instead of entertaining as those glad Tidings did deserve, they were requited with great Persecution, and some killed. Whereupon the rest dispersed themselves, and went to the Gentiles, who were mere Heathens and worshipped false Gods, ib.  
 Nevertheless by their Holy Conversation, austere Way of Living, and Miracles, they converted Multitudes, ibid.  
 Amongst these, Joseph of Arimathea, who buried the Body of our Saviour, being driven out of Jerusalem, after the Martyrdom of S. Stephen, was carried to the Sea-side, and put into a Ship without Stern or Tackle, together with Lazarus, Mary Magdalen, and others, and turned loose into the Sea, and were driven into Mersellis in France, after sail'd into Britain, and there ended his Life, 4  
 Philip the Apostle preached in France, and sent over Joseph of Arimathea with twelve others, 63 Years after the Incarnation, for converting the Britains, ib.  
 First at Avalon, now Glastenbury in Somersetshire, built a Chappel, and was afterward buried there; it being the first Oratory, ibid.  
 To whose Honour King John 1204 erected a famous Monastery, ibid.  
 Oppress'd and persecuted about 290 by Dioclesian, ibid.  
 Restitutus a British Bishop, was in the Council of Arles, ann. 325, ibid.  
 Germanus and Lupus sent to suppress the Pelagian Heresy, consecrated Bishop about Anno 400, ibid.  
 The Pagan Saxons call'd in by the Britains to assist against the Picts, drove the Chief into Cornwall and Wales, 5  
 Till Pope Gregory sent Augustin the Monk, about ann. 597 to convert them: As he did Ethelbert King of Kent, and afterwards going to France, consecrated Bishop of Etherins, Archbishop of Arles, and call'd Episcopus Anglorum ibid.  
 Paulinus in 625 preach'd in the North, as Wilfride did in the South, and Fælix in Morfolk, and thereabout, ibid.  
 King Athelstan anno 930 gave near a fourth part of Lancashire, 6  
 Next Eadri his Nephew in 958 gave twenty Houses in Suthwell, in Com. Notting. ibid.  
 And Edgar his Brother in 963 gave twenty Houses in Sherburn in Yorkshire, ibid.  
 Cnut the Dane gave Fourty three Houses in Patrington: Alfric then Archbishop, ib.  
 Ulph, the Son of Thorold, by drinking Wine in his Horn, endowed the Church with all his Land, and left the Horn, which is cut in Stone in most Parts of the Choir, lost in Edward VI's Time, but lately restored by Lord Fairfax, ib.  
 Edward the Confessor in 1005 gave the Bishoprick of Worcester, 7  
 In the third Year of King William the Conqueror finished. The Cathedral and Monastery burnt to Ashes with the City, ibid.  
 A Survey of the Land about 1080, ibid.  
 But three Canons left, the rest dead, 8  
Bounty

# I N D E X.

- Bounty of succeeding Kings gave the Abby of S. German at Selby: And S. Oswald in Gloucester gave what he had in Lincolnshire to Robert Bloet Bishop of Lincoln and Chancellor,* ibid.  
*Thomas a Canon of Bayeur in Normady,* ibid.  
*Archbishop of York called back the dispersed Canons, and divided Lands into Prebends,* 9  
*William Rufus with Maud his Queen gave Poklington and several other,* ibid.  
*Thomas Archbishop erected two Prebendaries,* ibid.  
*King Stephen, Mannor of Cawode,* ibid.  
*Warren de Bubwith, the Church of Bubwith,* ibid.  
*Peter de Roy of Barton,* ibid.  
*Richard de Morril, 6 Oxgangs and 12 l. per annum,* ibid.  
*Usborn de Thorpe,* ibid.  
*Raph de North-Chuton, 21 Acres,* ibid.  
*Robert de Yolthorpe, 2 Oxgangs in Yolthorpe,* ibid.  
*Sir Thomas Belkerthorpe Kt. 3 Acres of Meadow,* ibid.  
*William Fitz-Richard, all his Land at Petergan,* ibid.  
*William Painell, Arable Lands in Hoton Paine,* ibid.  
*Geffry Furnival, 2 Marks and half,* 10  
*Maud de Flamvil,* ibid.  
*Geffry Fitzcolumbin,* ibid.  
*Robert Piercy, Church of Killingwich,* ibid.  
*William de Piercy, Church of Topelive,* ibid.  
*Thomas, Archbishop the Town of Helperly,* ibid.  
*Geffry Fitzpiers, Earl of Essex, S. Peter's in Drayton,* ibid.  
*Avice Daughter of Ulph, 2 Acres of Land, Pasturage for 20 Kine with all their Breed for three Years old,* ibid.  
*Henry de Lisle,* ibid.  
*Abbot of Albermarl in Normandy, gave several Churches,* ibid.  
*William de Argenton,* ibid.  
*Hamlin de Ryder,* ibid.  
*Henry de Wistow,* ibid.  
*Nuns of Wilbertoffe,* ibid.  
*Henry de Frydaythorp,* ibid.  
*Thomas Boniface,* ibid.  
*Henry Fitzutred,* ibid.  
*William de Valoignes,* ibid.
- Adam de Millum,* ibid.  
*Thomas de Huchdom,* ibid.  
*Walter de Grey Archbishop of York, his House called Bishops-Thorp, 32 rich Copes, and his House at Westminster call'd Whitehall,* ibid.  
*Reginald Herbert, Church Wiverthorp and Wighton in the Woulds,* ibid.  
*Aufrid de Chanci,* ibid.  
*Pain de Vitere,* ibid.  
*John Constable of Chester,* ibid.  
*Wigan of Wigan,* ibid.  
*Geffrey de Mandeville, Lands in Nughah,* ibid.  
*Nigel Fitznigel, Land in Clement-Thorp,* ibid.  
*Thomas Denegelby,* ibid.  
*Geffrey de Elton,* ibid.  
*Hugh de Lelay, Church of Weston,* ibid.  
*William de Melton Archbishop of York, 600 Marks,* 12  
*Robert de Vavasor, his Quarry of Stone,* ibid.  
*Pope Innocent III. in the Reign of King Henry III. did, reciting those Particulars, ratify and confirm the same Walter de Grey Bishop,* ibid.  
*Canterbury and York the two Metropolitans,* ibid.  
*York made subject to Canterbury,* ibid.  
*But another Thomas obtain'd Favour from Calixus the Pope and got free from Subjection,* ibid.  
*William King of Scotland, commanded all the Bishops of that Realm to be subject to the See of York,* ibid.  
*Liberties and Priveleges confirmed by Henry I.* 13  
*If any Person take a Malefactor in the Churchyard, and withhold him from Justice, his Forfeiture six hundred fold, if in the Church 1200, if in the City of York 1800,* ibid.  
*For any Offence done in the Church or Churchyard or any Canon's House, the Forfeiture to the Canons not to the Archbishop,* ibid.  
*Only one Man to go into the Army out of the whole Lands belonging to the Canons, and he to carry the Banner of S. Peter, and of the Burghers ninety to go in the Front,* ibid.  
*Not to quarter Soldiers in any of their Houses,* 14  
If

# I N D E X.

- If Cause tryed by Combat, the Victor offers the Weapons of the vanquish'd,* 14
- If a Canon or Tenant have a Cause in the King's Court, to have the Precedency,* ib.
- Paulinus after Preaching and Baptizing Thirty six Days, Edwin King of Northumberland embrac'd the Christian Religion,* ibid.
- Edwin's Vision,* ibid.
- was baptized, and built a Church of Timber in York, finished by his Successor Oswald,* 16
- To Paulinus succeeded Cedda, and to him Wilfrid, who completed the Fabrick, and gave goodly Ornaments,* ibid.
- Archbishop Egbert, the Seventh from Paulinus, built a famous Library,* ibid.
- Aldred the 24th Archbishop erected a Hall,* ibid.
- Thomas a Canon of Bayene, a Norman Archbishop. The Danes destroy'd the City and Cathedral by Fire. He began to rebuild it,* ibid.
- Archbishop Thurstan in Henry the First's time,* ibid.
- The Church again destroy'd by Fire, with most of the City, the 4th of June 1137,* 17
- Repair'd by Roger Archbishop of Canterbury, now York,* ibid.
- In Henry the Third's time, several Archbishops augmented the Stipend of the Priests,* ibid.
- Succeeding by John Rumane, built the Cross Isle and Steeple,* ibid.
- William de Melton Archbb. in Edward II. 700 Marks,* ibid.
- William de Zouch in Edward III. ibid.*
- Many of the Nobility and Gentry contributed,* ibid.
- John Thursby Bishop of S. Davids, afterwards of Worcester, then Archbishop, gave 500 l. and 200 l. per ann. beautified Lady's Chappel,* ibid.
- Thomas Arundel Bishop of Ely, translated to York, gave many rich Ornaments,* 18
- Walter Shyrlaw Bishop of Durham, built the Lanthorn,* ibid.
- In 1425, Thomas Dalbyn Archdeacon of Richmond added five to the seven Choiristers,* ibid.
- William Booth Archbishop in 1464, ibid.*
- The Cathedral much damaged by Fire, but by his Care soon repaired,* ibid.
- Laurence Booth gave the House and Manor of Battersea near London,* ibid.
- The Chapter seems built in Henry III's Reign, on the North side, a beautiful Chappel, dedicated to the Blessed Virgin and Holy Angels,* 19
- Archbishop Sewall 1258,* ibid.
- A College of Chantry-Priests in Honour of S. William, call'd S. William's College,* 20
- An Inventory of all the Jewels, Plate, Vestments, with other Ornaments in the time of Edward VI.* 21
- The Measurement of the Minster,* 29, 30



# An INDEX to the History of the Collegiate Church of Rippon, in the *West-Riding* in *York-shire*.



- F**ounded by Wilfrid Archbishop  
of York, 31  
Endowed with Lands in Lan-  
cashire, and dedicated to  
S. Peter, ibid.  
Bestowed on it the Books of the four Evan-  
gelists, and also a Library, with other  
rich Tablets, ibid.  
Wilfrid of mean Parentage in the North of  
England, untaught till fourteen Years  
old, went to seek his Fortune, meeting  
with Courtiers obliged to his Father,  
they presented him to the Queen, who  
sent him to Chad, a Monk at Landis-  
farne, under whom he advanced in  
Learning, ibid.  
Having served there divers Years, consider'd  
that the Way to Vertue, taught by the  
Scots, had little Perfection in it, he tra-  
velled to Rome to learn of the Monks  
in those Parts, which was approved of by  
Queen Eansted, and sent him to Erken-  
bert King of Kent, 32  
Honorius, a Disciple of S. Gregory the  
Pope, afterwards Archbishop of Canter-  
bury, took him into Tuition with Be-  
nedict Biscop, an Englishman, desirous  
to go to Rome also, when they came to  
Lyons in France; Dalfin Bishop of that  
See, shewed him so great Respect, that he  
remain'd there (but Benedict went for-  
ward) and altho' he profered him his  
Brother's Daughter, he proceeded for  
Rome, made Friendship with Boniface  
Archdeacon, of whom he learned the  
four Books of the Gospel, and returns to  
Dalfin, stays with him three Years, and  
was shorn, and so esteemed him, that he  
intended to make him his Heir, if not  
prevented by his violent Death by Sol-  
diers, sent by Brunehild Queen of  
France, who also substituted Wilfrid in  
his Room, which he refused, and return'd  
into Britain, obtained Favour of King  
Alfrid, who gave him Stamford, and  
after that Rippon, 33  
King Alfrid sent him to be ordained by  
Agilbert Bp of the West-Saxons, ibid.  
After that to France, 33  
Chad made Bishop of York, after three Years  
he retires, Wilfrid undertakes the Charge  
untill he was drove thence by Ecgfrid, ib.  
Again went to Rome to complain of his  
Expulsion, and drove into Friezland, and  
preach'd the Christian Faith to Algisti  
their King, and converted many Thou-  
sands, and baptized them, ibid.  
Goes forward to Pope Agatho, who acquit-  
ted him, ibid.  
Finding another in his Place at his Return,  
he lived for some time a private Life,  
and Chad being remov'd settled again at  
York, 34  
The first Thing to finish the Cathedral which  
Paulinus left imperfect, ibid.  
Beloved by all, for his Affability gain great  
Reputation and Riches, that Theodoret  
Archb. of Canterbury was for appointing  
more Bishops, on which Wilfrid appeal'd  
to Rome, the Pope being at the Council  
of Constance, in his Absence, by the Fa-  
vour of King Ecgfrid, he found he must  
yield, left his Country and Bishoprick to  
live in Exile; he went into Suffex, and  
laid the Foundation of a Church at Seol-  
sey, which was afterwards removed to  
Chichester, ibid.  
After ten Years Banishment, King Ecgfrid  
dying, ibid.  
Alfrid, who succeeded him, sent for Wil-  
frid, but at the End of five Years the  
King fell out with him, that again forc'd  
him to Rome, and confirmed, living  
peaceably four Years; afterwards he died  
the 12th of October, Ann. Dom. 711.  
and was buried in the Monastery at Rip-  
pon, 35  
But that Church falling down, Odo Arch-  
bishop of Canterbury removed his Bones  
thither 1440, ibid.  
Agatho call'd a Synod of 120 Bishops, and  
sent for Wilfrid to give an Account of his  
Faith, which was approved and registred  
in this Form; returns with Honour to his  
own Country, and falls sick in France, at  
Melun, see Abindon, and recovers, ib.  
His

# I N D E X.

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p><i>His Epitaph,</i> 37</p> <p><i>King Athelstan a Benefactor, as by his Charter continued in Peace to 1066 the Norman Conquest suffered as York, But when the Publick became settled by William's Favour, and other succeeding Kings, King Henry I. granted his Charter. The Charter,</i> ibid.</p> <p><i>Confirmed by King Stephen,</i> ibid.</p> <p><i>And flourished till Baron's Wars, 1418,</i> 39</p> <p><i>Fired the Town and the Church,</i> 40</p> <p><i>Remained almost desolate till King Edward III. after great Victory and Killing 20000 Scots, by William de Melton Archbishop of York, and other Nobility rebuilt again and ordained Statutes,</i> ibid.</p> <p><i>1331, Remained flourishing till King Henry V. who gave his Charter dated July 22.</i> 42</p> <p><i>And so it remained untill 37. Hen. VIII. it was dissolved,</i> 40</p> | <p><i>The Names of the Chantries.</i></p> <p>1. <i>Of our Lady in the Minster,</i> ibid.</p> <p>2. <i>Of our Lady in the Mannour,</i> ibid.</p> <p>3. <i>Of the Holy Trinity beneath the Choir,</i> ibid.</p> <p>4. <i>Of S. Thomas the Martyr,</i> 45</p> <p>5. <i>Of S. Andrew,</i> ibid.</p> <p>6. <i>Of S. Wilfrid,</i> ibid.</p> <p>7. <i>Of S. John the Evangelist and S. John Baptist,</i> ibid.</p> <p>8. <i>Of S. James,</i> ibid.</p> <p>9. <i>Of the Holy Trinity above the Choir,</i> ib.</p> <p><i>Other Chantries in the Parish of Rippon.</i></p> <p>1. <i>Of the Chappel of Hotton-Conyers,</i> ib.</p> <p>2. <i>In the Chappel of Clotheram,</i> ibid.</p> <p>3. <i>In the Hospital of S. Mary Magdalen,</i> ibid.</p> <p>4. <i>In the Hospital of S. John Baptist,</i> ib.</p> <p><i>Lands called the Common of the Church,</i> ib.</p> <p><i>All dissolved by Act, 37. Hen. VIII.</i> 45</p> <p><i>Names of the several Prebends,</i> ibid.</p> <p><i>A Common Seal and Rents of the Church,</i> ib.</p> |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|



## An INDEX to the History of the Collegiate Church at Suthwell.



|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p><i>O called from a fair Spring or Well near it,</i> 47</p> <p><i>Aldred Archbishop of York, in Edward the Confessor's Time, built a Hall for the Canons to dine in,</i> ib.</p> <p><i>The Archbishop of York in William the Conqueror's Time, had by a Survey, hæc Verba,</i> ibid.</p> <p><i>A Confirmation by William Rufus and Hen. I. and Pope Urban II.</i> ibid.</p> <p><i>A farther Augmentation by Thomas Archbishop of York, and John Romane A. B. of York, 1289,</i> ibid.</p> <p><i>Robert Maluvel gave the Church of Ramp-ton,</i> ibid.</p> <p><i>In 1379, Alexander Nevil Archbishop of York,</i> ibid.</p> <p><i>And whereas there were 60 Canons and other Officers it scarce maintain'd 40, did</i></p> | <p><i>endow it with the Monastery of Raven-dale in Lincolnshire,</i> ibid.</p> <p><i>King Edward IV. granted 120 Acres of Land, and 7 Acres of Meadow,</i> ibid.</p> <p><i>Thomas Scot alias Rotheram Archbishop of York, built the great Kitchen, &amp;c.</i> ibid.</p> <p><i>Dissolved by 37. of Hen. VIII.</i> ibid.</p> <p><i>Antiently a Dean, Archdeacon, and other Dignitaries, hath now 16 Prebends, 6 Vicars Choral, an Organist, 6 Singing Men, 5 Choristers, and a Verger,</i> 50</p> <p><i>The Names of Prebends and their Value,</i> ibid.</p> <p><i>In this Church lie interred the Bodies of Thomas de Corbridge, William Booth, and Laurence Booth his Brother, also of Edwin Sandes; all Archbishops of York,</i> ibid.</p> <p><i>The Epitaph of Edwyn Sandes,</i> ibid.</p> |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|



# An INDEX to the History of the Collegiate Church of *Beverley*.

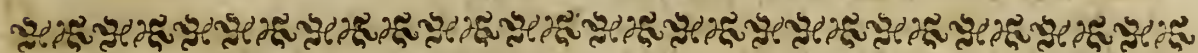


- F**OUNDED in the Time of Lucius the first Christian King, anno 126, destroy'd by Horsa and Hengist Pagan Saxons, anno 450, 51
- In Anno 637, John Archbishop of York, the Fifth after Paulinus, erected a Monastery, and made Bithune first Abbot, *ibid.*
- This Bishop for his Sanctity called John of Beverley, and after 34 Years retired hither, and died: Born in Yorkshire; educated under Hilda Abbess of Whitby, and Theodore Archbishop of Canterbury, a Student in Oxford, and D.D. *ibid.*
- He became a Hermit near Hexham in Northumberland, and made Bishop of Hexham, *ibid.*
- The Famous Bede and Bethune both his Disciples, and Herbald a devout Man, after Abbot of Tinemouth, *ibid.*
- Dedicated to S. John the Evangelist, *ibid.*
- An Oratory to S. Martin, 52
- Having cured the Wife of Puch a certain Earl, Puch made Yolfride his Daughter a Nun, who died ann. 742, *ibid.*
- Addian Earl gave North-Burton, *ibid.*
- Osred King of Northumberland, gave Dalton, *ibid.*
- Archbishop John resigned his Charge, after 33 Years, 8 Months, and 13 Days, by the Consent of his Clergy, to Wilfred, and retired to Beverley, died here in Anno 721. His Anniversary kept yearly, *ibid.*
- This Church flourished 146 Years after, till upon Invasion of Pagan Danes, it was by them, with all the Books and Ornaments destroy'd, *ibid.*
- Next Benefactor, King Athelstan 424, marrying his Sister Edithe to Sythric King of Northumberland, on Condition he would turn Christian; he was baptized by Bishop Wollstan, but dying, Edithe veiled herself a Nun. And Godfry and Aulaffe, two Sons by a former Wife, in Revenge for their Father's Turning Christian, drew in Constantine King of Scots, and Houel King of Wales to their Party, marched Southward, in Defiance to King Athelstan, 53
- Athelstan engages them near the Trent, and obtained Victory; but upon Submission he gave them Leave to return, *ibid.*
- Afterward conspiring with the Irish for another Invasion, *ibid.*
- King Athelstan in his March near Lincoln meets a Company of Pilgrims joyfull, and inquiring the Reason, they told him they came from Beverley, where rested the Glorious Confessor John by Name, by whose Merits and Intercession the Blind, Lame, and other restored to Health, *ib.*
- The King so affected, marched his Army to York, but went himself to Beverley to visit S. John's Sepulchre, and laying his Knife on the Altar, with a Promise, that if victorious, he would redeem it with a great Price, *ib.*
- Carrying the Banner of S. John before him, he obtained the Victory, he enriched the Church with large Possessions, *ibid.*
- Which Gifts were confirmed by King Henry II. *ibid.*
- King Athelstan's Charter, 54
- The Fame of this Holy Man so great, that Alfric Puttoc Archbishop of York, bestowed a sumptuous Shrine, 55
- In Anno 1307, the Shrine being opened an Inscription found, *ibid.*
- Three Fairs, a Procession thrice in a Year, *ibid.*
- The Canons made Prebends, *ibid.*
- Extraordinary Painting called Heaven, and a Pulpit of Brass, *ibid.*
- King William the Conqueror a Benefactor, *ibid.*
- Thomas Archbishop of York, ordained his Nephew Thomas Provost, *ibid.*
- After


# I N D E X.

*After him Thurston, next Thomas a Norman, after him Robert, then Thomas Becket Archbishop of Canterbury, with many more, as by Simon Ruffel in 1316, 56*  
*Ordinances and Canons, by Thomas Arundel Archbishop of York 1391, 57*

*In 1664, the Sexton breaking the Ground in the middle Isle, found a Box of Lead, containing the Relicks of S. John, with an Inscription, 57*  
*Deposited when the Reformation of King Edward the Sixth put down the Shrine, ibid.*



## The INDEX to the History of the Cathedral Church of Durham.

 *N Memory of Cuthbert, a devout Man, Oswald Son of Ethelfrid, King of Northumberland, turn'd Christian, sent to the Scots for a Bishop, 58*  
*They sent Ayden, who brought another Monk with him, and seated at Landisfarne, or the Holy-Land, where in 635, he constituted an Episcopal See, Thirty nine Years after the coming of S. Augustin. ibid.*  
*After the Death of Ayden, one Cuthbert, a Youth, was a Shepherd, who keeping his Cattle had a glorious Vision of seeing the Angels carrying the Soul of Ayden into Heaven, resolv'd on a Monastic Life, ibid.*  
*He repaired to the Abby of Mailoes, on the River Tuide, and relating his Vision to Boisil the Governor, who declared it to King Oswine, who gave him many Townships, 59*  
*Becoming a Monk, he succeeded Boisil, and was Prior thirteen Years, ibid.*  
*In anno 664, Eata Abbot of Landisfarne was made Bishop, constituted Cuthbert to be Abbot, after governing twelve Years went to Fern-Island, as an Anchorite, nine Years, ibid.*  
*At a Synod at Twyford, Theodore Archbishop presiding, he was with full Consent elected Bishop of Landisfarne, consecrated anno 685, ibid.*  
*Extent of Landisfarne, ibid.*  
*Caerlisle with fifteen Miles Compass was given, and made a Covent for Women, and veil'd the Queen a Nun, as by Grant dated 685, 60*

*Ceonulf King of Northumberland, in anno 729 became a Monk, under his Government giving many Towns, ibid.*  
*King Egfrid gave Cartmel, 61*  
*Two Years after made a Bishop he returned to his Monastery in Farn-Island, and died, and was buried there in 687, his Corps translated to Landisfarne, where 415 Years after, his Body was found perfect and uncorrupted, ibid.*  
*Ezred succeeded, who translated the Church at Landisfarne to Borham, and carried the Body of S. Cuthbert, and King Ceolwolf thither, ibid.*  
*The Pagan Danes invading, and laying waste Northumberland, they carried away the Body of S. Cuthbert, and after seven Years travel, were for sending it to Ireland, but was driven back, ibid.*  
*Sundry Bishops succeeded, who purchased and endowed it now at Chesterstreet, as Gutheard with the Money given to his Shrine purchased eight Towns, ibid.*  
*And Tilled, Abbot of Hexham. ibid.*  
*K. Athelstan, anno 922, visited the Shrine, imploring Success against the Scots, and bestowed many and large Gifts, 63*  
*Anno 995, they remov'd the Corps for fear of Pyrates to Rippon in the West, no Force make the Chariot mount till after three Days Fast it was revealed to Eadmar it should be carried to Durham, and plac'd it in an Oratory call'd Whitkirks, 64*  
*And the Episcopal at Landisfarne fixed at Durham 309 Years after his Death, ib.*  
*Aldhume Bishop, in 24 Years finished the Church, ibid.*  
*D d d d d King*

# I N D E X.

*King Cnute walk'd barefoot five Miles to visit the Shrine, and gave several Lordships,* 65

*In 1066, William Duke of Normandy vanquish'd Harold, and made Robert Comin Earl, who plunder'd Durham with 700 Men,* *ibid.*

*Which alarm'd the Men of Northumberland, they enter'd the next, and slew his Men, and burnt the House wherein he lodged, but one Man saved,* *ibid.*

*King William sending an Army to revenge this, the Sky grew so dark at Northallerton, that they could not see one another, and one appearing, told them, that there was a Saint in Durham that defended them, so they march'd back,* *ibid.*

*King William himself next Year advanced to York, and wasting all the Country, Edgwin then Bishop, remov'd the Corps to Landisfarne,* *ibid.*

*The Soldiers spoil'd the Church, King William sent them to Durham to be punish'd, and were return'd back untouched,* *ibid.*

*King William in his Return from Scotland came to Durham, desired to see the Corps, but being at Mass, he left the Church in great Fury,* *ibid.*

*Ranulph sent by King William to tax them,* *ibid.*

*Cuthbert appear'd in a Vision, and threatening, he awaking sick, promis'd never to do the like,* 67

*Aldwin a Monk, with Elfwin a Deacon, and Reinfrid an illiterate Man, came to Jarroon, where they converted several,* 68

*Aldwin came from thence to Durham, thence to Mailcoes, Walcher Bishop gave them Wiremouth,* *ibid.*

*Walcher obtained of King William, Waltham in Essex, a Covent of Canons,* *ibid.*

*Obtained of the Pope, that all should be reduc'd to one Monastery at Durham,* 69

*William de Kaerleph Bishop, gave divers precious Ornaments,* *ibid.*

*King William gave them Lands,* 70

*Thomas Archbishop of York, and Lanfranc Archbishop of Canterbury, confirmed all their Grants,* *ibid.*

*King William a farther Benefactor,* *ibid.*

*Edgar K. of Scotland, gave several Mannors,* 71

*On the Death of William the Conqueror, anno 1087, William Rufus gave to Kaerleph several Lands, but was driven out, and retired to Normandy, and Turgot made Prior,* *ibid.*

*But was afterwards restored, and died anno 1096,* 72

*William de Merly, a Baron in Northumberland, gave a Lordship, by offering a Knife at the Shrine of S. Cuthbert,* *ibid.*

*Kaerleph Bishop dead, William Rufus took 300 l. yearly out of the Revenue, and bestowed the Bishoprick on Ranulph his Chaplain.* *ibid.*

*Fortified Durham with a Wall and strong Castle,* 73

*A great Council at Nottingham in 1109,* *ibid.*

*Nigel de Albini, a potent Man, possess'd himself of two Lordships, but being sick he restor'd them,* *ibid.*

*Ranulph Bishop died in 1129, the Revenue was brought for five Years into the King's Coffers,* 74

*After Geffry Bishop succeeded by William de Barbare, after him Hugh Putsey gave a rich Shrine for venerable Bede, and built an Hospital at Shirburn for Lepers.* *ibid.*

*Pope Celestine the Third, subjected this to York,* 75

*King Richard the First, in 1195, gave several Knights-Fees,* *ibid.*

*Henry Putsey gave the Monastery of Fynk-hall,* *ibid.*

*In 1246, Thomas, then Prior, Nicolas de Farnham Bishop, succeeded by Walter Kirkham,* 76

*In 1290, a Dispute with Lord Nevill about a Stag, and claiming Entertainment for all that came with him, whereas he ought only to have a Breakfast,* 77

*Insist on their Privilege, that only to defend the Corps of S. Cuthbert, and not to go abroad,* *ibid.*

*Richard de Kellow, a Monk, built Stockdon Castle,* *ibid.*

*Lewis de Beaumont Bishop, at Law with Lord Darcy, but died before determined,* 78

Raph

# I N D E X.

- |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p>Raph Lord Nevil, 1355, 78<br/> <i>The Funeral of Maud Daughter of Lord Piercy,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/>         Thomas de Hatfeild Bishop built Durham-House, in the Strand, and Durham-College in Oxford, and 400 Marks in Corn, <i>ibid.</i><br/>         Walter Skyrlew, translated from Bath in 1389, a great Benefactor, <i>ibid.</i><br/>         Thomas Langley 1406 gave 499l. 6s. 8d. to the Building the Gallery with other Gifts, <i>ibid.</i><br/>         Robert Nevil from Salisbury 1437, built the Exchequer, 80<br/>         Laurence Booth 1457, built the Stone Gatehouse at Aukland, <i>ibid.</i><br/>         Richard Fox in 1494 altered the great Hall and other Things, <i>ibid.</i><br/>         Thomas Ruthat 1508, built a Dining-room at Aukland, repaired a third part</p> | <p>of Tine-bridge, <i>ibid.</i><br/>         Cuthbert Tonstat from London, 1530, erected the great Porch and Chappel at Durham, and a Noble Porch at Aukland, and Talbooth at Durham, <i>ibid.</i><br/>         Thomas Sparkes a beautiful Cross of Marble in the Market-place, <i>ibid.</i><br/>         The last of the Benefactors, Dr. John Coryn, consecrated 1160, repaired the Castle here, as also that at Bishop Aukland, 81<br/>         Sir Arthur Haslerig, <i>ibid.</i><br/>         Buried at Aukland, his Epitaph composed by himself, <i>ibid.</i><br/>         He enriched Darlington, Aukland, and Durham, with Plate, Books, and Ornaments, to the Value of 26000l. endowed two Hospitals, built a Library adorned with Pictures, Value 800l. Books 2000l. cum multis aliis, <i>ibid.</i></p> |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

## An INDEX to the History of the Cathedral at Carlisle.



- |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p><i>N</i> the Time of the Romans it was called Luguballia by the Saxons Caerlualid, and Caer by the British, being the same with Civitas, 86<br/> <i>The Devastation by the Pagan Danes</i> 200<br/> <i>Years before William the Conqueror,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/>         Ranulph de Micenis a potent Man with William the Conqueror began the Building, and that King William coming from Scotland, took it from Earl Ranulph, and gave him the Earldom of Chester, <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Others say it lay waste till William Rufus Anno 1092 repair'd it, and built a Castle, fortify'd also by Henry I. in 1122</i></p> | <p><i>with Turrets,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Egfrid King of Northumberland, as a Member of S. Cuthbert's Patrimony it belong'd to Durham, constituting one Aldulf Bishop,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>One Walter a Norman who began to build,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>By Reason of the Devastation of the Dean, the Archdeacon of Richmond in the Jurisdiction,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Until Thurstan Archbishop of York upon a Visitation obtain'd from the Pope to make it a Bishop's See,</i> <i>ibid.</i><br/> <i>Adelwolf died in 1155, and in 1186 Henry II. coming with his Army to Carlisle, caused Paulin de Ledes to be chosen who refused it,</i> 88</p> |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

BOOKS printed for, and sold by Jonah Bowyer, at the Rose in Ludgate-street.

**F**OURTY Eight Sermons and Discourses on several Subjects and Occasions, in Four Volumes *Octavo*. By Robert South D. D.

The Christian Faith explain'd and vindicated, and applied to Practice: In Twelve Sermons upon the Principal Festivals of the Church, preach'd at S. James's Church, Westminster. By Charles Hickman, D. D. late Lord Bishop of Derry. Never before printed.

Fourteen Sermons preach'd on several Occasions; together with a large Vindication of the Doctrine contained in the Sermon preach'd at the Funeral of Mr. Thomas Bennet. By Francis Atterbury, D. D. Ld Bp of Rochester, and Dean of Westminster, *Octavo*. Price 6 s.

Four Sermons, not included in the said Volume.

A Full and Impartial Account of the Trial of the Reverend Mr. Francis Higgins, Prebendary of Christ-Church in Dublin, before his Grace the Lord Lieutenant and Council of Ireland, &c. Occasion'd by a Presentment of the Grand-Jury of the County of Dublin. To which is added a List of the Council that voted for and against him, *Folio*. Price 1 s.

The Truth of the Case: Or, a full and true Account of the horrid Murthers, Robberies, and Burnings, committed at Bradforton and Upton-Snodsbury, in the County of Worcester; and of the Apprehension, Examination, Trial, and Conviction, of John Palmer, and Thomas Symons, Gent. William Hobbins and John Allen, Labourers, for the said Crimes. To which is added, An Account of the Occasion of the Bishop of Oxford's Going to the Prisoners after their Condemnation, and of his Lordship's whole Transaction with them: Written by the said Bishop. Likewise, An Account of what pass'd between the Ordinary and the Prisoners: And Remarks on their Dying Speeches, *Folio*. Price 1 s. 6 d.

The Plea of the Fellows of Winchester College, against the Bishop of Winchester's Local and Final Visitation Power over the said College, *Quarto*. Price 2 s. 6 d.

The Christian Pattern: Or, the Imitation of Jesus Christ, Vol. II. being the Genuine Works of Thomas à Kempis: Containing Four Books, viz. I. The Sighs of a Penitent Soul. II. A short Christian Directory. III. Of Spiritual Exercises. IV. Of Spiritual Entertainments. Translated from the Original *Latin*, and recommended by George Hickes D. D. To which is prefix'd a large Account of the Author's Life and Writings, containing much of the History of those Times, never before set forth in *English*. The Second Edition, revis'd, *Octavo*. Price 5 s.

An Account of the Earl of Peterborough's Conduct in Spain, chiefly since the Raising of the Siege of Barcelona, 1706. To which is added, The Campaign of Valencia. With Original Papers. By J. Freind, M. D. The Third Edition corrected, *Octavo*. Price 1 s. Note, There is a small Number of the larger Print remaining. Price in Calf 3 s.

The General History of the Mogol Empire, from its Foundation by Tamerlane, to the late Emperor Orangzeb. Extracted from the Memoirs of Mons. Manouchin, a Venetian, and Chief Physician to Orangzeb for Forty Years. By F. F. Catron, *Octavo*. Price 5 s.

The Sacred Succession: Or a Priesthood by a Divine Right; originated, stated, and maintain'd through the several Changes and Dangers of the Militant Church. By William Hume, A. M. Vicar of Milton Abbot, Devon. *Octavo*. Price 5 s.

*Spicilegium SS. Patrum ut & Hereticorum Sec. 1, 2, 3. post Christum natum. Authore Johanne Ernesto Grabio.* 2 Vol. 8vo.

The Traveller's Guide: Or, a most exact Description of the Roads of England, by Mr. Ogilby, *Octavo*. Price 3 s. 6 d.

The Thankful Penitent: Or, a Practical Discourse on S. Luke vii. 47. being design'd as a Preparation for, or a proper Meditation in, the Holy Fast of Lent, *Octavo*. Price 4 d.

A True State of the Case of the Reverend Mr. Green Shields, late Prisoner in the Talbooth in Edinburgh, for Reading the Common-Prayer in an Episcopal Congregation there, tho' qualify'd by taking the Oaths, and Praying for the Queen and Princess Sophia. With Copies of several Original Papers relating to his Accusation, Defence, Imprisonment, and Appeal: First, to the Lords of the Session of North-Britain, and since, to the House of Lords. The Third Edition, *Octavo*. Price 4 d.

The Thoughts of a Country Gentleman upon Reading Dr. Sacheverell's Trial; in a Letter to a Friend, *Octavo*. Price 1 s.

Instructions for the Education of a Daughter, by the Author of *Telemachus*. To which is added a small Tract of Instructions, for the Conduct of young Ladies of the highest Rank. With suitable Devotions annex'd. Done into *English*, and revis'd by Dr. George Hickes, 12ves. Price 2 s. 6 d.

*Novum Jesu Christi Testamentum à Sebastiano Castalione Latine redditum. In usum Scholarum; Editio novissima Prioribus longe Emaculatio.* Twelves. Price 2 s.

Fifty Sermons preached on several Occasions, by the Bishop of Oxford, Bishop of S. David's, Dr. Freind, Bishop of Man, Dean of York, Bishop of Bristol, Bishop of Rochester, Dr. Binckes, Dr. Snape, Dr. Adams, Dr. Gastrell, Mr. Sprat, Dr. Newton, Dr. Todd, Mr. St. John, Mr. Constantine, Dr. Littell, the Hon. M. Bridges, Dr. Friend, Dr. Pelling, Dr. Hazlewood, Mr. Kelsall, Dr. Gooch, Mr. Ayerst, Mr. Higgins, Mr. Savage, Dr. Felton, Mr. Crofts, Mr. Gower, &c.

Lately Published,

A Dissertation on reading the Classics, and Forming a just Style, &c. By Henry Felton D. D. The Second Edition.











Special  
Folio  
92-B9268

THE GETTY CENTER  
LIBRARY

